

# Index

## ABANDONMENT

- Breach of trust, laches, presumptions, § 948
- Charitable trusts
  - Cy pres, § 440
  - Police power, § 397
  - Possibility of reverter, § 419
- Church property, perpetuities, § 213
- Cy pres, § 440
- Discretion of court, § 742
- Escheat of beneficiary's interest, § 187
- Laches, breach of trust, presumptions, § 948
- Police power, § 397
- Possibility of reverter, § 419
- Presumptions, breach of trust, laches, § 948
- Trustee's powers, § 583
- Trust property
  - Discretion of court, § 742
  - Escheat of beneficiary's interest, § 187
  - Trustee's powers, § 583

## ABATEMENT

- Annuity trust, inadequate estate, § 813

## ABBREVIATIONS

- Parol evidence, Statute of Frauds, § 88
- Trustees, description of trust in instrument, § 45

## AB INITIO

- Beneficiary, effect of disclaimer, § 172
- Trustee, effect of declination or renunciation, § 150

## ABOLITION

- Purchase-money resulting trust, statutes, § 467

## ABSCONDING TRUSTEE

- Removal without notice, § 523

## ABSENCE AND ABSENTEES

- Administering property of, § 246
- Beneficiaries, payments, § 814
- Public trusts, § 246
- Trustees, removal from office
  - Generally, § 523
  - Grounds, § 527

## ABSTENTION

- Federal courts, § 870

## ABSTRACT OF TITLE

- Deed to trustee, § 45

## ACCELERATION

- Disclaimer by beneficiary, remainder interests, § 172
- Distribution, disclaimer, § 172
- Distributions to minors, court order, § 815
- Failure of preceding interest, § 172
- Remainder interests, disclaimer
  - Generally, § 170
  - Disclaimer, disposition, § 172
- Temporary trust, impossible of accomplishment, § 172

## ACCEPTANCE

- Beneficiary
  - Generally, § 172
  - Effect, § 172
  - Finality, § 170
  - Necessity, § 169
  - Onerous trusts, § 169
  - Presumptions, § 169
  - Proof, § 170
- Investments, § 680
- Trustee
  - Generally, § 150
  - Implied acceptance, § 150

**ACCEPTANCE—Cont'd**

- Trustee—Cont'd
  - Normally not condition to trust creation, § 150
  - Proof of acceptance, § 150
  - Trustees, California statute, § 150

**ACCEPTANCE CLAUSE**

- Signature, § 82

**ACCIDENTS**

- Charitable trusts, mutual benefit groups, § 367
- Tort liability
  - Charitable trusts, § 401
  - Private trusts, § 731, 735

**ACCOMMODATION**

- Resulting trusts, payment, § 455

**ACCOMPLICES AND ACCESSORIES**

- Murder, constructive trust, § 478

**ACCOMPLISHMENT OF PURPOSE**

- Termination of trust, § 1002, 1007

**ACCOUNTANTS**

- Expenses, credit on accounts, § 975
- Trustee employing self, loyalty rule, § 543(M)
- Trustees, employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)

**ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING**

- Actions
  - Beneficiary's remedy against trustee, § 870
  - Defenses, below
  - Jurisdiction, § 870
  - Parties, § 871
- Administration without court supervision, § 966
- Aid in tracing trust funds, § 923
- Alabama, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Alaska, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Animals, trusts for the care of an animal, § 962

**ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING —Cont'd**

- Approval of investments, § 687
- Approved account, when can it be opened, § 972
- Arbitration, § 966
- Arizona, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Arkansas, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Attorneys' fees, § 871
- Beneficiaries' interest, forfeiture clause, public policy, § 181
- Beneficiary
  - Failure to object, effect, § 688
  - Party to accounting proceedings, § 871
- Breach of trust, remedies of beneficiaries against trustees
  - Generally, § 861
  - Collateral estoppel, barring of remedies, § 956
  - Damages, § 862
  - Election of remedies, § 867
  - Jurisdiction, § 870
  - Third parties, § 868
  - Tracing trust funds, § 923
- Burden of proof, credits to trustee on accounting, § 971
- Business trust, proceedings, § 247
- California, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Charitable trusts
  - Generally, § 391, 396, 411
  - Actual or prospective beneficiaries, § 414
  - Attorney General, § 396, 411
  - Duties of trustee, § 396, 411
  - formal account in court of equity, § 966
  - Investments, § 396
- Collateral estoppel, breach of trust, barring of remedies, § 956
- Colorado, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Common law or business trusts, § 247
- Compensation of trustee
  - Denial or reduction, § 980

## INDEX

### ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING

#### —Cont'd

- Condition to trustee's resignation, § 516
- Conflict of laws questions, § ch. 16
- Connecticut, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Consent, defense to beneficiaries' action for accounting, § 969
- Constructive trusts, § 472
- Control over trustee's duties to furnish information and to account
  - Generally, § 965
  - accountability of trustee, § 965
  - limitation on beneficiaries to whom trustee must account, § 965
  - trust protectors and other non-trustees, § 965
- Costs
  - Allocation, § 809, 871
  - Charging to trustee, § 871
  - Removal of trustee, § 525
  - Resignation, trustee's default, § 518
  - Source of payment, § 809
- Court
  - Allocation of expenses, § 802
  - Formal account in court of equity, below
  - Removal of trustee, § 525
  - Resignation of trustee, § 516
  - Upon termination of trust, § 1010
- Court decree
  - Constructive trust, § 472
- Credits to trustee on accounting
  - Generally, § 971
  - burden of proof, § 971
  - costs of accounting, § 971
  - distributions, § 971
  - expenditures for which trustee may receive credit, generally, § 971
  - investment expenses, § 971
  - legal fees of trustee, § 971
  - management expenses, § 971
  - reimbursement, right of, § 971
- Custodian, § 15

### ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING

#### —Cont'd

- Damages, breach of trust, remedies of beneficiaries against trustees, § 862
- Defenses to beneficiaries' action for accounting
  - Generally, § 969
  - consent, § 969
  - estoppel, § 969
  - laches, § 969
  - nonjudicial settlement agreement, § 969
  - ratification, § 969
  - release, § 969
  - statutes of limitation, § 969
  - waiver, § 969
- Delaware, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- District of Columbia, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Effect of account, § 972
- Election of remedies, breach of trust, remedies of beneficiaries against trustees, § 867
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 966
- Equity suit or other remedy, § 870
- Estoppel, defense to beneficiaries' action for accounting, § 969
- Executors and administrators, § 12
- Exoneration, trustee's right of, § 971
- Expenses
  - Generally, § 801
  - Allocated by court, § 802
  - Paid from income or principal, § 809
- Failure to account
  - formal account in court of equity, § 966
  - Grounds for removal of trustee, § 527
  - Remedies, § 861
  - Removal of trustee, § 527, 861
  - Tracing trust property, § 866, 867, 923
- Federal Regulation 9, § 134
- Florida, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

**ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING**

**—Cont'd**

- Formal account in court of equity
  - Generally, § 966
  - administration without court supervision, § 966
  - arbitration, § 966
  - charitable trusts, § 966
  - employee benefit trusts, § 966
  - failure to account, § 966
  - judicial accountings mandated by statute or court, § 966
  - jurisdiction, § 966
  - nonjudicial settlements, § 966
  - reports in lieu of accounts, § 966
  - summary of trust accounting statutes, § 966
  - who may be compelled to account, § 966
  - who may compel accounting, § 966
- Georgia, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Guardian for incompetent, § 13
- Hawaii, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Idaho, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Illinois, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Income taxes, allocation of income and deductions, § 269
- Indiana, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Information, duty to furnish
  - Generally, § 962
  - affirmative duty, § 962
  - animals, trusts for the care of, § 962
  - ascertainable beneficiaries, trusts without, § 962
  - charitable trusts, § 962
  - entitlement of beneficiary to receive information, § 962
  - responding to beneficiaries' requests for information, § 962
  - waiver of right to receive information about trust, § 962

**ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING**

**—Cont'd**

- Inspection, duty to permit, § 962
- Iowa, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Judgments and decrees
  - Res adjudicata, judicial settlement of accounts, § 956
- Judicial accountings
  - Generally, § 967
  - Accountant—who may be compelled to account, § 967
  - contents of account, § 968
  - decree, § 968
  - effect of account, § 972
  - indispensable parties, § 967
  - mandated by statute or court, § 966
  - necessary parties, § 967
  - notice, § 967
  - parties, § 967
  - Petitioner—who may petition the court for an accounting, § 967
  - proper parties, § 967
  - representation, § 967
- Jurisdiction
  - breach of trust, remedies of beneficiaries against trustees, § 870
  - formal account in court of equity, § 966
- Kansas, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Kentucky, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Laches, defense to beneficiaries' action for accounting, § 969
- Legal fees
  - of beneficiaries, § 970
  - of trustee, § 971
- Liability of sureties on trustee's bond, § 864
- Liability of trustee
  - Compensation denied or reduced, § 980
  - Costs charged to trustee, § 871
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
- Living trusts, avoiding responsibility, § 231
- Louisiana, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

## INDEX

### ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING

#### —Cont'd

- Maine, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Maryland, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Massachusetts, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Michigan, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Minnesota, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Mississippi, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Missouri, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Montana, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Nebraska, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Nevada, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- New Hampshire, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- New Jersey, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- New Mexico, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- New York, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Nonjudicial settlements
  - Generally, § 966
  - agreement, defense to beneficiaries' action for accounting, § 969
- North Carolina, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- North Dakota, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Ohio, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Oklahoma, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Oregon, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Parties
  - Generally, § 967
  - Accountant—who may be compelled to account, § 967

### ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING

#### —Cont'd

- Parties—Cont'd
  - indispensable parties, § 967
  - necessary parties, § 967
  - notice, § 967
  - parties, § 967
  - Petitioner—who may petition the court for an accounting, § 967
  - proper parties, § 967
  - representation, § 967
- Pennsylvania, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Principal or income, allocation of accounting expenses, § 809
- Profits or rents, purchase-money resulting trusts, § 465
- Ratification, defense to beneficiaries' action for accounting, § 969
- Release, defense to beneficiaries' action for accounting, § 969
- Remedies for trustee's failure
  - Generally, § 527, 861
  - Damages for breach of trust, § 862
- Removal of trustee, failure to account
  - Costs, § 525, 871
  - Failure to account, § 527
  - Pleading, § 524
  - Time, § 870
- Reports in lieu of accounts, § 966
- Reports to beneficiaries, duty to furnish, § 963
- Res adjudicata, judicial settlement of accounts, § 956
- Resignation, trustee, § 516
- Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, relief granted, § 465
- Retention of trust records, § 961
- Revocable trust, trustees' duties to furnish information and account, § 964
- Rhode Island, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Right to demand accounting, generally, § 861, 870
- Savings accounts, Totten trusts, § 47
- South Carolina, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

**ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING**

—Cont'd

- South Dakota, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Statutes of limitation, defense to beneficiaries' action for accounting, § 969
- Statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Summary of trust accounting statutes, § 966
- Tennessee, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Termination of trust, accounting after, § 1010
- Testamentary trusts, court supervision, § 233
- Texas, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Third parties, breach of trust, remedies of beneficiaries, § 868
- Tracing trust funds, § 866, 923
- Trustees
  - books and records of trustee
    - Generally, § 961
    - failure to keep complete and accurate records, consequences of, § 961
    - retention of trust records, § 961
  - Charges against trustee on accounting, § 970
  - credits to trustee on accounting
    - Generally, § 971
    - burden of proof, § 971
    - costs of accounting, § 971
    - distributions, § 971
    - exoneration, right of, § 971
    - expenditures for which trustee may receive credit, generally, § 971
    - investment expenses, § 971
    - legal fees of trustee, § 971
    - management expenses, § 971
    - reimbursement, right of, § 971
  - duty to keep records, § 961
  - exoneration, right of, § 971
  - Expenses, § 809
  - Information, duty to furnish
    - Generally, § 962

**ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING**

—Cont'd

- Trustees—Cont'd
  - Information, duty to furnish
    - Cont'd
      - affirmative duty, § 962
      - animals, trusts for the care of, § 962
      - ascertainable beneficiaries, trusts without, § 962
      - charitable trusts, § 962
      - entitlement of beneficiary to receive information, § 962
      - responding to beneficiaries' requests for information, § 962
      - waiver of right to receive information about trust, § 962
    - Inspection, duty to permit, § 962
    - legal fees of trustee, § 971
    - Removal from office
      - Generally, § 524
      - grounds, § 527
    - Reports to beneficiaries, duty to furnish, § 963
    - Sureties and suretyship, liability, § 864
  - Uniform Probate Code, generally, § 973
  - Uniform Trust Code, generally, § 973
  - Uniform Trustees' Accounting Act, § 973
  - Uniform Trustees' Accounting Act, generally, § 7, 973
  - Utah, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
  - Vermont, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
  - Virginia, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
  - Waiver, defense to beneficiaries' action for accounting, § 969
  - Washington, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
  - West Virginia, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
  - Wisconsin, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

## INDEX

### ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING

#### —Cont'd

Wyoming, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

### ACCOUNT STATED

Statute of Frauds, illustrations of writing satisfying, § 89

### ACCUMULATIONS

Charitable trusts, § 245, 352, 361

Complex trusts

Excess distributions, income taxes, § 267.5

Income taxes, § 267

Exclusions, § 267.5

Discretionary trusts, § 228, 264.10

Distributions, income tax, § 266

Estate taxes

Additional tax on excess retirement accumulations, § 276.5

Marital deduction, § 275.10

Fiduciary tax returns, § 265

Gifts to minors, gift taxes, § 279

Gift taxes

Generally, § 278

Gifts to minors, § 279

Income taxes

Taxable to trust, § 268

Throwback rules, revocable trusts, § 233

Perpetuities, § 213

Personal life insurance trusts, § 242

Revocable trusts, throwback rules, income taxes, § 233

Spendthrift trusts

Creation for settlor, § 223

Creditors rights, § 227

Statutes

Generally, § 216

Construction, § 217

Throwback rules, revocable trusts, income taxes, § 233

Trustees, § 215

### ACCUMULATIONS, INCOME

Generally, § 215 et seq.

American statutes, § 216

Business trusts, income, § 247P

### ACCUMULATIONS, INCOME

#### —Cont'd

Charitable trusts

Generally, § 361, 391, 438

Excessive period, § 352

Federal income tax rules, § 264.25, 270.5, 352

Income, inadequate trust fund, § 438

Powers of courts, § 352

Statutes, § 352

What amounts to an accumulation, § 352

Common law rule as to, § 215

Conflict of laws, permitted term, § 216

Consent of beneficiary, effect, § 217

Construction

Generally, § 217

Incumbrances, discharge of, § 217

Life insurance premiums, § 217, 242

Permissive clause, § 217

Reserve funds, § 217

Stock dividends, § 217

Court's power to permit deviation, § 217, 815

Direction or permission, § 217

Discretionary trusts, § 228, 264.10

Duration of trusts, § 215, 216

English legislation, § 215

Federal income tax

Accumulation distribution, § 267, 267.5, 268.5

Beneficiary of multiple trusts, § 267.5

Changes to Code provisions, § 267.5

Complex trusts, § 267, 267.5, 268.5

Computation, § 267.5

Definition, § 267.5

Exceptions to throwback rules, § 267.5

Income, discretionary trusts, § 264.10

Pre-1969 exclusions, § 267.5

Substantial owner trust, § 268.20

Throwback rules, § 267.5



**ACCUMULATIONS, INCOME**

**—Cont'd**

- Federal income tax—Cont'd
  - Treatment by beneficiary, § 267.5
  - Trust property sold within two years, § 267.5
- Implied direction, surplus income, § 811
- Insurance trusts, § 242
- Investment trusts, § 248
- Precatory words, determining intent, § 48
- Statutes, text and construction, § 216, 217
- Statutory restrictions on trust purposes, § 216, 217
- Temporary withholding of income, § 814
- Unborn persons, future beneficiaries, § 163
- Violation of rule
  - Effect, § 217

**ACKNOWLEDGMENT**

- Acceptance by trustee, evidence, § 150
- Creation of trusts, deed of land, § 142
- Deeds and conveyances
  - Generally, § 746
  - Bona fide purchaser, equitable interest, § 85
- Pour over wills, § 233
- Statute of Frauds, analysis of wordings of American statutes, § 63
- Trust instruments, recording, § 149
- Trusts to convey or distribute trust property, active or passive, § 209

**ACQUIESCENCE**

- See also Acceptance; Consent; Ratification
- Accumulations, consent, § 217
- Barring remedies of beneficiary
  - Generally, § 942
  - When deemed ratification, § 942
- Beneficiary
  - Agreement that trustee may resign, § 513

**ACQUIESCENCE—Cont'd**

- Beneficiary—Cont'd
  - Barring remedy for disloyalty, § 543(U)
  - Breach of trust, § 942
  - Co-beneficiary, § 191
  - Unauthorized mortgage, § 768
- Co-trustees, power exercised by one, § 554
- Delegation of powers, § 555
- Disability of beneficiary, effect, § 942
- Duty of trustee in obtaining, § 544, 941
- Evidence of consent, beneficiary, § 169
- Failure to object in court proceeding, § 941
- Fairness of trustee's transaction with beneficiary, § 544, 941
- Indirect assignments, spendthrift trusts, § 226, 942
- Investments
  - Generally, § 688
  - Co-beneficiaries, § 688
  - Fraud, § 688
  - Knowledge, § 688
  - Knowledge of facts, § 941
  - Knowledge of legal effect, § 941
  - Mortgages, unauthorized mortgage, § 768
  - Nonlegal investments, § 688
  - Principal and income decisions, § 845, 941, 942
  - Propriety of allocation of corporate distributions, § 845
  - Revocation of trust, § 998, 1004, 1006
  - Termination, beneficiaries, § 1004, 1006
  - Trusteeship, acceptance of property by trustee, § 150
  - Validating otherwise disloyal act, § 542(A), 543(C), 543(U)
  - Validating unauthorized mortgage, § 768
  - Violation of accumulation provisions, § 217



## INDEX

### ACTIONS AND PROCEEDINGS

- See also Accounts and Accounting;  
Liabilities of Trustees; Remedies
- Abatement and revival, constructive trusts, § 472
- Admissions
  - Alleged trust declarant, § 50
  - Evidencing creation of trust, § 50
  - Resulting trusts
    - Purchase-money type, grantee, § 464
- Affirmative allegations, Statute of Frauds, § 71
- Beneficiary
  - Generally, § 861, 871
  - Discretionary trusts, § 221, 228
  - Surety on trustee's bond, § 864
  - Third party, § 867, 869
  - Trustee, § 861, 866, 870, 871
- Bonds (officers and fiduciaries), § 864
- Breach of trust
  - Class actions, § 871
  - Investments, § 701, 708
  - Parties defendant, § 871
  - Parties plaintiff, § 871
- Breach of Trust, generally, this index
- Burden of proof, § 464, 871
- Business trusts, § 247, 247M, 247N
- Charitable trusts
  - Attacking trust, § 417
  - Parties, § 411 et seq.
- Class actions
  - Business trusts, § 247M
  - Enforcement of trust, § 871
- Common law or business trusts, § 247M, 247N
- Compromise and settlement
  - Charitable trusts
    - Court's approval of trust, § 399
    - Court's power to authorize, § 394
    - Validity, § 394
  - Co-trustees, powers exercised by one, § 554
  - Delay in distributions, § 814
  - Implied powers of trustee, § 551

### ACTIONS AND PROCEEDINGS

#### —Cont'd

- Compromise and settlement—Cont'd
  - Modification of trust, § 992, 994, 1009
    - By beneficiaries, § 992, 994
  - Preservation of trust, § 581
  - State taxation disputes, § 287
  - Termination of trust, § 1009
- Condemnation award, court appointed trustee, § 246
- Contracts, § 711, 725
- Costs, allocation, § 809, 871
- Court appointed trustees, § 246
- Damages for breach of trust, § 862
- Defense of trust, § 581
- Demurrer, Statute of Frauds, § 71
- Detinue
  - Parties, breach of trust, § 869
- Dismissal and nonsuit, bona fide purchaser rule, duty to inquire, § 894
- Enforcement of trust
  - Burden of proof, § 871
  - Charitable trusts, § 411, 417
  - Counsel fees and costs, § 871
  - Parties, virtual representation doctrine, § 871
  - Parties defendant, § 871
  - Parties plaintiff, § 871
  - Representative of deceased trustee, § 871
  - Set-offs, § 871
  - Settlor, § 42, 415
- Expenses, allocation, § 802
- Insurance trusts, trustee collecting policy, indemnity for costs, § 237
- At law, jurisdiction, § 870
- Nonresidents
  - Bond of trustee, § 864
- Parties, generally, this index
- Partition, court appointed trustee, § 246
- Pleadings
  - Affirmative allegations, Statute of Frauds, § 71
  - Bona fide purchasers, § 881

**ACTIONS AND PROCEEDINGS**

—Cont'd

- Pleadings—Cont'd
  - Breach of trust, § 870, 871
  - Removal of trustee, § 524
  - Statute of Frauds
    - Generally, § 71
    - Illustrations of writings satisfying, § 89
  - Tort liability, § 731
- Power and duty of trustee to bring
  - Charitable trusts, § 391
- Power of trustee to represent beneficiaries, § 870
- Probate Proceedings, generally, this index
- Process
  - Business trusts, service of process, § 247N
  - Service, removal of trustee, § 523
- Reformation of trust instrument, § 991
- Removal from Office, generally, this index
- Removal of trustee, § 524
- Replevin, § 869
- Representative actions, parties, § 871
- Resulting trusts
  - Purchase-money type, burden of proof, § 464
- Sales, § 746
- Service of process, § 870
- Statute of Frauds, affirmative allegations, § 71
- Supplementary proceedings, creditors' rights, § 193, 227
- Survival of remedy, constructive trust, § 472
- Termination of trust, purpose accomplished or illegal, § 1002
- Third parties
  - Normally trustee sues, § 369
  - Participation in breach of trust, § 868
  - When beneficiary may sue, § 869
  - Wrongs to trust, § 869
- Torts, § 731, 735

**ACTIONS AND PROCEEDINGS**

—Cont'd

- Trustees
    - Disloyalty prevented or cured by action, § 543(U)
  - Trusts to secure creditors, § 250
  - Virtual representation, parties, § 871
  - Where trustee cannot be sued
    - No bar to creation of trust, § 128
    - State as trustee, § 128
    - Statutes authorizing public acceptance of gifts in trust, § 128
    - United States as trustee, § 128
- ACTIVE TRUSTS**
- Generally, § 206
  - Beneficiary to have possession and use of trust property, § 208
  - Construction as to activity, § 207
  - Creditor reaching beneficiary's interest, § 193
  - Duties of trustee, § 206 et seq.
  - Management duties making trust active, § 207
  - Married women's trusts, early law, § 207
  - Necessity of duties, § 206
  - Rule in Shelley's Case, application, § 187
  - Termination, § 1010
  - Terminology and classification, § 1
  - Trustees with duty to sell, § 207
  - Trust to convey or distribute trust property, § 209
- ACTIVE USES**
- Statute of Uses, application, § 5, 206
- ADDITIONAL BOND**
- Trustee, § 151, 861
- ADDITION OF PROPERTY**
- Creation of trust, § 46
  - Testamentary additions to living trusts, § 105
- ADEQUACY OF FUND**
- Charitable trusts, cy pres doctrine application, § 438

## INDEX

### ADEQUACY OF LEGAL REMEDY

Constructive trusts, § 472

Remedies in equity, § 870

### ADMINISTRATION EXPENSES

Allowance, § 801, 803

Court control, source of payment, § 802

Deviation from trust terms, court order, § 563, 802

Federal estate tax election, deductions, § 273.15

Federal income tax deduction, § 268.25

Mortgages, interest and principal, § 808

Source of payment, principal or income

Deviation from trust terms, § 802

Rationale of allocation rules, § 802

Statutory control, § 802

### ADMINISTRATION OF ESTATES

Expenses and Expenditures, generally, this index

Trustees, action for removal from office, § 524

### ADMINISTRATION OF TRUST

See also Accounts and Accounting; Duties of Trustee; Investments; Liabilities of Trustees; Payments of Income; Payments of Principal; Personal Property; Powers of Trustees; Real Estate

Charitable trusts

Generally, § 391, 410

General necessity of plan, § 371

Multistate trusts, § 8, ch. 16

### ADMINISTRATIVE OFFICERS AND EMPLOYEES

Charitable trusts, tort liability, § 401

### ADMINISTRATIVE POWERS

Federal estate tax

Amendment not constitute power of appointment, § 273.35

Retained by settlor, § 273.20

Federal income tax

Beneficiary or third party, § 268.20

### ADMINISTRATIVE POWERS

—Cont'd

Federal income tax—Cont'd

Discretionary, use of independent trustee, § 264.10, 264.20, 268.15

Exercisable in fiduciary capacity, § 268.15

Retention by grantor, tax dangers, § 264.10, 268.15

Selection of trustees, § 122, 264.10, 264.20, 268.15

Taxable powers, retention by grantor, § 264.10, 268.15

### ADMINISTRATORS

See Executors and Administrators

### ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE

See Evidence

### ADMISSION FEES

Museums, charitable trust making charges, § 364

### ADMISSIONS

Alleged trust declarant, § 50

Constructive trusts, quantum of evidence, § 472

Evidence of trust creation, § 50

Resulting trusts

Purchase-money type, grantee, § 464

Wife as grantee, rebutting gift from husband-payor, § 459

### ADOPTED CHILDREN

Class gift, inclusion, § 182

Construction as to beneficiaries, § 182

Qualification as beneficiaries, § 182

Class gift, § 182

Evidence, § 182

### AD VALOREM TAXES

Beneficiary's equitable interest, § 287

Duty to pay, § 602

Liabilities of trustee, § 602

Power of state to levy, § 287

State and local, § 285, 300, 602

**ADVANCES**

- Accumulated income, minor beneficiaries, § 815
- Adult beneficiaries, § 815
- Beneficiaries, trust expenses, § 801
- Beneficiaries with vested interests, § 815
- Court's power to order
  - Generally, § 815
  - Adult beneficiaries, § 815
  - Income, minor beneficiaries, § 815
  - Principal, minor beneficiaries, § 815
- Insurance trusts, advances by trustee, § 238
- Lien, beneficiary's interest, § 814
- Lien on trust assets, contract creditor, § 715
- Minors, beneficiaries, § 815
- Principal or income
  - Court's powers, § 815
  - Duties and rights of trustees, § 814
- Spendthrift trusts, § 224
- Validation by court decree, § 815

**ADVENTURE**

- See Joint Venture

**ADVERSE OR PECUNIARY INTERESTS**

- Beneficiary's interest, transfer to trustee, § 188
- Breach of trust, damages, § 862
- Charitable trusts
  - Power of trustees, § 394
  - Trustees, § 394
- Constructive trust, disloyalty, § 543
- Corporation as trustee of own stock, § 115, 543(G)
- Executors and administrators, § 12, ch. 26
- Investment trusts, § 248
- Loyalty duty, § 543
- Notice to trustee binding beneficiary, § 912
- Removal of trustees, § 527, 528
- Resignation of trustee, § 515
- Selection of trustee, § 121
- Statutes, § 543

**ADVERSE OR PECUNIARY INTERESTS—Cont'd**

- Temporary removal of trustee, § 528
- Trustee and beneficiary, court proceedings, § 871
- Trustees
  - Generally, § 543, 551
  - Acting for trust and also for third party who deals with trust, § 543(S)
  - Actions against third parties, standing, § 869
  - Beneficiaries, § 551
  - beneficiary may sue, § 869
  - Charitable trusts, § 394
  - Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
  - Damages, breach of trust, § 862
  - Engaging in competing business on own behalf, § 543(O)
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Leases, § 543(B)
  - Removal, grounds, § 527
  - Resignation, § 511, 515
  - sales between trusts with common trustees, § 543(H)
  - Securing incidental benefits for self while engaged in trust business, § 543(Q)
  - Temporary suspension, § 528

**ADVERSE POSSESSION**

- Acquisition of title, § 583
- Barring attack on validity of charitable trust, § 417
- Charitable trusts
  - Challenges, § 417
  - Void gifts, § 417
- Creation of trust, § 143
- Destruction of trust, § 995
- Real estate, qualifying as trust res, § 112
- Trusts created by, § 143

**ADVERTISEMENTS**

- Sale of property, conditions, § 744, 745

**ADVICE**

- See also Advisor

## INDEX

### **ADVICE—Cont'd**

Charitable trustees, power to petition, court, § **391, 394, 396**

By court

Generally, § **559**

Making of investments, § **612, 687, 701**

Trustee's duty to seek, § **559, 687**

Court

making of investments, § **612**

Remedies, beneficiaries, § **861**

Powers of trustee, § **559**

Precatory expressions, § **48**

Specialists, effect on trustee's duty of care, § **541, 612**

Trustee liability in following, § **541, 612**

### **ADVICE OF COUNSEL**

Trustees, duties, § **541**

### **ADVISOR**

Investments, § **122, 612, 701**

Trustee, investments, § **612**

To trustee

Generally, § **122**

Delegation, § **122, 555**

Investments, § **122, 612, 701**

### **ADVISORY SERVICES**

Living trusts, avoiding responsibility, § **231**

### **ADVISORY VERDICT**

Evidence of trust intent, § **49**

### **AFFECTION**

Bona fide purchaser, value, § **887**

Federal estate tax, transfer in trust for consideration, § **273.45**

Resulting trusts

Existence as basis, § **455**

Husband as payor and wife as grantee, § **459**

### **AFFIDAVITS**

Removal of trustee proceedings, § **524**

Trustees, action for removal from office, § **524**

### **AFFILIATES**

Corporations, dividends, principal and income, § **845**

Duty of loyalty, indirect disloyalty, § **543(A), 543(E), 543(T)**

### **AFFIRMATIVE ACTION**

Acceptance by trustee, § **150**

### **AFFIRMATIVE ALLEGATIONS**

Statute of Frauds, § **71**

### **AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSES**

Charitable trusts, trustees, § **394**

### **AFFIRMATIVE POWERS AND DUTIES**

Trustee, need for, trust creation, § **206**

### **AFRICAN AMERICANS**

Advancement of education, § **375**

Charitable trusts

Advancement of education, § **375**

Social services, § **379**

Social services, § **379**

### **AFTER-ACQUIRED PROPERTY**

Creation of trust, § **43**

Subject-matter of trust, § **113**

### **AFTER-BORN CHILDREN**

Accumulations, § **163**

Barring remedies, § **941**

Beneficiaries

Generally, § **163**

Qualification, class gifts, § **182**

Class gifts, time of closing, § **182**

Parties to trust revocation, statutory provisions, § **999**

Revocation, statutory provisions, § **999**

Rule against Perpetuities, § **213**

### **AGE**

Attainment as distributive event, § **182, 996**

Charitable trusts, home or hospital, § **374**

Children and Minors, this index

Marriage, restraints, § **211**

Old age. Aged Persons, this index

**AGE—Cont'd**

Spendthrift trust interest, status of beneficiary, § 225

**AGED PERSONS**

Beneficiaries, gifts to fiduciary, § 544

Beneficiary's gift, fair play, § 544

Charitable purpose, home or hospital, § 374

Charitable trusts

Advancement of education, § 375

Promoting health, § 374

Charitable trusts, home or hospital, § 374

Child bearing ability, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213

Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 482

Constructive trusts

Generally, § 482, 544

Beneficiary of oral trust, § 496

Conveyances in return for promises of support, § 19

Housing, tax exemptions, charitable institution, § 401

Purchase-money resulting trust, gift or trust, § 454

Trustee, fair play in dealing with beneficiary, § 544

**AGENT FOR SERVICE OF PROCESS**

Foreign fiduciary, § 132

Foreign trustees, § 132, 151

Statutes, § 132, 151

**AGENTS AND AGENCY**

Agent's power to create trust for principal

Generally, § 44

Beneficiary compelling trustee's agent to account, § 869

Bona fide purchaser rule, reason for rule, § 882

Bondholders' protective committees, § 251

Breach of agency, participation, § 901

Breach of trust

Notice, § 912

**AGENTS AND AGENCY—Cont'd**

Breach of trust—Cont'd

Ratification, § 942

Third parties, § 901

Breach of trust, notice through agent, § 912

Buyer for principal buying for self, constructive trusts, § 487

Capacity of agent for settlor, § 44

Charitable trustees

Employment, § 393

Tort liability, § 401

Charitable trusts

Tort liability, § 402

Trustees, § 391

Choses in action, collection for principal, § 22

Collection of claims

Debt or trust, § 22

Constructive trusts

Agent's purchase for self, § 487

Breach of fiduciary relation, § 481

Choses in action, agency to collect, § 22

Contract or trust, § 15, 17, 22, 24

Corporate directors and officers, § 16

Creditors, claims against proceeds of sales by agents, § 15

Custodian accounts, § 15

Debtors, proceeds of sales as agents, subjection to claims of creditors, § 15

Distinguished from trust

Generally, § 15

Liability on contracts, § 712

Duty of loyalty, § 543

Employment of agents, § 555

Exoneration of trustee, acts of agents, § 542

Fraud, presumptions, § 543(A)

Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544

Inquiry, duty to inquire, bona fide purchasers, § 894

Intent of settlor, expression, § 45, 104, 612

Investment advice, § 612, 701

Investments, § 612, 671, 701

## INDEX

### AGENTS AND AGENCY—Cont'd

- Loyalty, beneficiaries, § 543
- Notice
  - Bona fide purchaser rule, § 891
  - Participation in breach of trust, § 912
  - Principal, breach of trust, obtained through agent, § 912
- Pooled agency accounts, national banks, § 677
- Power of attorney, § 15, 233
- Powers reserved by settlor, § 42, 103, 104
- Ratification, breach of trust, § 942
- Respondent superior
  - Charitable trust, tort liability, § 401
  - Tort liability, private trustee, § 731
- Sales
  - Buying at own sale, § 543
  - Proceeds held in trust, § 22
  - Trust property, § 744
- Service of process. Agent for Service of Process, this index
- Statute of Frauds, signature or subscription, § 86
- Third parties, breach of trust, § 901
- Tort liability, § 401, 402, 731 et seq
- Trust as mere agency, § 42, 45, 103, 104
- Trust distinguished, § 42, 45, 103, 104
- Trustees
  - Buying for self claims against trust property, § 543(D)
  - Contracts, § 722
  - Employment of agents, § 555
  - Liability for acts of agent, § 542
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Trustee's power to employ, sale of trust property, § 744
  - Trust res, purchase of interest after resignation, § 543(D)

### AGNOSTICISM

- Charitable trusts, aiding, § 376
- Charitable trusts, propagation of doctrine, § 376

### AGREEMENTS

- Contracts, generally, this index

### AGRICULTURE

- Beneficiaries, passive trust, § 208
- Estate taxes, deferral of payment, § 276
- Farm implements, depletion, § 827
- Farm operating expenses, allocation, § 803
- Investments in land, margin, § 674
- Leases of farm property, term, § 788
- Management of business, implied power to mortgage, § 760
- Receipts
  - Allocation between principal and income, § 816, 819
  - Duties of trustee, § 819
- Special use valuation, estate taxes, § 274.10
- Tracing trust funds, § 921
- Valuation of farms, estate taxes, § 274.10

### AIDERS AND ABETTORS

- Participation in breach of trust, § 901

### ALABAMA

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 616

### ALASKA

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

### ALCOHOLICS AND INTOXICATED PERSONS

- Capacity of settlor to create trust, § 44
- Capacity to be beneficiary, § 168
- Georgia, statutes, § 212
- Removal as trustee, § 527
- Spendthrift trust, § 222
- Spendthrift trusts, protective estates, § 222
- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527

### ALEATORY

- Trustee's wrongful transactions, tracing trust funds, § 925

### ALIENATION

- See also Assignments; Beneficiaries' Interests; Spendthrift Trusts



**ALIENATION—Cont'd**

- Accumulations of income, § 215
- Beneficiary's interest, § 188
- Beneficiary's power of alienation, § 188
- Blended trusts, § 230
  - Death of beneficiary intestate, § 189
  - Involuntary alienation, creditors, § 193
  - Statute of Frauds, § 190
- Discretionary trusts, § 228
- Priorities, assignees, § 194, 195
- Purpose, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Restraints on alienation, § 741 et seq
  - Business trusts, § 247P
  - Common law rule
    - Charitable trusts, § 349
    - Statutes affecting, § 219
  - Direct, classified, § 220
  - Discretionary trusts, § 228
  - Equitable fees outside trusts, § 220
  - Equitable life interests outside trusts, § 220
  - Fee or absolute interest, § 220
  - Land trusts, § 249
  - Legal estates for years, § 220
  - Legal life estate, § 220
  - Married women's trusts, § 232
  - Other than spendthrift trusts, § 220
  - Partial, validity, § 220
  - Powers of trustee, § 741 et seq
  - Promissory restraints, § 220
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222, 226
  - American statutes, § 222
  - Created for self, § 223
  - Destruction, methods, § 226
  - England, § 221
- Support trusts, § 229
- Suspension of power
  - Attack by settlor, § 42
  - Business trusts, § 247P
  - Charitable trusts, § 350
  - Conflict of laws, § 219
  - Duration of trust, § 218
  - Insurance trusts, § 242
  - Land trusts, § 249

**ALIENATION—Cont'd**

- Suspension of power—Cont'd
  - Original New York legislation, § 219
  - Perpetuities rules distinguished, § 213
  - Power of appointment, § 219
  - Recent statutory changes, § 219
  - Same period for accumulations, § 216
  - Separability, § 219
  - Statutes following original New York system, § 219
  - Statutory limits, § 219

**ALIENATION OF PROPERTY**

- Charitable trusts, possibility of reverter, § 419
- Deeds and Conveyances, generally, this index
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Restraints on Alienation, generally, this index
- Statutes, § 219
- Suspension of power
  - Charitable trusts, § 349, 350
  - Duration, § 218
  - Statutes, § 219

**ALIEN PROPERTY CUSTODIAN**

- Enemy aliens, interests under trusts, § 168

**ALIENS**

- Beneficiaries, § 168
  - Disposition of trust interest, § 187
  - Federal estate and gift taxes, § 10
  - Federal income tax return, § 10, 265
- Charitable trusts, beneficiaries, § 365
- Enemy aliens, termination of trust, confiscation, § 995
- Estate taxes, marital deduction, § 275.12
- Noncitizen spouse, marital deduction, § 275.12
- Nonresident, § 10
  - United States taxation, § 10, 265, 271.5, 277

## INDEX

### ALIENS—Cont'd

- Nonresident aliens, fiduciary tax returns, § 265
- Purchase money resulting trusts, illegal intent, § 463
- Removal as trustee
  - Grounds, § 527
  - Notice, § 523
- Resident, United States taxation, § 10
- Resulting trusts, illegal agreement, § 463
- Resulting trusts, purchase-money, § 463
- Trustees
  - Eligibility, § 132
  - Removal from office, jurisdiction, § 523

### ALIMONY

- Claims, spendthrift trusts, § 224
- Federal estate tax, § 270.10, 273.45
- Federal gift tax, § 270.10, 278
- Federal income tax
  - Deductibility of payments from trust, § 270.10
  - Includibility in spouse's gross income, § 270.10
- Payments
  - Lump sum, § 270.10
  - Property settlement, § 270.10
  - Support of minor children, § 270.10
  - From § 71 trust, § 270.10
  - From § 682 trust, § 270.10
- Prior law, § 270.10
- Functions of trusts, § 234
- Taxation, § 270.10

### ALIMONY TRUSTS

- Generally, § 234
- Estate taxes, § 270.10
- Gift taxes, § 270.10
- Income taxes, § 270.10
- Irrevocable trusts, § 232
- Spendthrift trusts, exceptions, § 224

### ALIQOT PART RULE

- Purchase money resulting trusts, payment, § 457

### ALLEYS

- See Streets and Alleys

### ALLOCATION OF EXPENSES

- See also Principal and Income
- Court control, § 563, 802
- Federal income tax, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
- Litigation, § 809, 871
- Various items considered, § 802, 809

### ALLOCATION OF RECEIPTS

- See also Principal and Income
- Federal income tax, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
- Insurance settlements, allocation between principal and income, § 816
- Various items considered, § 819, 829

### ALMSHOUSES

- Charitable trusts, § 373
- Tax funds, charitable trusts, § 367

### ALTAR

- Charitable trusts, aid to religion, § 376

### ALTERATION OF TRUST

- See Modification of Trust

### ALTERNATE VALUATION DATE

- Federal estate tax, § 274

### ALTERNATE VALUATION ELECTION

- Federal estate tax, § 274.15

### ALTERNATIVE CONTINGENT GIFTS

- Charity, estate taxes, marital deduction, § 275.10
- Perpetuities, § 213

### ALTERNATIVE MINIMUM TAX

- Income taxes, trustees return, § 268.25

### ALTERNATIVE REMEDIES

- See also Remedies
- Constructive trust and damages, § 471, 473
- Election between, § 945, 946

**ALTERNATIVE REMEDIES**

—Cont'd

Tracing trust funds and equitable lien, § 921

**AMATEUR SPORTS ORGANIZATIONS**

Charitable gifts, income tax deductions, § 264.25

**AMATEUR TRUSTEES**

Care required, § 541

Duty of care, § 541

**AMBIGUITIES**

Construction of beneficiaries' interests, § 182

Gifts to charity, § 324, 328, 440

Identification of beneficiary, § 161

Parol evidence, Statute of Frauds, § 88

Testamentary trusts, parol evidence, § 102

**AMENDMENT OF TRUST**

See also Modification of Trust

Bankruptcy, power, § 193

Gift by will to amendable trust, § 105

Gift over following termination, § 103

Written instruments, § 42

**AMERICAN BANKERS**

**ASSOCIATION COLLECTION CODE**

Commercial paper, collection by banks, § 24, 924

Where collecting bank fails, § 24

**AMERICAN INDIANS**

Beneficiaries of trusts, § 168

Charitable trusts, social services, § 379

Public trusts, § 246

United States, trustee of Indian lands, § 246

**AMORTIZATION**

See also Principal and Income

Apportionment of receipts, wasting assets, § 827

Bonds bought at a premium, § 828

**AMORTIZATION—Cont'd**

Cost of improvements to trust property, § 805

Court rules, § 805

Permanent and temporary test, § 805

Statutes, § 805

Depreciation, rents, § 829

Improvements, required by tax assessments, § 805

Purchased life estate, federal income tax, § 268.5

Wasting assets, duties as to, § 827

**ANALYSIS**

Statute of Frauds, wordings of American statutes, § 63

**ANCIENT TRANSACTIONS**

Laches, § 948, 949

Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, § 464

**ANCILLARY PROBATE PROCEEDINGS**

Living trusts, avoidance, § 231

**ANIMALS**

Accounting, trust for the care of an animal, § 962

As beneficiaries of trusts, § 165

Charitable purpose

Abandoned or abused, § 379

Anti-vivisection, § 368

Prevent cruelty, § 379

Protection against cruelty, § 379

Charitable trusts, § 379

Charitable trusts, municipal trustee, § 328

Depletion allowance from receipts, § 827

Gifts to maintain, § 165

Honorary trusts, § 166

Offspring, allocation between principal and income, § 819

Receipts, distributions, § 819

Tracing trust funds, § 921

**ANNUITIES**

Generally, § 234

## INDEX

### ANNUITIES—Cont'd

- Accumulations, construction of trust, § 217
- Apportionment
  - Principal and income, § 818
- Charitable organizations
  - Beneficiaries, § 363
  - Estate tax deductions, § 275.5
  - Income taxes, § 264.7
- Clergymen, charitable trusts, § 362
- Commercial, trustee purchasing or giving cost amount to beneficiary, § 814
- Depreciation, principal and income, § 827
- Employee benefit distributions, § 273.25
- Employee benefit plans
  - Federal tax consequences, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
  - Payment of benefits, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
- Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273
- Expenses of estate, apportionment, § 808
- Federal estate tax
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10
  - When not included in gross estate, § 273, 273.25
  - When survivor payments included in gross estate, § 273.25
- Federal gift tax
  - Charitable deduction, guaranteed annuity interest, § 283
  - Election of annuity payments, § 278
- Federal income tax
  - Qualified annuity plan, § 270.20
- Gift taxes, § 277
- Income taxes, § 264.7, 273.25
- Officers and employees, gift taxes, § 278
- Payment out of principal, § 813
- Payments, employees benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20
- Purchase by employer, employee bankruptcy, trust status, § 46
- Purposes of trusts, early law, § 212

### ANNUITIES—Cont'd

- Right of donee to take cost of annuity, § 814, 1008
- Trusts to pay, abatement, adequacy of funds, § 813
- Trusts to provide, § 234, 813
- Valuation, estate taxes, § 274

### ANNUITY TRUSTS

- Abatement, settlor's estate inadequate, § 813
- Charitable
  - Estate and tax planning, § 245, 264.25
  - Federal tax laws, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Charitable remainder, § 245, 264.25, 270.5
- Device to avoid principal and income allocation problems, § 816
- Estate planning uses, § 234, 245
- Functions, § 234, 813
- Payments, accrual date and duration, § 813
- Payments out of principal, § 813
  - Construction of settlor's interest, § 813
- Principal or income, settlor's direction, § 813
- Private, estate plan uses, § 234
- Setting up trust, § 813
- Split interest charitable trust, § 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Support purpose, adjustments to principal, § 813

### ANTAGONISM

- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527
- When requires removal of trustee, § 527

### ANTECEDENT DEBT

- Cancellation or taking security as value, bona fide purchaser rule, § 889
- Trust to pay creditors, § 250

### ANTECEDENT WRITING

- Statute of Frauds, satisfying, § 82

**ANTENUPTIAL CONTRACTS**

- Constructive trusts, fraudulent transfers, § 475
- Federal estate tax, transfers in trust for consideration, § 273.45
- Federal gift tax, release of marital rights, § 278
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Gift taxes, § 278
- Uniform Premarital Agreement Act, § 211
- Validity, § 211
- When deemed illegal, § 211

**ANTENUPTIAL TRUST**

- Purposes of trusts, § 211, 475
- When deemed illegal, § 211

**ANTICIPATION OF DEATH**

- See also contemplation of death, and see Federal Estate Tax; State Estate and Inheritance Taxation
- Resulting trusts
  - Gift from wife to husband, § 460
  - Husband as payor and wife as grantee, § 459

**ANTICIPATION OF INTEREST**

- See also Assignments; Beneficiaries' Interests; Spendthrift Trusts
- Beneficiary's interest, spendthrift trust provisions, § 225
- Prepayments by trustee, § 814

**ANTI-LAPSE PROVISIONS**

- Descent and distribution, beneficiary predeceasing testator, § 164

**ANTI-LAPSE STATUTES**

- Successors of deceased beneficiary, § 164

**APARTMENT BUILDINGS**

- Cooperative apartments
  - Business trusts, § 247B
- Depreciation reserve out of rents, § 829
- Leases beyond trust term, § 789
- Management by trustee, § 250
- Tort liability, contracts regarding, § 735

**APPEAL AND REVIEW**

- Abuse of discretion, removal of trustee, § 519
- Charitable trusts, decree exercising cy pres power, § 441
- Compensation award by court, § 977
- Court construction, trustee's powers, § 559
- Federal taxes, § 262
- Potential conflict of interest, appeal of trust arrangement, § 871
- Tax court decisions, § 262
- Trustee's duty
  - Attack on trust, § 581
- Trust investments, duties of trustee, § 685

**APPOINTMENT, POWER OF**

- See also Powers of Appointment, this Index
- Beneficiary, § 264.20, 273.35
- Class as beneficiary, selection, § 162
- Class of possible appointees, § 182
- Conflict of laws, § 299
- Creation of trust, when effectively exercised, § 43
- Distinction from trust, § 38, 116
- Estate and tax planning, § 233, 264.15, 264.20, 273.35, 282
- Federal estate tax, § 273.35
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10
  - Transfer of property in contemplation of death, § 273.5
- Federal gift tax, § 282
  - Marital deduction, § 280
- Federal income tax, beneficiary controls, § 264.20, 268.20
- Imperative powers, statutory control, § 116
- Incidents, compared with trust, § 38, 116
- Insurance trusts, § 264.15
- Life tenant, power to invade principal as taxable general power of appointment, § 264.20, 273.35
- Modification, tax liabilities, § 993
- Power to create further trust, § 43
- Reservation, making trust testamentary, § 104

## INDEX

### APPOINTMENT, POWER OF

#### —Cont'd

- Revocable trust, § 233, 264.5
- Rule against Perpetuities, applications, § 213
- Settlor creating spendthrift trust for self, creditor's rights, § 223, 233
- Special, imperative power involving a trust, § 116
- State estate and inheritance taxes, § 286, 300
- Subject-matter of trust, § 116
- Suspension of power of alienation, § 219
- Termination, § 999
- Testamentary trusts, § 264.20
- Trustee-beneficiary, § 121, 273.35

### APPOINTMENTS

- See also Appointment, Power of; Successor Trustees
- Beneficiary, § 121, 532
- Court
  - Charitable trustees, § 397, 440
  - Court appointed trustee, § 246
  - Named trustee incompetent to take or hold title, § 125, 132
  - Settlor's failure to name trustee, § 123
- Disclaimer, charitable trustees, § 328
- Power of Appointment, generally, this index
- Receivers and receivership, removal of trustees, § 861
- Settlor, § 121, 122, 532
- Successor trustee, § 532, 533
  - Beneficiary, § 532
  - Court, § 532, 533
    - Letters of office from court, § 151, 563
    - Nonresident individual or corporation, § 132, 295
  - Settlor, § 532
- Successor trustees, § 533, 861
  - Prior to resignation, § 511
  - Resignation of predecessor trustee, § 533
  - Statutes, § 533
  - Vacancy in office, § 532

### APPORTIONMENT

- See also Allocation of Expenses; Federal Estate Tax; Principal and Income; State Estate and Inheritance Taxes
- Corporate distributions
  - Generally, § 841, 859
  - Dividends, sale or purchase between dividend dates, § 818
- Death taxes, § 272.5, 286, 286.5, 807
- Expenses, various items considered, § 802, 809
- Federal estate tax, § 272.5, 276, 807
- Income, successive beneficiaries, § 818
  - Beginning of trust, § 818
  - Common law rules, § 818
  - Between principal and income, § 818
  - Statutes, § 818
  - Successive income beneficiaries, § 818
  - Termination of income trust, § 818
- Methods, proceeds from delayed sale of unproductive property, § 824
- Periodic income receipts, § 818
- Receipts, various items considered
  - Accrued or collected, § 818
  - Annuity receipts, § 818
  - Common trust fund receipts, § 818
  - Corporate distributions, various types, § 841, 859
  - Dividends, § 818
  - Insurance contract receipts, § 818
  - Interest, § 818
  - Rents, § 818
  - Settlor and first beneficiary, § 818
  - Settlor's direction controlling, § 818
  - Statutory regulation, § 818
  - Successive beneficiaries, § 818
  - Termination of trust, § 818
  - Uniform Principal and Income Act, § 816, 818
  - Winding up period following trust termination, § 818
- Sales proceeds
  - Discount bonds, methods, § 826

**APPORTIONMENT—Cont'd**

- Sales proceeds—Cont'd
  - Unproductive intangible property, § 825
  - Unproductive tangible property, § 824
- Statutes, proceeds from sale of unproductive property, § 824, 825

**APPRAISALS AND APPRAISERS**

- Duty of trustee, § 612
- Employment of appraiser, § 612
  - Trustee employing self, § 543(M)
- Sales of trust property, § 745
- Valuation of Assets, generally, this index

**APPRECIATION**

- Breach of trust, measure of damages, § 543(V), 862
- Divorce, transfers of property, income taxes, § 270.10
- Marital Property Act, § 7
- Shares and shareholders, gift taxes, § 277

**APPRENTICES**

- Charitable trusts, assistance, § 373

**APPROVAL**

- See Consent, this Index

**ARBITRATION AND AWARD**

- Accounts and accounting, § 966
- Implied powers of trustee, § 551
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 861
- State taxation, § 287

**ARCHITECTURE**

- Charitable trusts, motives of settlors, § 366

**ARIZONA**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 618

**ARKANSAS**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 619

**ARMARKING**

- Mortgage participation certificates, investments, § 676

**ARMED FORCES**

- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378
- Governmental trusts, § 378
- Joining hostile army, removal of trustee, § 527
- Suspension, trustee, § 528
- Trustees
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Temporary suspension, § 528
- Veterans, generally, this index

**ARM'S LENGTH TRANSACTION**

- Corporate directors, dealings with stockholders, § 16, 481
- Co-tenants, § 28
- Fiduciary or business relationship, § 481

**ARREST**

- Contract and trust, distinctions, § 17
- Trustee, remedy of beneficiary, § 861
- Trustee in contempt of court, § 861

**ART**

- Charitable trusts, § 375
- Education, charitable purpose, § 375
- Galleries, charitable trusts, § 391
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Beneficiaries, § 364
- Museums, charitable trust purpose, § 362

**ASSENT**

- See Acceptance; Acquiescence; Consent; Notification

**ASSESSMENTS**

- Charitable trusts
  - Exemptions, § 401
  - Source of funds, § 367
- Charitable trusts, source of funds, § 367
- Corporate stock
  - Duties of trustee, § 720
  - Liabilities of trustee, § 720
- Exemptions, charitable trusts, § 401



## INDEX

### ASSESSMENTS—Cont'd

- Federal income tax, personal liability of trustee, § **265**
- Mortgage to pay, statutory provisions, § **763**
- Payment, § **602**
- Public improvements, charitable trust property tax exemption, § **400**
- Source of payment, principal or income, § **805**
- Stock, trustee's liabilities arising from property ownership, § **720**
- Tax, improvement expenses, allocation, § **805**
- Trustees duty to pay, § **602**
- Trustee's duty to pay, § **602**

### ASSETS

- Compromise and settlement
  - Gift taxes, § **278**
  - Irrevocable trusts, § **264.10**
- Marital Property, generally, this index
- Real Estate, generally, this index
- Swollen
  - Tracing trust funds, § **921**
    - Acceptance of doctrine, § **922**
    - Rejection of doctrine, § **922**
- Taxes and taxation. Property Taxes, generally, this index
- Valuation, generally, this index
- Ward, transfer to trustee of revocable trust created by ward, § **13**
- Wasting
  - Depreciation reserve, rents, § **829**
  - Natural resources, receipts, § **829**
  - Property other than natural resources, § **827**

### ASSIGNMENTS

- See also Beneficiaries' Interests; Creation of Trust; Creditors; Spendthrift Trusts
- Annuity trusts, § **234**
- Bankruptcy, spendthrift trusts, § **221**
- Beneficial interest
  - Acts establishing prior rights, § **195**
  - Acts showing inferior status, § **195**
  - Assignee of trustee-beneficiary, takes subject to assignor's

### ASSIGNMENTS—Cont'd

- Beneficial interest—Cont'd
  - liabilities, § **192**
  - Assignee takes subject to equities, § **192**
  - Controlled by trust instrument, § **188**
  - Methods, § **188**
  - Nature of interest, § **185**
  - Priority, successive assignees, § **194, 195**
    - American rules, § **195**
    - English rule, § **194**
  - In rem rights, § **183**
  - Requirement of writing, § **188, 190**
  - Resulting trust, § **468, 469**
  - Rights of assignee, § **188**
  - Statute of Frauds, § **190**
  - Violation of duties, § **192**
- Beneficial interests, statutes, § **193, 222 et seq.**
- Beneficiary, § **188**
  - Blended trusts, § **230**
  - Contingent interest, § **188**
  - Discretionary trusts, § **188, 228**
  - Effect of disclaimer, § **171**
  - England, § **221**
  - Equitable interest, § **188**
  - Express trust, § **188**
  - Implied trust, § **188**
  - Settlor's power to prohibit or limit, § **188, 222, 226**
  - Spendthrift trusts, § **226**
  - Statutes restricting, § **188**
  - Support trusts, § **229**
  - To trustee, merger, § **129, 1003**
  - Vested interest, § **188**
  - Writing required, statutes, § **188, 190**
- Choses in action, § **25**
- Choses in action, bona fide purchasers, patent equities distinguished from latent, § **886**
- Consent, barring of remedies, § **941**
- Consent to breach binding subsequent assignee, § **941**
- Control by settlor, § **188**

**ASSIGNMENTS—Cont'd**

- Creation of trust, formalities, § 141, 142
  - Bonds, § 142
  - Choses in action, § 142
  - Corporate stock, § 142
  - Future wages, § 113
  - Insurance, § 142, 236
  - Non-negotiable choses, § 25
  - Special imperative powers of appointment, § 116
  - Various types of interests, § 142
- Discretionary trusts, § 228
  - England, § 221
  - United States, § 228
- Distinguished from trust, § 25
- Employee, employer's group life insurance policy, § 235, 264.15
- Employee benefit plans, vested interests, § 222, 255
- England, § 221
- Federal gift tax, § 278
- Gift taxes
  - Generation skipping transfer taxes, § 284.5
  - Transfers subject to gift taxes, § 278
- Group insurance, federal estate tax, § 264.15, 273.40
- Investment responsibility, third parties, § 542
- Leases
  - Restraints on alienation, § 220
  - Taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)
- Married women, § 232
- Partial assignments, choses, § 25
- Payor's resulting trust interest, § 454
- Personal life insurance trusts, creation, § 236
- Priority, successive assignees, § 194, 195
- Revocable trusts, rights of assignees, § 233
- Spendthrift trust
  - Destructibility of trust, § 226
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222 et seq.
  - Income due beneficiary, § 226

**ASSIGNMENTS—Cont'd**

- Statute of Frauds, § 190
  - Successive assignments
    - Beneficiary's interest, priorities, § 194, 195
  - Support trusts, § 229
  - Surrender of beneficial interest to resulting trustee, § 466
  - Trustees, loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Trustee's interest in resulting trust, extinction of trust, § 466
  - Trust indenture, § 250
- ASSIGNMENTS FOR BENEFIT OF CREDITORS**
- Generally, § 250
  - Bona fide purchaser rule
    - Duty to inquire, § 894
    - Value, § 887
  - Immunity clause, § 542
  - Liquidation trusts, § 254
  - Mortgage or trust deed, distinguished from trust, § 29
  - Purposes of trusts, early law, § 212
  - Resulting trusts, extinction, § 466
  - State statutes, § 250
  - Trusts to pay creditors, § 250

**ASSISTANTS**

- Delegation of trust powers, § 555
- Power to employ, § 555

**ASSOCIATIONS AND SOCIETIES**

- Administering charitable trusts, § 328
- Beneficiaries
  - Charitable trusts, § 362, 365, 367, 379
  - Pending incorporation, § 163
  - Private trust, § 167
  - Qualification as, § 161
- Business insurance trusts, § 235 et seq.
- Cemetery associations, charitable trusts, § 377
- Charitable Organizations, generally, this index
- Charitable trusts
  - Purpose and beneficiaries, § 364, 365

## INDEX

### ASSOCIATIONS AND SOCIETIES

#### —Cont'd

- Duration of trust, § 218
- Federal income tax
  - Trusts taxable as associations (see Business Trusts, *infra*)
  - Court decisions, § 270.40
  - Definition of association, § 270.40
  - Tax rates
    - Corporate, § 247, 270.40
    - Trusts, § 247A, 261, 270.40
  - Tests, trust or association, § 270.40
- Future formation as corporations, § 163
- Income taxes, § 270.40
- Members, beneficiaries of private trust, § 167
- Restricted gifts to clubs, charitable purposes, § 379
- Trustees
  - Capacity to act as trustee, § 328
  - Charitable trusts, § 328
  - Competency to take title, § 125, 328
  - Private trusts, § 125
  - Trusts, duration, § 218
- Unincorporated associations
  - As beneficiaries, § 167
  - As trustees, § 125
  - Valuation, estate taxes, § 274

### ASSUMPTION OF RISK

- Charitable trusts, tort liability, § 401

### ASTRONOMICAL OBSERVATORIES

- Charitable trusts, § 375

### ASYLUMS

- Charitable trust purpose, § 373

### ATHEISM

- Charitable trust purpose, propagation of doctrine, § 376
- Charitable trusts, § 376

### ATHLETICS

- Charitable trusts, § 379

### ATTACHMENT

- Beneficiary's interest
  - Legal remedies, § 193, 227
  - Successive assignees, priorities, § 195
- Bona fide purchasers, equitable interest, § 885
- Business trust property, § 247N
- Consideration, bona fide purchasers, § 887
- Creditors of trustee, § 146
- Employee benefit funds
  - Alimony, § 224, 255
  - Support obligations, § 222, 224
- Spendthrift trusts, § 227
- Spendthrift trusts, beneficiary's interest, § 227
- Title to property, bona fide purchasers, § 885
- Trust property, creditors of trustee, § 146

### ATTESTATION

- Creation of trusts, transfer of property, § 142

### ATTORNEY, POWER OF

- See Powers of Attorney

### ATTORNEY GENERAL

- Charitable corporations and trusts, powers, § 324, 411
- Charitable trusts
  - Enforcement, § 411
  - Protection, supervision and enforcement, § 394, 411
  - Reports, § 361
- Charitable trusts, administration, § 391, 396
  - Accounting, § 411
  - Consent, termination of trust by settlor, § 399
  - Consent to alteration, § 393
  - Cy pres applications, § 441
  - Enforcement, § 411
  - Party defendant in suits, § 411
  - Removal of trustee, § 522
  - Reports to, § 395, 411
  - Visitation power, § 416
- Cy pres, § 441

**ATTORNEY GENERAL—Cont'd**

Necessary party, charitable trust proceedings, § 394, 411

**ATTORNEYS**

Advice of counsel, trustee's duties, § 541

Burden of proof, § 544

Collections held in trust, § 22

Conflict of interest, representing both parties, § 543(S)

Constructive trustees, § 481

Contingent fee rights, principal and income, § 827

Delegation of trust powers, § 555

Employment, implied powers of trustee, § 551

Executors and trustees

Sale of real estate and collection of proceeds, § 12

Fiduciary relation, § 481

Gifts from client

Duty of fair play, burden of proof, § 544

Validity of, § 544

Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544

Judicial sales, buying property at forced sale, § 543(C)

Misappropriation of trust funds, suspension from practice of law, § 22

Outstanding claims of client, buying, constructive trust, § 543

Precatory words, trustees to employ, § 182

Professional corporations, § 255

Sale forced by third parties, purchasing, § 543(C)

Trustee employing self, § 543(M)

Trustees

Buying for self claims against trust property, § 543(D)

Employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)

Trust res, purchase of interest after resignation, § 543(D)

**ATTORNEYS' FEES**

Generally, § 871

**ATTORNEYS' FEES—Cont'd**

Attack on trust, trustee defense, § 581

Breach of trust, § 871

Charitable trusts, cy pres application, procedure and parties, § 441

Common fund, breach of trust, § 871

Cy pres, § 441

Enforcement of trust, § 871

Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15

Expense of estate, apportionment between principal and income, § 802, 803, 809

Federal estate tax deductions, § 275.15

Federal income tax deductions, § 266, 267, 268.25

Removal of trustee, § 525, 871

Spendthrift trusts, claims for, § 224

Substantial benefit, breach of trust, § 871

Trustees

application to court for instructions, § 559

removal from office, § 525

**AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS**

Sales, methods, § 744, 745

**AUDITS AND AUDITING**

See also Accounts and Accounting

Charitable trusts, § 321

Cy pres application, procedure and parties, § 441

Use of, cy pres proceeding, § 441

**AUSTRALIA**

Trust statutes, § 9

**AUTOMOBILES**

Motor Vehicles, this index

**AWARD**

See Arbitration and Award

**BAD FAITH**

See also Good Faith, this Index

Conduct of third party in bad faith, § 909

Participation in breach of trust, § 909

Purchaser from trustee, § 891, 897

Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 909

## INDEX

### BAILMENT

- Adequacy of legal remedy, § 11
- Construction, bailment or trust intended, § 11
- Constructive trust, converted property, § 476
- Definitions, § 11
- Distinguished from trust, § 11
- Public funds, § 21
- Special bank deposits, § 21

### BANK COLLECTION CODE

- See American Bankers Association Collection Code, this Index

### BANK DEPOSITS

- See also Banks and Banking; Investments; Participation in Breach of Trust; Totten Trusts
- Agency to collect choses in action, § 22
- American Bankers Association Collection Code, § 24
- Bank as trustee
  - Generally, § 21
  - Checking account, § 21
  - Dividend accounts, § 20
- Breach of trust, withdrawing funds, § 911
- Choses in action, agency to collect, § 22
- Constructive trusts
  - Public and trust funds, § 21
- Corporations
  - Bond coupon accounts, § 20
  - Corporate trustee depositing trust funds with self, § 543(K)
  - Dividend accounts, § 20
  - Payroll accounts, § 20
- Co-trustees, breach of trust, withdrawing funds, § 911
- Creation of trusts, transfer of property, § 142
- Debt or trust, § 23
- Delivery to trustee, § 142
- Deposit slip agreements, § 24
- Disloyalty, corporate trustee depositing with self, § 543(K)
- Federal estate tax
  - Gross estate, § 273

### BANK DEPOSITS—Cont'd

- Funds for investment, § 21
- General deposits, § 21
- Joint accounts
  - Generally, § 47
  - Co-trustees, withdrawals by one, § 911
  - Federal gift tax, § 278
- Liabilities of bank, participation in breach of trust, § 906, 912
- Mixed trust and personal funds, tracing trust funds, § 926, 927
  - Apportionment of withdrawals, § 928
- Public funds, § 21
- Purchase of foreign credit, § 21
- Savings account trusts, § 47
  - Creditors rights, § 47, 233
- Special deposits, § 21
- Subject-matter of trust, § 115
- Time deposits, creation of trusts, transfer of property, § 142
- Totten trusts, § 47
- Tracing trust funds
  - Generally, § 921
  - Mixed funds, § 926, 927
  - Trustee's restorations of trust funds, § 929
  - Trust's commercial paper, § 924
- Transfer of possession, § 148
- Transfer of property interest to trustee, § 142
- Trust funds, § 21
- Uniform Commercial Code, § 7, 904
- Uniform deposit slip agreements, § 24
- Withdrawals, tracing trust funds, § 926
- Withdrawing fund, breach of trust, § 911

### BANK DEPOSITS AND COLLECTIONS

- See, also, Negotiable Instruments, generally, this index
- Breach of trust
  - Bank liability
    - Depositing trust property to personal credit of trustees, § 906

**BANK DEPOSITS AND  
COLLECTIONS—Cont'd**

- Breach of trust—Cont'd
- Bank liability—Cont'd
  - Honoring checks drawn on trust property
    - To third parties, § 908
    - To trustees, § 907
  - Cotrustees, joint accounts, single trustee withdrawals, § 911
  - Damages, interest, § 863
  - Joint accounts, cotrustees, single trustee withdrawals, § 911
  - Trustees, depositing funds in own banking department, § 543(K)
- Creation of trusts, § 47
- Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273
- Gift taxes, § 278
- Joint accounts, § 233
  - Generally, § 47
  - Breach of trust, cotrustees, single trustee withdrawals, § 911
- Jurisdiction, § 292
- Multiple party accounts, § 47, 233
- Payable on death accounts, § 47, 233
- Presumptions, § 47
- Probate proceedings, avoidance, § 231
- Savings banks, probate proceedings, avoidance, § 231
- Setoff and counterclaim, § 21
- Surviving spouse, elective share, § 233

**BANKERS COLLECTION CODE**

- See American Bankers Association Collection Code, this Index

**BANKRUPTCY**

- See also Insolvency
- Assignments by trustee-beneficiary, § 192
- Beneficial interests, § 193, 224, 227, 229
- Beneficiary
  - English law, § 221
  - Equitable remedies, § 193
  - Insurance trusts, § 244
  - Interest of beneficiary passing to trustee, § 193

**BANKRUPTCY—Cont'd**

- Beneficiary—Cont'd
  - Right of trustee to beneficiary's interest, § 227
- Bona fide purchasers, purchase-money resulting trusts, § 466
- Breach of trust, fraud, § 947
- Business trusts, § 247, 247T
- Capacity of settlor to create trust, § 44
- Claims against beneficiary, spendthrift trusts, § 227
- Constructive trusts
  - Bankruptcy of trustee, release of debts, § 947
  - claim for imposition, inclusion in estate, § 146
  - intersection of bankruptcy law and constructive trusts, § 475.1
- Contingency, perpetuities, § 213
- Contract and trust, distinction, § 17
- Creditors rights, § 227
- Election of remedies, claim, § 946
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255
- Executed oral trusts of land, Statute of Frauds, § 69
- Filing claim, election of remedies, § 946
- Fraud, trustees, § 947
- General powers of appointment, exercise by trustee, § 233
- Insurance trust beneficiary, statute, § 244
- Interest of beneficiary passing, § 193
- Personal life insurance trusts, § 243
- Preference
  - Beneficiary's claim for damages, § 862
  - Co-beneficiaries, § 191
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § 862
- Public trusts, § 246
- Resulting trusts
  - Purchase-money type, extinction, § 466
- Resulting trusts, extinction, § 466
- Settlor
  - Power to revoke trust, § 1000
- Spendthrift trusts
  - Generally, § 221, 223

## INDEX

### **BANKRUPTCY—Cont'd**

- Spendthrift trusts—Cont'd
  - Acquisition of interest, § 222
  - claims, generally, § 227
  - Creditors rights, § 227
  - Creditors rights and remedies, § 227
  - Gifts, § 222
- Status of property, § 45
- Statute of Frauds
  - Trust executed, § 69
  - Trust executory, § 70
  - Writing, power of bankrupt, § 82
- Sureties, liability on trustees bond, § 864
- Totten trust, joint bank account, § 47
- Tracing trust funds, § 921
- Transfers in fraud of creditors, § 211
- Trust amendment or revocation power, § 193
- Trustees
  - Barring of remedies, § 947
  - Beneficiary not preferred claimant, § 862
  - Beneficiary's election of remedies, § 946
  - Beneficiary's equitable lien, § 862
  - Damages, recovery by beneficiaries, § 862
  - Fraud, § 947
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Powers of appointment, exercise, § 233
  - Preference among co-beneficiaries, § 191
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § 947
  - Removal, § 527
  - Resulting trust, § 466
  - Statutes, beneficiary a preferred claimant, § 862
  - Tracing trust funds, lien, § 921
- Trust indenture, § 250

### **BANKS AND BANKING**

- See also Bank Deposits; Participation in Breach of Trust; Totten Trusts; Trust Companies; Trustees

### **BANKS AND BANKING—Cont'd**

- American Bankers Association Collection Code, § 24, 924
- Bank Deposits and Collections, this index
- Bona fide purchasers, credit, § 888
- Bond of trustee, excused, § 151
- Border line debt-trust cases, § 21
- Breach of trust
  - Cashing check from trustee to self, § 907
  - Debtors and creditors, bona fide purchasers, consideration, § 888
  - Honoring check on trust account in favor of third person, § 908
  - Permitting trustee to deposit trust paper in personal bank account, § 906
  - Taking trust property in payment of personal debt, § 904
- Third parties, security, personal debts of trustees, § 904
- Trustees
  - Depositing funds in own banking department, § 543(K)
  - Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)
  - Securing incidental benefits for self while engaged in trust business, § 543(Q)
  - Shares and shareholders, voting for self as director or officer, § 543(N)
  - Trustee's personal bank account, notice of trust fund, § 904
- Business trusts, § 247D
- Business trusts, availability, § 247
- Checking accounts, § 21
- Collective investment funds, § 248, 677
- Common trust funds, investments, § 270.25
- Community trusts, administration, § 329
- Concealment of material facts, constructive trusts, § 473
- Corporate trustee, investment duties, § 612
- Duty of loyalty, § 543 to 543(V)



**BANKS AND BANKING—Cont'd**

- Failed, collection items, debt or trust, § 23, 25
- Federal regulations, § 134, 667
- Foreign bank, trustee of credits, § 20
- Foreign corporations
  - Capacity to act as trustee, § 132
- Foreign credit, purchase, § 21
- General and special deposits, § 21
- Insolvency
  - Tracing trust funds, assets of bank, § 922
- Investments
  - Common trust funds, § 677
  - Mutual trust investment companies, § 677
  - National banks, § 667
  - State banks and trust companies, § 612, 616, 666
  - Trust investment statutes, all states, § 616, 616 to 666, 666
- Joint accounts, § 47
- National banks
  - Certificates of authority, § 134, 151
  - Comptroller of the Currency, regulations, § 134
  - Investments, § 667
  - Trustees, § 134
- Participation in breach of trust
  - Accepting deposit of trust paper in trustee's personal account, § 906
  - Cashing check from trustee to self, § 907
  - Honoring checks on trust account in favor of third person, § 908
  - Notice of trust funds in trustee's personal bank account, § 904
  - Notice to agent or officer of bank, § 912
  - Taking trust property in payment of trustee's personal debt, § 904
- Pooled agency accounts, national banks, § 677
- Safety deposit boxes
  - Rent, allocation to principal or income, § 803
- Savings account trusts, § 47

**BANKS AND BANKING—Cont'd**

- Setoff and counterclaim, breach of trust, third parties, security, personal debts of trustees, § 904
  - State regulation, § 134
  - Third parties, breach of trust, security, personal debts of trustees, § 904
  - Totten or tentative trusts, § 47
  - Trustee
    - Cemetery trusts, § 377
    - National banks, § 134
    - Savings banks, § 377
    - Value, credit of dispositor, bona fide purchaser rule, § 888
- BARGAIN AND SALE**
- Creation of trusts, § 201
  - Deeds and conveyances, § 201
  - Incomplete trust, consideration, § 205
- BARRING OF REMEDIES**
- See also Remedies
  - Generally, § 941 et seq.
  - Bankruptcy of trustee, § 947
  - Beneficiary, in general, § 941, 956
  - Breach of trust
    - Collateral estoppel, § 956
    - Laches, § 948, 949
    - Res judicata, § 956
  - Collateral estoppel, breach of trust, § 956
  - Confirmation, § 942
  - Consent, § 941
  - Election of remedies distinguished, § 945
  - Estoppel by misrepresentation, § 944
  - Exercise of trustee's power, beneficiary's consent, approval or ratification, § 564
  - Laches, breach of trust, § 948, 949
  - Limitation of Actions, generally, this index
  - Ratification, § 942
  - Res judicata, breach of trust, § 956
  - Resulting trusts, limitation of actions, § 952
  - Trustee against third party, Statute of Limitations, § 954

## INDEX

### **BASIS, GAIN OR LOSS**

Federal tax purposes, § **264.5**,  
**264.10, 268.25**

### **BENEFICIALLY INTERESTED**

Persons, meaning of statutes regard-  
ing revocation, § **999**

### **BENEFICIARIES**

See also Beneficiaries' Interests; Ben-  
eficiary; Remedies

Generally, § **161, 195, 861, 871**

Absent or unknown beneficiaries,  
distributions, § **814**

#### Acceptance

Generally, § **172**

Finality, § **170**

Necessity, § **169**

Onerous trusts, § **169**

Presumptions, § **169**

Proof, § **170**

Withdrawal, § **170**

#### Acceptance of benefits

Generally, § **169**

Effect, § **172**

Evidence of acceptance of trust,  
§ **170**

#### Accounting

Remedy against trustee, § **861, 870**

Accounts and Accounting, generally,  
this index

Accumulation rules, consent to viola-  
tion, § **217**

#### Actions

Accounts and accounting, remedy  
against trustee, § **870**

Burden of proof, § **871**

Class suits, § **871**

Against co-beneficiaries, § **191**

Counsel fees and costs, § **871**

Parties, § **871**

Set-offs, trustee, § **871**

Third party participants in breach,  
Statute of Limitations, § **955**

Against third persons, § **868, 869**  
Statute of Limitations, § **954**

Against trustee, § **861, 862, 870,**  
**871**

Virtual representation, § **871**

### **BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

Acts affecting co-beneficiaries, § **689**

#### Adopted child

Generally, § **182**

Statutes, § **182**

#### Advances to

Adult beneficiaries, § **563, 815**

Court's power to alter payment  
provisions, § **815**

Minor beneficiaries, § **563, 815**

Trust expenses, to trustee, § **801**

Aged persons, gifts from, fair play  
rule, § **544**

Agreement with trustee for resigna-  
tion, § **513**

#### Alienation of interest, restrictions

Generally, § **188, 219, 222, 226**

Co-beneficiaries, § **219**

Suspension of power, § **219**

#### Aliens

Generally, § **168, 182, 187**

Federal income tax return, § **10,**  
**265**

#### Animals as

Generally, § **165**

Honorary trusts, § **165**

Upkeep of stables or kennels,  
§ **165**

Annuity trusts, right to demand entire  
principal, § **813**

Anti-lapse statutes, successors of  
deceased beneficiary, § **164**

#### Apportionment

Receipts, § **816, 829**

Trust expenses, § **802, 810**

Associations and societies, § **161**

#### Barring remedies

Generally, § **941, 956**

Bankruptcy of trustee, § **947**

Bona fide purchaser rule, § **881,**  
**897**

Consent, § **941**

Date of repudiation of express  
trust, § **951**

Laches, § **948, 949**

Participants in breach of trust, Stat-  
ute of Limitations, § **955**

Ratification, § **942**

**BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Barring remedies—Cont'd
  - Res adjudicata, § 956
  - Statute of Limitations, § 950, 951
  - Statutes regarding probate claims, § 950
- Blended trusts, § 182, 230
- Bodily issue of children, bequest to, adopted adults included, § 182
- Burden of proof, § 871
- Business trusts
  - Generally, § 247E to 247H, 247(O)
  - Control of trust operation, § 247H, 247L
  - Preferred shareholders, § 247I
  - Shareholders as, § 247 to 247B
  - Transfers of interests, terms of instrument, § 247(O)
- Business trusts, liability, § 247
- Capacity, special cases, § 168
- Change, reservation of power, gift taxes, § 278
- Charitable trusts
  - Creation, § 323
  - Representative suits, § 414
- Charitable Trusts, this index
- Child en ventre sa mere, § 163
- Children
  - Generally, § 182
  - Advances, § 815
  - Payments, § 814
- Choice of remedies
  - Constructive trusts, § 472
  - Election, distinguished, § 472
- Citizen of communist country, § 168
- Civilly dead person, § 164
- Class
  - Generally, § 1, 162, 182, 209
  - Application of standard, § 162
  - Definiteness, § 162
  - Exclusion of members, § 162
  - Extent of interest, § 182
  - Federal income tax, § 268.10
  - Identification, § 162, 182
  - Power in trustee, § 162
  - Power of selection among members, § 162

**BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Class—Cont'd
  - Power to exclude, § 162
  - Rule against Perpetuities, applications, § 213
  - Size of interests, § 162, 182
  - Time of closing, § 182
  - Unlimited discretion
    - Absolute gift, § 162
    - Treated as power, § 162
    - Trustee, vagueness, § 162
- Class as beneficiary, § 162
- Clause excluding named person, § 162
- Co-beneficiaries
  - Actions, parties, § 871
  - Acts affecting, investments, § 688
  - Breach of trust
    - Ratification, § 942
    - Release, § 943
  - Consent by one to breach of trust, rights of others, § 941
  - Conveyances to, § 188
  - Deeds and conveyances to, § 188
  - Duties, § 191
  - Indemnity and indemnification, breach of trust, consent, § 941
  - Liabilities, § 191
  - Majority giving consent, effect, § 941
  - Ratification, breach of trust, § 942
  - Release, breach of trust, § 943
  - Rights against, § 191
  - Set-off against income due, § 814
- Common law or business trusts, § 247A
- Complex trusts, income taxes, § 267
- Consent
  - Generally, § 191, 941
  - Breach of trust, § 191, 688, 941
  - Delegation of powers, § 555
  - Effective date, § 172
  - Nonlegal investment, § 689
  - Settlor's modification of trust, § 992
  - Violation of accumulation rules, § 217

## INDEX

### **BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Construction under statutes as to power of revocation, § 999
- Constructive trusts
  - Generally, § 471, 497
  - Characteristics, § 471, 472
- Constructive trusts, remedies, § 861
- Contingent interest
  - Generally, § 181, 182
  - Assignment, § 188
  - Divide and pay over rule, § 182
- Controls
  - Compensation of trustee, § 976
  - Disclaimer, § 170, 171
  - Termination of trust, § 1005 et seq.
  - Trust property, § 148, 583
- Conveyances and assignments by, § 188
- Corporations
  - Generally, § 161
  - To be formed, § 163
  - Dissolved, § 164
- Creditors of
  - See also Spendthrift Trusts
  - Equitable remedies, § 193
  - Insurance trusts, § 244
    - Spendthrift clauses, § 244
  - Interest of beneficiary liable for beneficiary's debts, § 193
  - Legal remedies, § 193
  - Passive trusts, legal execution, § 193
  - Purchase-money resulting trust, settlor's interest, § 193
  - Resulting trust, no legal execution, § 193
  - Settlor creates trust for self, § 223
  - Spendthrift trust, § 193, 222
  - Statutes exempting beneficiary's interest, § 193
  - Trust for settlor for life with power of appointment, § 223
- Creditors of trust estate, § 721
- Curtesy in widower, death of beneficiary, § 186
- Damages, remedies against trustees, § 861

### **BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Death
  - Generally, § 164, 182
  - Curtesy in beneficiary's interest, § 186
  - Dower in beneficiary's interest, § 186
  - Escheat of beneficiary's interest, § 187
  - Before instrument becomes effective, § 164
  - Intestacy as to beneficiary's interest, § 189
  - Markers and monuments, § 164
  - Masses, § 164
  - Successors, anti-lapse statutes, § 164
  - Surviving spouse's homestead right, § 187
  - Transfer of beneficiary's interest by will, § 188
  - Transfer of interest, death of beneficiary intestate, § 189
- Default takers, power of appointment, § 182
- Deferred compensation arrangements, § 264.5
- Descent, anti-lapse statutes, § 164
- Designation
  - Employee benefit plan death benefit, § 255, 264.5, 264.15, 270.20, 273.25
  - Insurance proceeds, § 236, 239, 264.15
- Direction to employ a named person, § 182
- Disclaimer
  - Generally, § 170, 172
  - Acceleration of interest, § 172
  - Remainder interest, § 172
  - Remainder trust, failure of preceding limitations, § 161, 172
- Effect, § 172
- Federal, qualified disclaimer, § 278.5
- Finality, § 170
- Incompetent beneficiary, § 170
- Joint property, § 171

**BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Disclaimer—Cont'd
  - Life insurance proceeds, § 171
  - Minors, § 170
    - Disclaimer upon majority, § 170
  - Power to disclaim, § 170
  - Proof, § 170
  - Statutes, § 171
  - Tax purposes, § 171, 268.5, 278
  - Withdrawal, § 170
  - Written instruments, federal tax purposes, § 171
- Discretionary trusts
  - Generally, § 182, 228
  - Federal income tax, § 264.10, 267, 268.5
- Discretion of trustees, class gifts, § 162, 182, 811
- Dissolved corporations, § 164
- Distributions, absent or unknown beneficiaries, § 814
- Distributions, income taxes, § 268.5
- Double interest of trustee, § 129
- Dower, death of beneficiary, § 186
- Duties
  - Generally, § 191
  - Co-beneficiaries, § 191
  - Consent to breach of trust, rights of others, § 689, 941
  - Improper payments and distributions, return to trustee, § 814
- Education
  - Generally, § 182, 811
  - Nature of interest, § 182, 811
- Election
  - Distributions, property or proceeds of sale, § 814
  - Form of principal payments, § 814, 1010
  - Purchased annuity or purchase price, § 813, 1008
- Election of remedies
  - Generally, § 945, 946
  - Choice of remedies, § 861
  - Tracing or money claim, § 867
- Employee benefit trust, § 255, 270.20
- Enemy aliens, § 168
- Enforcement, § 201

**BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Equal shares presumed, class gift, § 182
- Equitable charge, rights and remedies, § 31
- Equitable lien
  - Generally, § 865
  - Product of breach, election, § 865
- Equities arising from assignments, § 192
- Estate and tax planning
  - Tax and nontax considerations, § 231, 233, 244, 264.20
- Estoppel
  - Disclaimer, § 170
  - Estoppel by misrepresentation, barring remedies, § 944
- Exclusion of named person, § 161
- Failure to name, conveyance to one as trustee, § 45
- Family, § 182
- Federal estate tax
  - Liability for tax, § 272.5
  - Power of appointment, § 264.20, 273.35
- Federal gift tax
  - Power of appointment, § 233, 264.20, 282
  - Power to withdraw principal, § 264.20, 282
- Federal income tax
  - Generally, family trusts, § 268.5
  - Capital gains, § 268.5, 268.25, 269
  - Carryover basis, prior law, § 271.10
  - Complex trusts, § 267, 268.5
  - Discretionary trusts, § 264.10, 267, 268.5
  - Grantor's powers, § 268.15
  - Liability as substantial owner, § 268.20
  - Liability as transferee, § 268.5
  - Returns, alien beneficiaries, § 10, 265
  - Simple trusts, § 266, 268.5
  - Special types of trusts, § 270, 270.40
- Trust accumulation distributions, § 267.5

## INDEX

### **BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Foreign government, § 168
- Foreign trusts, nonresidents, aliens, § 10
- Fraudulent conveyances, enforcement, § 211
- Governments, § 168
- Grandchildren, § 182
- Heirs
  - Generally, § 182
  - Date for determining, § 182
  - Definition, § 182
  - Gift excludes, Rule in Shelley's Case, § 182
  - Gift includes, words of purchase, § 182
  - Husband or wife as heir, § 182
  - Spouse, § 182
- Honorary trusts
  - Inanimate objects, § 165
  - Perpetuities and duration, § 166
- Identifiable, necessity, § 161
- Identification
  - Ambiguity, § 161
  - Application of description by trustee, § 161
  - Class as beneficiary, § 162
  - Clause, excluding named person, § 161
  - Descendant, § 182
  - Examples of adequate description, § 161
  - Family, § 182
  - Indefiniteness, § 161
  - Issue, § 182
  - Name and address, § 161
  - Next of kin, § 182
  - Oral evidence, § 161
  - Power of appointment, exercise, § 161
  - Relatives, § 182
  - Several writings, § 161
- Illegitimate child, § 182
- Illusory trusts, settlor as owner, § 161
- Implied disclaimer, § 170
- Implied gifts, § 182
- Implied trust, assignment of interest, § 188

### **BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Incidental beneficiary, § 161, 182
- Income
  - Interest given, § 181, 182
  - When right to begins, § 811, 817
- Income beneficiaries, extent of interest, § 182
- Income taxes
  - Generally, § 266, 268 et seq.
  - Federal regulations, § 262
- Incompetents
  - Disclaimer, § 170
  - Payment or application, § 811, 815
- Indefeasible interest, § 181
- Indefiniteness
  - Charitable trust, § 362
  - Creation of trust, § 48
  - Identification, § 161
  - Resulting trust, § 162
- Indemnification of trustee for tort liability, § 734
- Indemnifying trustee, contract liability, § 718
- Indians, § 168
- Information, remedies against trustees, § 861
- Inheritance, interest, § 189
- Insurance trusts
  - Generally, § 244
  - Description of interests, § 237
  - Spendthrift clauses, § 245
- Interest on damages recovered, § 863
- Intestacy, beneficiary's interest, § 189
- Investment trusts, transfer of shares, § 248
- Issue, § 182
- Jurisdiction, § 292
- Lack of, conveyance to one as trustee, § 45
- Land trusts, § 249
- Large benefits retained by settlor, trust illusory, § 161
- Liabilities
  - Reimbursement of trustee, § 718
  - Trustee indemnification, § 718, 734
  - Trustee's contract, § 712, 721

**BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Liability for taxes
  - Federal estate tax, § 272.5
  - Federal income tax, § 265.5
    - Normal rules, § 266, 268.5
    - Substantial owner rules, § 268.10
    - Transferee, § 268.5
- Life insurance proceeds
  - Generally, § 237, 244, 264.15
  - Exemption, payment of beneficiary debts, statutes, § 244
- Limitation of actions, third parties, collusion with trustee, § 955
- Liquidation trusts, § 254
- Marital community as, § 161
- Massachusetts or business trust, § 247 to 247B
- Masses to be said for soul of testator, § 164
- Member of class of possible appointees, § 182
- Memorandum describing, Statute of Frauds, § 87
- Mental Disabilities, this index
- Mentally incompetent person, trust interest, § 187
- Minors
  - Advances, § 815
  - Disclaimer, § 170
  - Payment or application, § 811, 815
- Mortgages, notice, § 764
- Nature of interest, § 183, 187
- Necessary parties, § 871
- Necessity of
  - Generally, § 161
  - Illusory trust, § 161
  - Trust element, § 1, 45
- Necessity of acceptance, § 169
- Next of kin, § 182
- Nominate successor trustees, § 532
- Nonlegal investments
  - Co-beneficiaries, § 689
  - Consent, § 689
- Notice
  - Generally, § 169
  - creation of trust, § 202
  - Necessity, creation of trust, § 169

**BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Notice—Cont'd
  - Probative effect, § 169
  - Totten trusts, § 47
- Onerous trust, acceptance, § 169
- Opening up class, § 182
- Oral evidence, identification, § 161
- Parol evidence, Statute of Frauds, § 88
- Partnership, § 161
- Passive trusts, passing of interest, § 206
- Payments due residents of communist countries, § 814
- Payor, purchase money resulting trust, § 454 et seq
- Personal life insurance trusts
  - Creditors, § 244
  - Terms, § 237
- Person civilly dead, § 164
- Persons non sui juris, § 168
- Possession, trust property
  - Generally, § 181, 583
  - When trust active, § 208
- Power of appointment
  - Generally, § 264.20
  - Default takers, § 182
  - Federal estate tax, § 273.35
  - Federal gift tax, § 282
  - Federal income tax, § 264.20, 268.20
  - Identification upon exercise, § 161
- Powers and duties, § 191
- Powers of
  - Co-beneficiaries, § 689
  - Disclaimer, § 170
  - Majority action, § 941
  - Nominate successor trustee, § 532
  - Veto, § 941
- Presumptions
  - Acceptance, § 169
  - Equal shares, § 182
- Principal, interest given, § 181, 182
- Priorities and preferences, § 541
- Priority, successive assignments by beneficiary, § 194, 195
- Private corporations as, § 168



## INDEX

### BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd

- Privity, collateral estoppel, breach of trust, barring of remedies, § **956**
- Proceeds of sale, § **814**
- Profit from trustee's breach of trust, § **191**
- Proof
  - Acceptance, § **171**
  - Disclaimer, § **170**
- Property to be bought, right to take purchase price, § **814**
- Purchase-money resulting trust, settlor's interest, § **193**
- Qualifications, § **168, 182**
- Real estate investment trusts, income taxes, § **270.35**
- Recording acts, protection, § **149**
- Reimbursement
  - Contract trustee, § **718**
  - Principal, costs of improvements, § **805**
  - Torts, § **734**
- Relatives, § **182**
- Remainder beneficiaries, extent of interest, § **182**
- Remainder Beneficiaries, generally, this index
- Remedies
  - Generally, § **861, 871**
  - Breach of trust, § **870, 871**
  - Change in trustee personnel, § **861**
  - Election, § **861, 945, 946**
- Remedies, this index
- Representation where termination of trust sought, § **1007**
- Residents of communist countries, § **814**
- Resulting trusts
  - Express trust res proves excessive, § **469**
  - Failure of express trust, § **468**
- Rights
  - Generally, § **861**
  - Accounting, § **861**
  - Annuity to be purchased, right to take cost, § **814, 1008**
  - Against co-beneficiary, § **191**
  - Damages, breach of trust, § **862**

### BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd

- Rights—Cont'd
  - Payments of trust principal, § **182, 812**
  - In personam, § **183, 185**
  - Reimbursement of principal, cost of improvements, § **805**
  - In rem, § **183, 184, 186, 187**
  - Settlor's directions, § **182, 185**
  - Statutory declarations, § **184**
  - Termination of trust, § **1004, 1008**
- Rule in Shelley's Case, gift excludes heirs, § **182**
- Selection
  - Generally, § **161 et seq**
  - Members of a class, § **162**
- Settlor as, § **168**
- Settlor gives veto power, § **122, 941**
- Settlors
  - Life with power of appointment, § **223, 233**
  - Retained benefits, fraud or illusory trust, § **104, 211, 233**
  - Settlor's directions, § **182, 185**
- Shareholders, business trusts, § **247A**
- Size of class interest, § **162**
- Solvency, condition precedent to beneficial interest, § **222**
- Special advantage to one, § **191**
- Spendthrift trust provisions, effect, § **221, 227**
- Spouse's statutory estate in beneficiary's interest, § **186**
- Standing, third parties, collusion with trustee, § **955**
- Statute of Frauds
  - Assignment of interests, § **190**
  - Creation of trust, § **61, 71**
- Statutes, disclaimer, § **171**
- Statutory restrictions as to, § **168**
- Successive assignments of interest, § **194, 195**
- Successive beneficiaries
  - Allocation of receipts, § **816, 829, 841, 859**
  - Apportionment of expenses, § **810**
- Successors of deceased beneficiary, anti-lapse statutes, § **164**
- Support trust, § **182, 229**

**BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Surrender
  - Disclaimer distinguished, § 170
  - Termination of trust, § 1006
- Surrender as disclaimer, § 170
- Taxation
  - Generally, § 261 et seq.
  - Federal income tax, § 266, 267.5, 268.5
  - Jurisdiction questions, § 287
  - State estate and inheritance taxes, § 286
  - State income taxes, § 285, 287
  - State property taxes, § 285, 287
  - trust interest, generally, § 187
- Tenants in common normally, § 181
- Termination of trust
  - Generally, § 1004, 1008
  - Election to take property instead of proceeds, § 1008
  - Merger, § 1003
  - Prospective appointees as necessary parties, § 999
  - Prospective heirs as necessary parties, § 999
  - Prospective next of kin as necessary parties, § 999
  - Purposes not fully accomplished, § 1008
  - Representation where termination sought, § 1007
  - Settlor joins, § 1005
  - Transfer of interests to trustee, § 1003
  - Trustee joins, § 1006
- Third party beneficiaries
  - Contract and trust, distinctions, § 17
  - Contracts, promises to create trust, § 203
- Third party participation in breach of trust, beneficiary's rights, § 865, 869, 901
- Time
  - Ascertainment, § 161
  - Closing class, § 182
- Tort liabilities
  - Direct liability, § 733
  - Indemnification, § 734

**BENEFICIARIES—Cont'd**

- Totten trusts, notice, § 47
  - Transfer of interest by will, § 188
  - Trustee-beneficiary, § 168, 191, 192
  - Trustees
    - Duty of loyalty to, § 543
  - Trustee's bond, waiver, § 151
  - Trustee's discretion, interests of class members, § 162
  - Trust property, transfer of possession, § 148
  - Unborn persons
    - Generally, § 163
    - Representation by others of same class, § 1007
  - Unincorporated associations
    - Generally, § 161
    - Charitable trusts, § 362
    - Class beneficiaries, § 167
    - Private trusts, § 167
  - Unknown beneficiaries payments, § 814
  - Use of property, § 208
  - Vested interest, assignment, § 188
  - Virtual representation, § 871
  - When liable for torts, § 733
  - Widow, § 182
  - Wills, transfer of interest, § 188, 189
  - Writing required for assignment, § 188, 190
- BENEFICIARIES' INTERESTS**
- See also Assignments; Beneficiaries; Remedies; Spendthrift Trusts
  - Generally, § 181 et seq.
  - Abandoned or unclaimed property, § 187
  - Absolute or indefeasible, § 181
  - Adopted children, class gifts, § 182
  - Adults
    - Advances, § 815
    - Payments and distributions, § 182, 811, 815, 1010
  - Assignment
    - Generally, § 184, 190, 193
    - Absolute title to trust res, § 188
    - Beneficiary's consent to breach binds subsequent assignee, § 941

INDEX

**BENEFICIARIES' INTERESTS**

—Cont'd

- Assignment—Cont'd
  - Blended trust, § 188, 230
  - Business trusts, § 247(O)
  - To co-beneficiary, § 188
  - Contingent interests, § 188
  - Control or limitation by trust terms, § 188, 220, 222
  - Devise by will, § 188
  - Direct restraints on alienation, § 220, 227
  - Discretionary trust, § 188, 228
  - Equitable interest, § 188
  - Equities against assignor, § 192
  - Fraudulent transfer, § 188
  - Gift, § 188
  - Implied trusts, § 188
  - Involuntary transfers, § 186, 187, 189, 193
  - Joinder with trustee to convey whole title, § 188
  - Lease, § 184
  - Methods, § 188
  - Mortgages, § 184, 188
  - Normally assignable, § 188
  - Personal right not assignable, § 188
  - Power of beneficiary, § 188
  - Priority, successive assignees
    - American authorities, § 195
    - English rule, § 194
  - Requirement of writing
    - Generally, § 188, 190, 1006
    - Statutes, § 188, 190
  - Restraints on alienation, statutes, § 188
  - Rights of assignee, § 185, 188, 192
  - Rights of creditors, § 192, 193, 225, 227
  - Sale, § 184, 188
  - Settlor's control over, § 188, 221, 227
  - Spendthrift trusts, § 188, 222, 227
  - Statute of Frauds, § 190
  - Statutes restricting, § 188
  - Statutory limitation on suspension of powers of alienation, § 219

**BENEFICIARIES' INTERESTS**

—Cont'd

- Assignment—Cont'd
  - Subject to equities, § 192
  - Successive assignments, § 194, 195
  - Support trusts, § 188, 229
  - Trustee-beneficiary, § 192
  - Trustee in bankruptcy, § 193
  - Trustee's consent, § 188
  - Vested interests, § 188
  - Voluntary transfers, § 185, 188
- Attachment, § 193
- Blended trusts, § 230
- Business trusts, transferability, terms of instrument, § 247(O)
- Capital gains on sales, § 822, 823
- Class gifts
  - Generally, § 181, 182
  - Closing of group, § 182
  - Discretion as to interests of members, § 162
  - Family trusts, § 182
  - Interest of member, § 182
  - Meaning, § 182
  - Opening up of class, § 182
  - Possible appointees as class, § 182
  - Preference or diminution, § 181, 182
  - Size of interests, § 162
  - Takers in default of appointment as class, § 182
  - Time of closing class, § 182
  - When made, § 182
  - Who may share, § 182
- Co-beneficiaries, duties, § 191
- Conditions precedent
  - Generally, § 182
  - Solvency, § 222
- Conditions subsequent, § 181
- Consideration paid for, § 181
- Construction and effect, § 182
- Constructive trusts, character, § 472
- Contests of trust, forfeiture, § 181
- Contingent interests, § 181, 182
- Creditors remedies, § 193
- Creditors' remedies
  - Generally, § 193, 227

**BENEFICIARIES' INTERESTS**

—Cont'd

- Creditors' remedies—Cont'd
  - Death, intestate disposition, § 189
- Definitions, § 182
- Descent
  - Generally, § 189
  - Anti-lapse statutes, § 164
- Description of interest, § 182
- Determinable, § 181, 182
- Direct interest in trust necessary, § 182
- Discretionary trust, § 182, 228
- Distributions, set off for debt to settlor, § 814
- Education net trust, § 182, 811
- Eminent domain, § 187
- Employee benefit trusts, § 222, 255
- Equal shares, presumption, § 182
- Equitable, § 181, 184
- Escheat, § 187
- Extent of interest
  - Generally, § 182
  - Annuity, § 234, 813
  - Class gift, § 182
  - Equal shares presumed, § 182
  - Implied gifts, § 182
  - Income beneficiary, § 182
  - No formal words necessary to define, § 182
  - Remainder beneficiary, § 182
  - When entitled to income, § 182, 811
  - When entitled to principal, § 182, 812
- Failure to describe, resulting trust, § 468
- Forfeiture, § 181
- Fraud, assignments in fraud of creditors, § 188
- Frauds, Statute of, assignment, § 190
- Future interests, § 181, 182
- Gift
  - Generally, § 188
  - To heirs, § 182
- Homestead, § 187
- Illegitimate children, § 182
- Impartiality, trust investments, § 612

**BENEFICIARIES' INTERESTS**

—Cont'd

- Incidental interest, § 182
- Incidents of interests, § 181, 195
- Income beneficiary, § 182
- Indefeasible, § 181
- Intent, settlor, § 182
- Interests in principal, spendthrift trusts, § 222
- Intestate succession, § 189
- Joint tenants, § 181
- Minors and incompetents
  - Generally, § 187
  - Advances, § 815
  - Payments and distributions, § 182, 811, 815, 1010
- Miscellaneous incidents, § 187
- Mortgages
  - Generally, § 183, 185, 188
  - Execution without concurrence of trustee, § 768
- Nature of interest
  - Always equitable, § 181, 182
  - Annuity, § 234, 813
  - Blended trust, § 182, 230
  - Contingent, divide and pay over rule, § 182
  - Direction of settlor, § 185
  - Discretionary trust, § 182, 228
  - English law, § 221
  - Income beneficiaries, § 181, 182
  - Income or principal, § 181, 182, 811, 812
  - Indefeasible interest, § 181, 182
  - Inheritance, § 189
  - In personam, § 183, 185
  - In rem, § 183, 184, 186, 187
  - Settlor may prevent subjection to beneficiary's debts, § 193
  - Settlor's direction, trust of real estate, § 185, 249
  - Spendthrift trust, § 222
  - Statutes, § 184
  - Support trust, § 182, 229, 811
  - Trust for education, § 182, 811
  - Vested or contingent, § 181, 182
- Next of kin, gifts, § 182

## INDEX

### BENEFICIARIES' INTERESTS

#### —Cont'd

- No formal words needed to define, § 182
- Notice, successive assignees, § 194
- Payments, § 182, 811, 815
- Per capita gifts, § 182
- In personam rights
  - Generally, § 183
  - Enforcement of trust, statutes, § 184
- Per stirpes gifts, § 182
- Possessory interest, § 181
- Preferences among, § 181, 298
- Present interest, § 181, 182
- Presumption, equal shares, § 182
- Principal
  - Generally, § 182, 812
  - Spendthrift trusts, § 222
- Principal and income, § 811, 829
- Priorities, succession assignees, § 194, 195
- Protective trusts, § 221
- Real estate
  - Curtesy, § 186
  - Dower, § 186
  - Settlor's direction, § 185
  - Statutory declarations, § 184
- Remainder beneficiary, § 182
- In rem rights, § 183
- Resulting trust, characteristics, § 468
- Revocation statutes, § 999
- Rights of creditors, § 193, 222, 227
- Rule in Shelley's Case, § 187
- Rules of construction, § 182
- Sales, § 188
- Settlor as to surplus, trust to pay creditors, § 182
- Settlor's direction as to, § 185
- Shares of beneficial interest, business trusts, § 247(O)
- Size of interest, § 182
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222, 227
- Statutes affecting, § 182, 184, 187, 188, 193, 222, 227, 244
- Statutory share of spouse, § 186
- Support of persons, § 182, 811
- Support trusts, § 182, 229

### BENEFICIARIES' INTERESTS

#### —Cont'd

- Taxation
  - Generally, § 187, 300, ch. 15
  - Federal gift tax, present interest, § 279, 279.5
  - Federal income tax, § 266, 267.5, 268.5
  - State taxes, § 285, 287, 300
- Technical language, § 45, 182
- Tenancies by the entirety, § 181, 230
- Tenants in common, § 181
- Termination
  - Assignment, § 188
  - Compromise and settlement, § 1009
  - Distribution of principal, § 812, 814, 1010
  - Expiration of trust term, § 996
  - Merger, transfers, § 1003, 1006
- In terrorem clauses, § 181
- Transfers of interests
  - Generally, § 184, 190, 193
  - Effect, spendthrift clause, § 226
  - To trustee, merger and termination, § 1003
  - Will, § 188, 189
- Vested, § 181, 182
- Written instrument, assignment, § 190

### BENEFICIARY

- Definition, § 1
- Meaning of term, § 182
- Requirement of, § 1, 161
- Terminology and classification, § 1

### BENEFIT OF BARGAIN

- Breach of trust, damages, § 862
- Trustees, disloyalty, relief, § 543(V)

### BENEFIT OF THE BARGAIN

- Rule as to damages, breach of trust, § 543(V), 862

### BENEVOLENCE

- Charitable trusts, synonyms, § 370

### BENEVOLENT

- Synonymous with charitable, § 370

**BENEVOLENT ATTITUDE**  
Expression, charitable intent, § 46

**BEST FRIEND**  
Identification as beneficiary, § 161

**BIBLE**  
Charitable trust purpose, aid to religion, § 376

**BIBLES**  
Charitable trusts, § 376

**BIBLE SCHOOL**  
Charitable trusts, establishment, § 376

**BIDS AND BIDDING**  
Judicial sales, constructive trusts, § 494, 543(c)  
Sales of trust property, § 745  
Trustees, own sale, § 543(A)

**BILATERAL TRANSACTION**  
Delivery and acceptance, § 150

**BILL OF SALE**  
Resulting trusts, payment of price, § 455  
Vessels, transfer of interest, § 142

**BILLS AND NOTES**  
Bona fide purchasers, § 881  
Collection items, debt or trust, § 23, 24  
Commercial Paper, generally, this index  
Constructive trusts  
    Forgery, § 477  
    Transfer of property by thief, § 476  
Contractual liability of trustee, § 7, 712, 714  
Dividends, principal and income, § 855  
Purchase from trustee, participation in breach of trust, § 903  
Statute of Frauds, personal property trusts, § 65  
Subject-matter of trust, § 115  
Tracing trust funds, § 921, 924  
Transfer of possession, § 148

**BILLS AND NOTES—Cont'd**  
Uniform Commercial Code, § 7, 24, 714  
Uniform Negotiable Instruments Law, representative liability, § 714

**BIRTHDAYS**  
Whimsical or irrational trusts, § 379

**BLANKET POWER OF APPOINTMENT**  
Wills, § 233

**BLASPHEMY**  
Charitable trusts, § 376

**BLENDED DISCRETIONARY TRUST**  
Definition, § 221

**BLENDED TRUSTS**  
Generally, § 228, 230  
Beneficiaries, husband and wife as tenants by the entireties, § 230  
Beneficiary's interest, creditor's rights, § 193, 230  
Creditors, rights and remedies, § 228, 230  
Definition and effect, § 230  
Discretionary trusts, restraints on alienation, § 221  
English law, § 221

**BLINDNESS**  
Charitable purpose, aid victims, § 374

**BLIND PERSONS**  
Charitable trusts, promoting health, § 374

**BLOOD RELATIONSHIP**  
Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182  
Covenant to stand seized to use, consideration, § 201

**BLUE SKY LAWS**  
Business trusts  
    Generally, § 247, 247R  
    Compliance, § 247R

## INDEX

### BOARD OF TRADE

Membership, subject-matter of trust,  
§ 112

### BOATS

Bill of sale, transfer of interest, § 142  
Depreciation, principal or income,  
§ 827  
Subject-matter of trust, § 112

### BONA FIDE PURCHASERS

Generally, § 881 *et seq.*  
Acknowledgment, lack of, equitable  
interest, § 885  
Actual notice, § 892  
Assignee of Beneficiary's interest,  
§ 192  
Attachment  
Equitable interest, § 885  
Value, § 887  
Bailment distinguished from trust,  
§ 11  
Banks and banking, debtors and cred-  
itors, consideration, § 888  
Breach of trust  
Election of remedies, § 867  
Jurisdiction, § 870  
Vacating or setting aside trustees  
acts, § 861  
Burden of proof, § 881  
Change of financial or social status,  
§ 887  
Conditions subsequent, § 35  
Consideration, this index  
Consideration contrasted with value,  
§ 887  
Constructive notice, § 893  
Constructive trusts, § 881  
Constructive Trusts, this index  
Contending equities, priority, § 885  
Covenants, notice, § 896  
Creditors giving value, § 887  
Crimes and offenses, consideration,  
§ 887  
Debtors and creditors, consideration  
Banks and banking, § 888  
Cancellation of debt, § 889  
Security for existing debt, § 889  
Deeds and Conveyances, this index

### BONA FIDE PURCHASERS

#### —Cont'd

Descent and distribution, § 887  
Distributions, recovery, § 814  
Donees from trustee, extent of  
liability, § 868, 881  
Equitable charge, § 31  
Equitable interests, § 885  
Equitable liens, § 32  
Equities, special rules, § 886  
Estoppel by deed, § 885  
Execution sale buyers, § 887  
Executory contracts, consideration,  
§ 887  
Facts not sufficient to put purchaser  
on inquiry, § 894  
Facts putting on inquiry, notice  
Generally, § 894  
Consideration, adequacy, § 895  
Possession  
Real estate, § 896  
Federal estate tax, priority of lien,  
§ 272.5  
Fictional cancellation of debt, § 889  
Gambling, consideration, § 887  
Gift of property followed by donee's  
sale for value, § 881  
Gifts, § 887  
Illegal consideration, § 868, 887  
Imperative power of appointment,  
destruction of trust, § 116  
Inadequate consideration, § 895  
Judgment creditors, statutes, § 885  
Judgments and decrees  
Consideration, § 887  
Recording acts, constructive  
notice, § 893  
Legal title, § 885  
Liens  
Equitable interests, § 885  
Terms of documents, § 897  
Title to property, cutting off equi-  
ties, § 881  
Value, § 887  
Lis pendens, constructive notice,  
§ 893  
Marriage, consideration, § 887  
Meaning and application, § 881, 897



**BONA FIDE PURCHASERS**

—Cont'd

- Method of acquisition of legal title, § 885
- Mortgages
  - Equitable interest, § 885
  - Terms, § 897
  - Title to property, cutting off equities, § 881
- Necessity of legal title, § 885
- Negotiability distinguished, § 883
- Negotiability rule contrasted, § 883
- Notice
  - Generally, § 881, 891, 897
  - Actual notice, § 891, 892
  - Constructive notice, § 893
  - Duty to inquire
    - Document terms, § 897
    - Satisfaction, § 894
  - Duty to inquire resulting from terms of documents, § 897
  - Facts putting on inquiry
    - Generally, § 894
    - Inadequate consideration, facts requiring inquiry, § 895
    - Possession of realty, § 896
  - Knowledge of existence of trust instrument, § 894
  - Lis pendens, § 893
  - Possession of property by trustee, § 896
  - Quit claim deed, § 894
  - Special recording acts, § 893
  - Various types of, § 891
- Part payment of price, § 890
- Payment of value, illegal considerations, § 868
- In personam rights, § 183
- Plank in shipwreck doctrine, priorities and preferences, § 886
- Pledges, § 885
- Possession
  - Real estate, facts putting on inquiry, notice, § 896
- Possession of realty, § 896
- Power in trust, § 116
- Powers of trustee, notice as to extent of, § 565

**BONA FIDE PURCHASERS**

—Cont'd

- Priority of lien, federal estate tax, § 272.5
- Promise as value, § 887
- Promises, consideration, § 887
- Property subject to power in trust, § 116
- Protection, trust instrument later found invalid, statutes, § 881
- Public policy, consideration, § 887
- Purchase money resulting trusts, extinction of trust, § 466
- Purpose of rule, § 882
- Quit-claim deeds, § 894
- Reacquisition by wrongdoer, § 881
- Real estate contracts for sale, notice, possession, § 896
- Reasons or theories for rule, § 882
- Recording acts
  - Generally, § 149, 893
  - Constructive notice, § 893
  - Contrasted, § 884
  - Distinguished, § 884
- Release, promises, consideration, § 887
- In rem rights, § 183
- Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, extinction of trust, § 466
- Resulting Trusts, this index
- Rules of evidence, burden of proof, § 881
- Satisfaction of duty to inquire, § 894
- Special recording acts, § 893
- Special rules, equities, § 886
- Spouses, notice, possession, § 896
- Statement of rule, § 881
- Tabula in naufragio, priorities and preferences, § 886
- Termination of trust, § 995
- Title to property, § 881, 885
- Tracing trust property, remedies of beneficiary, § 866, 867, ch. 42
- From trustee, extinction of interest of resulting trust beneficiary, § 466
- Trust instruments, recording, § 149
- Uniform Commercial Code, bank credit, § 888

## INDEX

### BONA FIDE PURCHASERS

#### —Cont'd

Vacating or setting aside trustees acts, § 861

#### Value

Attachment, § 887

Bank credit, Uniform Commercial Code, § 888

Cancellation of debt, uniform legislation, § 889

Change of status, § 887

Consideration contrasted, § 887

Creditors, § 887

Fictional cancellation of debt, § 889

Illegal consideration, § 887

Lien as value, § 887

Meaning of value, § 885, 887

Part payment of price, § 890

Promise as, § 887

Value. Consideration, this index

Wrongdoer trustee reacquiring trust property, § 881

Wrongful sale of res, termination of trust, § 995

### BOND COUPONS

Accumulation rules, § 217

Bank account to pay, § 20

### BONDHOLDERS

#### Committees

Generally, § 251

Distinction from trust, § 38

Liquidation trusts, § 254

Liquidation trusts, § 254

Removal of trustees, statutes, § 519

Trust to pay or to secure, § 250, 251

### BONDS

See also Bonds (Surety)

Alienation, suspension of power, statutes, § 219

Amortization of premiums, arguments on principle, § 828

#### Apportionment

Interest, § 818

Bought at a premium amortization, § 828

### BONDS—Cont'd

Buying own bonds for trusts, § 543(G)

Creditors, buying certificates of interest at discount, § 543(D)

Defaulted or unproductive bonds, sales proceeds, apportionment, § 825

Delivery to trustee, § 142

#### Discount purchase

Apportionment, arguments on principle, § 826

Receipts on sale, apportionment, § 826

#### Estate taxes

Gross estate, § 273

Payment, United States bonds, § 233

Valuation, § 274

#### Federal estate tax

Bond in lieu of lien, § 272.5

Gross estate, § 273

Joint interests, § 273.30

Valuation of property, § 274

#### Federal gift tax

Qualifications for exclusion, § 279

United States savings bonds, joint names, § 278

Valuation, § 277

Foreign countries, investments, § 672

#### Gift taxes

Generally, § 277

Future interests, § 279

Implied power of sale, § 741 et seq

#### Income

Discount purchase, apportionment, § 826

Interest, apportionment, § 818

Premium purchase, amortization, § 828

Interest, apportionment between principal and income, § 818

#### Investments

Generally, § 615 et seq

Foreign countries, § 671 et seq

Mortgage bonds, § 673

United States bonds, § 672

**BONDS—Cont'd**

- Joint ownership, federal estate tax, § **273.30**
- Jurisdiction, § **292**
- Liquidation trusts, § **254**
- Loss of value while delaying taking possession, § **583**
- Marshaling assets, tracing trust funds, § **930**
- Possession, transfer, § **148**
- Power of sale, implied power, § **741 et seq**
- Premiums on purchase, principal or income, § **828**
- Principal
  - Interest, apportionment, § **818**
  - Premiums, purchase, § **828**
  - Sales proceeds, apportionment methods, discount purchase, § **826**
- Probate proceedings, avoidance, United States bonds, § **231**
- Protective committees, § **251**
- Sales and reinvestments, impartiality of trustee, § **612**
- Spendthrift trust, alienation, § **222**
- State property taxes, § **285**
- Statute of Frauds, personal property trusts, § **65**
- Transfer
  - Possession to trustee, § **148**
  - Property interest to trustee, § **142**
- Trustees for bondholders
  - Generally, § **250, 251**
  - Removal, parties, § **522**
  - Status, § **251**
  - Tort liability, § **731 et seq**
  - Trust indentures securing, § **29, 250**
  - Trust investments, § **673**
- Trust investments
  - Corporate, § **673**
  - Federal, state and municipal, § **672**
- United States
  - Estate taxes, payment, § **233**
  - Federal estate tax, gross estate, § **273, 273.30**
  - Federal gift tax, joint tenancy, § **278**

**BONDS—Cont'd**

- United States—Cont'd
  - Investments, § **672**
  - Principal and income, § **826**
  - Probate proceedings, avoidance, § **231**
  - Savings bonds, gifts to minors, § **264.10**
  - Subject-matter of trust, § **114**
- Valuation
  - Federal estate tax, § **274**
  - Federal gift tax, § **277**
  - Valuation, estate taxes, § **274**
- BONDS (OFFICERS AND FIDUCIARIES)**
- Trustees
  - Increases, § **861**
  - Indenture, § **250**
  - Liability of sureties
    - Generally, § **864**
    - Jurisdiction, § **870**
  - Limitation of actions, § **950**
  - Remedies against trustees, § **861**
  - Removal from office
    - Grounds, § **527**
    - Parties, § **522**
- BONDS (SURETY)**
- Generally, § **151**
- Absent trustees, action on bond, § **864**
- Additional security, nonresident trustee, § **132, 151, 527**
- Allocation of premium, principal and income, § **803**
- Barring remedies
  - Action on trustee's bond, Statute of Limitations, § **950**
  - Beneficiaries may waive, § **151**
  - Condition precedent to becoming trustee, § **151, 566**
- Corporate trustee
  - Excused from giving, § **151**
  - Statutes, § **151**
- Cost of surety, lawful expense, § **151, 801**
- Court, power to require, § **151**

## INDEX

### **BONDS (SURETY)—Cont'd**

- Enforcement
  - Jurisdiction, court, § 870
  - Statute of Limitations barring, § 950
- Executors and administrators, distinctions, § 12
- Failure to file, loss of powers, § 566
- Failure to furnish, removal of trustee, § 151, 527
- Foreign trustees, § 132, 151
- Immunity, corporate trustees, § 151, 541
- Increase or decrease by court, § 151, 861
- Liabilities to beneficiary, § 864
- Life tenant, § 27
- Nonresident trustees, § 132, 151
- Power of court despite waiver provisions, § 151
- Power of sale, § 741
- Protection against trustee's unfaithfulness, § 151
- Qualification by giving, § 151
- Remedies of beneficiary
  - Actions against surety, § 864
  - Increase in bond, § 861
- Removal of trustees
  - Additional security in lieu of removal, § 527
  - Parties, § 522
- Sales, court order, § 744
- Settlor may waive, § 151
- Statute of limitations, § 950
- Statutes, § 151
- Trustees, § 151
  - Additional bond, § 151, 861
  - Failure to file, rejection, not disclaimer, § 150
  - Liability of surety, § 864
  - When required, § 151

### **BONUSES**

- Acceptance from party transacting trust business, § 543(P)
- Allocation between principal and income, § 816

### **BONUSES—Cont'd**

- Trustees
  - Acceptance of gift from one with whom trust business is conducted, § 543(P)

### **BOOK ACCOUNT**

- Statute of Frauds, illustration of writings satisfying, § 89

### **BOOKKEEPING**

- Commercial paper, collection by banks, § 23
- Special bank accounts, § 20

### **BOOKS AND RECORDS**

- Charitable trustees, examination, § 411, 416
- Inspection, remedy of beneficiary, § 861
- Tax books, trust property description, § 82

### **BOROUGHES**

- Political Subdivisions, generally, this index

### **BORROWING**

- See also Contracts; Mortgages
- Advances of income, § 814
- Bondholders protective committees, § 251
- Co-trustees, joint action, § 554
- Enforcement of contract, § 711
- Federal income tax, charitable trusts and foundations, denial of exemption, § 270.5
- Implied powers of trustee, § 551, 757
- Lending trust funds to self, § 543(J)
- Powers of trustee, § 551, 751
- Relatives, loyalty, § 543(T)
- Removal of trustee, § 527

### **BOTANICAL GARDENS**

- Charitable trusts, § 375
- Charitable trusts, advancement of education, § 375

### **BOTANY**

- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § 375

**BRANCH OFFICES**

National banks, trust powers, § 134

**BREACH OF CONTRACT**

Damages, apportionment, principal and income, § 821

Liabilities for

Charitable trusts, § 400

Private trusts, § 712, 725

Trustee's liabilities

Charitable trusts, § 400

Private trusts, § 712, 725

**BREACH OF DUTY**

See also Breach of Trust

Failure of trustee to qualify, § 151

Investments

Damages

Apportionment between principal and income, § 821

Retention by settlor, § 703

Liabilities, § 701 *et seq*

Sale, lack of care and prudence, § 685

Sales, § 741, 747

Torts, § 731, 735

**BREACH OF PROMISE**

Creation of trusts, § 203

**BREACH OF TRUST**

See also Liabilities of Trustees; Remedies

Absentees, substitution of parties, § 869

Accounts and Accounting, this index

Actions, § 868, 871, 955

Conflict of interest, substitution of parties, § 869

Jurisdiction of court, § 870

Parties, § 871

Who entitled to sue, § 861, 862, 871

Adverse or pecuniary interest, § 527, 543

Representation of parties, § 869

Agents and Agency, this index

Attorneys fees, § 871

Attorneys' fees, § 871

**BREACH OF TRUST—Cont'd**

Bank Deposits and Collections, this index

Bankruptcy, fraud, § 947

Barring of remedies, § 941, 956

Barring of Remedies, this index

Beneficiary's right to equitable lien, § 865

Bona Fide Purchasers, this index

Bonds (officers and fiduciaries), trustees, liability of sureties, § 864

Jurisdiction, § 870

Business trusts, § 247

Actions on behalf of, § 247M

Causing termination of trust, § 996, 997

Charitable trusts

Generally, § 418

Subtrustee enforcing, § 413

Civil arrest of trustee, statutes, § 861

Class actions, § 871

Co-beneficiaries, consent, § 191

Compensation of trustee

Generally, § 976, 980

Reduced or denied, § 861, 977, 980

Types of breach requiring forfeiture, § 980

Consent barring remedies, § 941

Courts, barring of remedies, § 956

Crimes and offenses, § 861

Damages

Generally, § 862

Interest on award, § 863

Defenses, § 862

Errors and mistakes, § 862

Descent and distribution, limitation of actions, § 950

Duties of beneficiaries, § 191

Election of Remedies, this index

Elements of claim, § 871

Equitable liens, § 865

Errors and mistakes, defenses, § 862

Evidence

Laches, § 949

Limitation of actions, § 951

Executors and Administrators, this index

## INDEX

### **BREACH OF TRUST—Cont'd**

- Fraud, this index
- Indemnity and indemnification, consent, cobeneficiaries, § 941
- Injunctions
  - Charitable trust, § 391
  - Remedy of beneficiary, § 861
  - Third party threatening to participate in, § 868
- Intent, § 542
- Interest, damages, liability, § 863
- Investments
  - Generally, § 701, 708
  - Election of remedies, § 946
  - Ratification, § 942
- Joint and Several Liability, this index
- Jurisdiction, § 870
- Knowledge, this index
- Laches, this index
- Liability of sureties on trustee's bond, § 864
- Liens and encumbrances, equitable liens, § 865
- Limitation of Actions, this index
- Mental Disabilities, this index
- No ground for rescission, § 997
- Not terminate trust, § 996
- Participation in
  - Aiders and abettors, § 901
  - Third person, suit by beneficiary, § 868, 869, 901
- Parties, § 871
- Priorities and preferences, equitable liens, § 865
- Receivership, business trusts, § 247T
- Recovery of damages, § 862
- Release, § 943
- In rem actions
  - Election of remedies, tracing assets, § 867
  - Jurisdiction, § 870
- Remedies for, § 861, 871
- Removal of trustee, § 527
- Security, personal debts of trustees, third parties, § 904
- Setoff and counterclaim, damages, § 871

### **BREACH OF TRUST—Cont'd**

- Spendthrift trust beneficiary also trustee, liability, § 224
- Standing, § 871
  - Third parties, collusion with trustee, § 955
- Statute of Limitations, date of running, § 951
- Statutes, § 861
- Third person
  - Actions, § 868, 869, 901
  - Barring of remedies, § 941
  - Liability for damages, § 902
  - Limitation of actions, § 955
  - Participation, remedies, § 747, 867, 868, 901
  - Release, § 943
- Venue, § 870

### **BRIBERY**

- Breach of trust, § 901
- Disloyalty, § 543(P)
- Investments, § 683

### **BRIDGES**

- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378
- Franchises, principal and income, § 827
- Governmental trusts, community benefits, § 378

### **BROKERS**

- See also Agents and Agencies
- Commissions, payment from trust property, § 744
- Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 482
- Constructive trust, buying for self instead of principal, § 487
  - Purchasing principal's realty without disclosure to principal, § 543(D)
- Delegation of trust powers, § 555
- Power of sale, delegation of authority, § 744
- Replacement of misappropriated funds, tracing trust funds, § 929

### **BROTHERS AND SISTERS**

- Siblings, generally, this index

**BUCKET SHOP**

Breach of trust, banks, withdrawal of funds, § 909

**BUDDHISM**

Charitable trust purpose, aid to religion, § 376

**BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS**

Shares in  
Investments, § 616, 666, 678  
Transfer, creation of trust, § 47

**BUILDINGS**

See also Apartment Buildings, this Index  
Apartment, § 249  
Depreciation, § 829  
Leases beyond trust term, § 789  
Liability on lease, § 719, 797  
Management, trust function, § 249

**BURDEN OF PROOF**

Bona fide purchasers, § 881  
Duty to inquire, § 894  
Breach of trust  
Constructive trusts, limitation of actions, § 953  
Damages, § 871  
Laches, § 949  
Ratification, § 942  
Release, § 943  
Tracing trust funds, § 923  
Consent, barring of remedies, § 941  
Constructive trusts  
Generally, § 472  
Direct dealing, fiduciary with beneficiary, § 544  
Limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 953  
Damages, breach of trust, § 871  
Enforcement of trust, § 871  
Existence of trust, § 50  
Fairness of release, breach of trust, § 943  
Federal estate tax, transfer of property in contemplation of death, prior law, § 273.5  
Laches, breach of trust, § 949

**BURDEN OF PROOF—Cont'd**

Purchase money resulting trusts, § 454  
Ratification, breach of trust, § 942  
Resulting trusts  
Purchase-money type, § 454, 457, 464  
Payment of price, § 455  
Rebutting gift, husband to wife, § 459  
Spendthrift trusts, creditor, surplus income, § 227  
Tracing trust funds, § 923  
Transfer of beneficiary's interest to trustee, § 188, 544  
Trustees  
credits to trustee on accounting, § 971  
dealing with beneficiaries, § 544

**BURIAL PLACES**

Charitable trusts, § 377

**BUSINESS**

Beneficiaries, passive trust, § 208  
Business trusts, § 247  
Charitable trusts  
Advancement of education, § 375  
Profit-making, exclusion, § 364  
Continuation  
Breach of trust, § 571, 577  
Operating expenses, allocation, § 803  
Power of personal representative or trustee, § 571  
Investments in, § 679  
Management  
Implied power to mortgage, § 760  
Trust functions, § 247, 250  
Operated by trustee  
Expenses, allocation, § 803  
Profits and losses, § 574  
Possession and use of trust property by beneficiary, § 208  
Profits on sales, principal or income, § 822, 857  
Receipts, principal or income, § 820  
Trustee engaged in competing business, § 543(O)



## INDEX

### **BUSINESS—Cont'd**

- Trust investments, § 571, 679
- Unauthorized continuance, § 577

### **BUSINESS AND COMMERCE**

- Beneficiaries, use of property, § 208
- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Employees of named business, class characteristics, § 365
- Consent, continuation of business, barring of remedies, § 941
- Irrevocable trusts, § 264.10
- Purchase money resulting trusts, illegal intent, § 463
- Trustees
  - Acceptance of gift from one with whom trust business is conducted, § 543(P)
  - Engaging in competing business on own behalf, § 543(O)

### **BUSINESS INSURANCE TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 235 et seq.

### **BUSINESS JUDGMENT RULE**

- Charitable trusts, power of trustees, § 394
- Directors
  - Business corporations, § 481, 481.1
  - Charitable corporations, § 394
- Trustees, standard of care, charitable trust, § 394

### **BUSINESS PROPERTY**

- Investments, § 674, 679
- Irrevocable trusts, providing continuity in management following grantor's death, § 264.10
- Leases
  - Beyond trust term, § 789
  - Powers of trustee, § 781, 799
  - Term, § 788
- Management, trust functions, § 250
- Organization of corporation, § 231
- Sales, § 741, 747
- Trust management following grantor's death, § 264.10, 571 et seq

### **BUSINESS TRUSTS**

- See also Common Law Massachusetts Trusts
- Generally, § 231, 247, 247 et seq.
- Accounts and accounting, § 247
- Accumulations of income, § 247P
- Actions by and against, § 247M, 247N
- Alienation, suspension of power, § 219
- Alienation restraints, § 219, 247P
- Alteration of terms by court, § 247
- Application of general trust rules, § 247
- Application of law, § 247
- Attachment, action against business trust, § 247N
- Bankruptcy, § 247T
- Blue Sky laws, § 247R
- Business insurance trusts, § 253
- Classification, § 1, 247
- Contracts
  - Personal liability, trustees, § 247K
  - Statutory provisions, § 247
- Control, liabilities of shareholders, § 247H, 247L
- Corporate tax treatment, federal income tax, § 247, 270.40
- Corporation laws, compliance, § 247D
- Corporations, distinguished, § 247 to 247(C)
- Creditors
  - Barred by knowledge or agreement, § 299
  - Rights against shareholders, § 247E to 247J, 247L
  - Similar corporate rules, § 247
- Definition, § 247, 247A
- Duration, § 218, 247P
  - Statutes, § 218, 247P
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255
- Exemption, liabilities of shareholders, § 247G
- Federal income tax treatment, § 247, 270.40
- Investments, § 679
- Investment trusts, § 248

**BUSINESS TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Liabilities of beneficiaries, § 247
  - Creditors barred by knowledge or agreement, § 247J
  - Effect of control, § 247H, 247L
  - Exemption, § 247G
  - Personal liability imposed, § 247F, 247L
- Liabilities of trustees
  - Generally, § 247K
  - Contracts
    - Generally, § 247, 723
    - Statutory provisions, § 247
    - Exclusion, personal liability, § 247
  - Liability of trustees, § 247
  - Limitations on use, § 247B
  - Loyalty of trustee, § 247
  - Merger with another business, § 247
  - Methods of organization, statutes, § 247A, 247D
  - Nature of, enforcement, § 870
  - Organization and operation, § 247B to 247D
  - Origin, § 247B, 247C
  - Parties to proceedings, § 247M, 247N
  - Partnerships, when trusts amount to, § 247B, 247F
  - Paying or securing creditors, § 250
  - Perpetuities
    - Generally, § 213
    - Power of alienation, suspension, trust duration, § 247
  - Perpetuities, Rule against, § 247P
  - Powers of trustees, § 247
  - Preferred shares, § 247I
  - Principal and income problems, § 820, 822
  - Profit-making function, § 247B
  - Profit making motive, § 247
  - Quo warranto proceedings
    - Generally, § 247D, 247F
    - Statutory provisions, § 247D, 247F
  - Real estate investment trusts, § 248
  - Real estate management, § 249
  - Receivership, § 247T
  - Regulation
    - Blue Sky laws, § 247

**BUSINESS TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Restraints on alienation, rules regarding, § 247P
- Restricted businesses, § 112, 247B
- Rule against Perpetuities, beneficial interests, § 247P
- Scope of term, § 247A
- Shares
  - Beneficial interest, § 247A to 247H, 247(O)
  - Preferred, § 247I
- Shares as securities, Blue Sky laws, § 247R
- State regulation, § 247, 247Q
- Statutes
  - Contracts, liabilities of trustee, § 247K
  - Limitations on use, § 247D, 247Q
  - Organization and operation, § 247A, 247D
  - State, § 247, 247D
  - Transferability of shares, § 247(O)
  - Validity and effect, § 247, 247D
- Stockholders
  - Creditor's rights, § 247L
  - Liabilities, § 247E et seq
- Substitute for a corporation, § 247C
- Suspension of power of alienation, § 247P
- Taxation
  - Federal, § 247, 270.40
  - Personal liability, § 247S
  - State, § 247S
  - Transferability of shares, § 303
  - Trust taxable as an association, code, § 247, 270.40
- Terminology and classification, § 1
- Terms of trust instruments, § 247A
- Torts
  - Liabilities of trustees, § 247, 247K, 731 et seq
  - Personal liability, § 300
- Trustees' contracts, § 247
- Trust indenture to secure creditors, § 250
- Trust leaseback arrangements, § 268.10
- Validity and effect, § 247D

## INDEX

### **BUSINESS TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Voting trusts, § 252
- What enterprises conducted by,  
§ 247B, 247C
- When treated as partnerships,  
§ 247B, 247F

### **BUSINESS VENTURES**

- Trust investments, § 679

### **CALAMITIES**

- Victims, public subscription, § 362

### **CALENDAR YEAR**

- Federal income tax return, § 265
- Living trusts, income taxes, § 231

### **CALIFORNIA**

- Generally, § 212
- Accounts and accounting, statutory  
regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 620
- Trust code, § 7
- Trustees compensation, § 975

### **CALLS ON CORPORATE STOCK**

- Expenses, allocation, § 808
- Liabilities of trustee, § 720

### **CANADA**

- Transfer taxes, § 10
- Trust statutes, § 9

### **CANCELLATION**

- Indebtedness, as value, bona fide  
purchaser rule, § 887

### **CANCER**

- Charitable trust purpose, victims,  
§ 374
- Charitable trusts, promoting health,  
§ 374

### **CAPACITY OF SETTLOR**

- See Settlor, this Index

### **CAPACITY OF TRUSTEE**

- See Trustees, this Index

### **CAPITAL**

- See Principal, this Index

### **CAPITAL GAINS**

- Common trust funds, liquidation,  
§ 677
- Conditionally revocable trusts, § 233
- Damages, breach of trust, § 703
- Distribution
  - In cash, sales of trust assets,  
§ 1010
  - As income, federal income tax,  
§ 266, 267, 268.25, 269
  - Investment trust, § 270.30, 858
  - Real estate investment trust,  
§ 270.35
- Employee benefit trusts, federal tax  
treatment, § 270.20, 273.25
- Estate and tax planning, federal  
income tax, § 266, 269
- Expenses of trust, allocation of tax,  
§ 807
- Federal estate tax, § 271.10
- Federal income tax
  - Allocation
    - Principal, § 266, 267, 268.25,  
269
    - Between trust and beneficiaries,  
§ 267, 269
    - Trust terms, § 269
  - Basis, § 264.5, 268.10, 268.25
  - Common trust funds, § 270.25
  - Distributable net income, § 266,  
267, 269
  - Distributed by trustee, § 266, 267,  
268.5, 268.25, 269
  - Distribution of property included  
in gross estate, § 271.15
  - International estate planning, § 10
  - Investment trusts, § 270.30
  - Property distributions, § 267
  - Real estate investment trusts,  
§ 270.35
  - Reversionary or short term trusts,  
§ 268.10
  - When taxable to beneficiaries,  
§ 268.5
  - When taxed to grantor, § 268.10,  
268.15
  - When taxed to trust, § 268.25
- Investment trust, § 858
- Principal and income, § 822, 824

**CAPITAL GAINS—Cont'd**

- State taxation, § 285
- Wrongful sale of property, liability of trustee, § 747

**CAPITAL GAINS AND LOSSES**

- Investment trusts, § 270.30
- Revocable trusts, taxation, § 233

**CAPITAL MANAGEMENT**

- Compensation of trustee, payment from trust estate, § 806

**CAPITAL STOCK**

- See Stock and Stockholders

**CARRIERS**

- Equipment trust certificates, investments, § 672
- Equipment trusts, limited subject matter of trust, § 112
- Receivers, tort liability, § 731 *et seq*
- Stock, investments, § 615
- Tort liability of receivers, statutory provisions, § 735

**CARRYING ON BUSINESS**

- See also Business; Continuation of Business
- Income and principal, expenses and income, § 803, 820
- Investments, § 571, 679
- Powers of representative or trustee, § 571

**CARRYOVER BASIS PROPERTY**

- Estate taxes, § 271.10

**CASH**

- Distribution in cash or kind, § 814, 1010
- Duty to invest, § 678
- Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273
- Form of distribution, § 814, 1010
- Tracing trust funds, § 921

**CASHIER'S CHECKS**

- Banking transactions, § 21

**CASUALTY LOSSES**

- Duty of trustee, § 582
- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275, 275.15

**CASUALTY LOSSES—Cont'd**

- Federal estate tax, deductions, § 275.15

**CATASTROPHES**

- Victims, public subscriptions, charity, § 362

**CAUSATION**

- Damages, breach of trust, § 871

**CAUSEWAYS**

- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378
- Governmental trusts, community benefits, § 378

**CEMETERIES**

- Beneficiaries, construction of monuments and upkeep, § 164
- Duration of trust
  - Generally, § 213
  - Statutes, § 218, 377
- Honorary trusts, duration, § 218
- Perpetuities, rule against, termination, exemption, § 214
- Upkeep, conditional and determinable gifts, § 377
- Upkeep funds, statutes, § 328, 377

**CEMETERY ASSOCIATIONS**

- Investment duties of trustee, § 396
- Trustees, charitable trusts, § 328
- Trustees of upkeep funds, statutes, § 328, 377

**CEMETERY ORGANIZATIONS**

- Charitable gifts, income tax deductions, § 264.25

**CEMETERY TRUSTS**

- See also Charitable Trusts
- Accumulations, application of law, § 216
- Accumulations, exemption, upkeep trusts, § 216, 377
- Alienation, suspension of power, § 219
- Business trusts, § 247, 247B
- Care trusts, perpetuities, application of law, § 214

## INDEX

### **CEMETERY TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts
  - Generally, § 377
  - Abandonment for public convenience, § 397
  - Perpetual existence, § 351
  - Profit making, § 364
  - Purpose, § 377
- Charitable trusts, beneficiaries, enforcement, § 414
- Contracts, upkeep, § 377
- Duration, § 218, 377
- Honorary trust, § 166
- Mixed trusts, § 372
- Monuments, private trusts, § 164
- Perpetual existence, § 218
  - Charitable trusts, § 351
- Perpetuities, § 213
  - Care trusts, application of law, § 214
- Perpetuities, Rule against, § 342
  - Gift for charitable purposes and cemetery uses, § 372
  - Gift to second charity at remote date, § 346
- Purpose and beneficiaries, § 364
- Statutes, § 328, 377
- Suspension of power of alienation, statutes, § 219
- Upkeep fund, § 377

### **CERTIFICATES AND CERTIFICATION**

- Indebtedness, jurisdiction, § 292
- Land trust certificates, § 249

### **CERTIFICATES OF AUTHORITY**

- Foreign trustees, § 151

### **CERTIFICATES OF BENEFICIAL INTEREST**

- Business trusts, § 247
- Delivery as transfer of beneficiary's interest, § 188

### **CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT**

- Bailment, replevin, § 11
- Creation of trusts, transfer of property, § 142
- Investments, § 678

### **CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT—Cont'd**

- Third party beneficiary contract, § 47
- Transfer of property interest, § 142

### **CESTUI QUE TRUST**

- See also Beneficiaries
- Beneficiaries, generally, this index
- Terminology, § 1

### **CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE**

- Evasion, fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Trust as evasion or violation of statute, § 211

### **CHANCERY**

- See also Courts
- Courts, § 3
- Development of trust law, § 3
- Jurisdiction, § 1, 870

### **CHANGED CONDITIONS**

- Charitable trusts, cy pres application, § 439
- Deviation from trust terms, § 561, 815

### **CHANGE OF MIND**

- Rescission, settlor, § 998

### **CHANGE OF NAME**

- Requirement as public policy violation, § 211

### **CHANGE OF POSITION**

- Part performance, § 92
- Reliance, estoppel, § 944

### **CHANGE OF TRUST**

- See Modification of Trusts

### **CHARACTER AND REPUTATION**

- Trustee, fair play in dealing with beneficiary, § 544

### **CHARACTERIZATION**

- Generally, § 293
- Conflict of laws, § 293
- Defined, § 293
- Multistate trusts, § 293

**CHARGES**

- See also Equitable Charge
- Compensation, trustee's right to, § 976
- Constructive trusts, compensation of trustee, § 472
- Federal estate tax, § 276
- Federal gift tax, § 284

**CHARITABLE ASSOCIATIONS**

- As beneficiaries, § 167, 362
- Constructive trusts, promise to make gift to charity, § 499
- State gift taxes, § 286
- State inheritance and estate taxes, § 286
- Tort liability, § 731
- As trustees, § 328
- Unincorporated association as trustee, § 125, 328

**CHARITABLE CONTRIBUTIONS**

- See also Charitable Gifts; Charitable Trusts
- Generally, § 264.25, 371
- Contingent future interests, § 345
- Contracts, consideration for creation of trusts, § 204
- Corporations, statutes, § 327
- Deductions
  - Gift taxes, § 277, 283
  - Income taxes
    - Probate estates, § 233
    - State estate and inheritance taxes, § 275.5
  - Deductions,
    - Distributions, income tax, § 266
    - Estate taxes, deductions, § 275, 275.5, 275.15
    - Federal estate tax deductions, § 275.5
    - Federal gift tax deductions, § 283
    - Federal income tax deductions, § 264.25, 270.5
    - Federal tax planning, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
    - Followed by contingent gift to noncharitable uses, § 347
    - Gift taxes
      - Generally, § 278

**CHARITABLE CONTRIBUTIONS**

—Cont'd

- Gift taxes—Cont'd
  - Deductions, § 277, 283
  - Exemptions, § 401
  - Generation assignment, § 284.5
- Income taxes, deductions
  - Probate estates, § 233
  - State taxes, § 264.25
- Lead trusts, estate tax deductions, § 275.5
- Living trusts, application of law, § 231
- Multistate trusts, conflict of laws, § 291
- One charity to another at remote date, § 346
- Passive trusts, § 206
- Power of appointment, § 264.20
- Probate estates, income tax deduction, § 233
- Split interest trusts, § 264.25
- State income and death tax deductions, § 285, 286
- State taxes
  - Estate and inheritance taxes
    - Apportionment, § 286.5
    - Deductions, § 275.5
    - Exemptions, § 286
    - Income taxes, deductions, § 264.25

**CHARITABLE CORPORATIONS**

- Absolute gift to, when cy pres applied, § 431, 440
- Accounting, § 396
- Charitable deduction, gifts to
  - Federal estate tax, § 264.25, 275.5
  - Federal gift tax, § 283
  - Federal income tax, § 264.25, 268.25, 269
- Community trusts, § 329
- Cy pres
  - Generally, § 431, 436, 442
  - Absolute gift to corporation which declines, does not qualify or is incompetent, § 440
- Directors, compared with trustees, § 396

## INDEX

### CHARITABLE CORPORATIONS

#### —Cont'd

- Duties of Attorney General, § **324, 411**
- Foundation or trust, § **330**
- Gifts to, § **264.25, 323, 330, 362**
  - Defeasible on dissolution, § **419**
  - Perpetuities, rules, § **344**
  - Trust or absolute gift to, § **324**
- Investments, § **396**
  - Uniform Management of Institutional Funds Act, § **396**
- Merger or consolidation, statutes, § **397**
- Presumption, private foundations, § **270.5**
- Private foundations, § **270.5, 330**
  - Federal tax treatment, § **245, 264.25, 270.5**
- Statutes, § **330**
- Tort liability, § **401, 731**
  - Statutes, § **401**
  - Torts of officers, agents and employees, § **401**
- As trustees, § **130, 328**
- Trustees for others, § **362**
- Visitation, power, § **416**

### CHARITABLE FOUNDATIONS

- Generally, § **264.25**
- Charitable trusts, administration, § **391**
- Estate and tax planning, § **264.25, 270.5, 330**
- Estate planning, § **270.5**
- Features described, § **330**
- Federal estate tax, § **264.25, 275.5**
- Federal gift tax, § **283**
- Federal income tax
  - Avoidance, § **330**
  - Deductions, gifts to, § **330**
  - Exemption rules, § **264.25, 270.5, 330**
  - When taxed, § **270.5, 330**
- Gifts, § **245**
- Income taxes, § **270, 270.5**
- Nontax advantages, § **330**
- Organized as trust or corporation, § **330**

### CHARITABLE FOUNDATIONS

#### —Cont'd

- Private foundations, federal tax treatment, § **264.25, 270.5, 330**
- Qualifications, § **264.25**
- Title to property, amount of real estate, § **327**
- Use of, charitable gifts, § **330, 391**

### CHARITABLE GIFTS

- See also Charitable Contributions; Charitable Corporations; Charitable Foundations; Charitable Trusts; Estate and Tax Planning
- Cy pres application
  - Absolute gift to charity, § **264.25, 431**
  - Gifts in trust, § **431, 442**
- Estate and tax planning, § **245, 264.20, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283**
- Federal income tax deductions, § **245, 264.25**
  - Limits on deductible amounts, § **264.25**
- Federal tax laws, § **264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283**
- Made by trust, § **268.25**
- Outright, § **264.25**
- Restrictions on testamentary charitable gifts, several states, § **326**
- Revocable trusts, § **233**
- Tax advantages and planning, § **245, 264.25**
- Testamentary gifts, state laws, § **291, 326**
- Trust
  - Federal estate tax deductions, § **275.5**
  - Federal gift tax deductions, § **283**
  - Federal income tax deductions, § **268.25, 269**
  - State tax deductions, § **285, 286**
  - Use or administration, intent to have a trust, § **371**

### CHARITABLE IMMUNITY

- Tort liability, status of doctrine in all states, § **401**



**CHARITABLE INCOME TRUST**

See also Charitable Lead Trusts  
Split interest trusts, federal tax rules,  
§ 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283

**CHARITABLE LEAD TRUSTS**

See also Charitable Income Trust  
Generally, § 264.25  
Federal tax requirements, § 264.25  
Split interest trusts, federal tax rules,  
§ 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283

**CHARITABLE ORGANIZATIONS**

Administering charitable trusts, § 328  
Annuities, this index  
Cemetery associations, § 377  
Corporations  
    Generally, § 361  
    Directors, § 394  
    Reversion, § 418  
    Title to property, amount of real  
    estate, § 327  
Trustees  
    Duty of care, § 541  
    Qualifications, § 328  
Directors, § 394  
Dues and assessments, source of  
funds, § 367  
Foundations, § 330  
Lodge or club members, class  
characteristics, § 365  
Pooled income funds, § 264.25  
Qualifications, § 264.25  
Reversion, § 418  
Trustees  
    Corporations, duty of care, § 541  
    Qualifications, § 328

**CHARITABLE PURPOSES**

See also Charitable Gifts; Charitable  
Trusts, this Index  
Defined, § 368, 379

**CHARITABLE REMAINDER  
ANNUITY TRUSTS**

Charitable deduction  
Estate and tax planning, § 245,  
264.25, 270.5  
Federal estate tax, § 275.5  
Federal gift tax, § 283

**CHARITABLE REMAINDER  
ANNUITY TRUSTS—Cont'd**

Charitable deduction—Cont'd  
Federal income tax, § 264.25,  
270.5  
Defined, § 245, 264.25  
Estate and tax planning, § 245,  
264.25, 270.5  
Federal estate tax, § 275.5  
Federal gift tax, § 283  
Federal income tax treatment of trust,  
§ 264.25, 270.5  
Federal tax requirements, § 264.25  
Tax consequences, § 245, 264.20,  
270.5, 275.5, 283

**CHARITABLE REMAINDERS**

Generally, § 264.25  
Annuity trusts  
    Generally, § 245, 264.20, 264.25  
    Income taxes, § 270.5  
Estate planning, § 270.5  
Estate taxes, deductions, charitable  
contributions, § 275.5  
Income taxes, § 264.25, 270, 270.5  
Revocable trusts, § 233  
Unitrusts, § 264.20, 264.25  
    Charitable contributions, estate tax  
    deductions, § 275.5  
    Income taxes, § 270.5

**CHARITABLE REMAINDER  
TRUSTS**

See also Charitable Remainder Annuity  
Trusts; Charitable Remainder  
Unitrusts; Pooled Income Funds,  
this Index  
Estate and tax planning, § 245,  
264.25  
Federal tax laws, § 264.20, 264.25,  
270.5, 275.5, 283  
Irrevocable trusts, § 234

**CHARITABLE REMAINDER  
UNITRUSTS**

Charitable deduction  
Estate and tax planning, § 245,  
264.25  
Federal estate tax, § 275.5  
Federal gift tax, § 283

## INDEX

### CHARITABLE REMAINDER UNITRUSTS—Cont'd

- Charitable deduction—Cont'd
  - Federal income tax, § 264.25
- Define, § 245, 264.25
- Federal income tax treatment of trust,  
§ 264.25, 270.5
- Federal tax consequences, § 245,  
264.20, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5,  
283

### CHARITABLE TRUSTS

- See also Charitable Associations;  
Charitable Corporations;  
Charitable Foundations;  
Charitable Gifts; Charitable  
Remainder Annuity Trusts;  
Charitable Remainder Trusts;  
Charitable Remainder Unitrusts;  
Creation of Trusts; Cy Pres
- Generally, § 231, 245, 361 et seq.
- Absolute gift or trust, § 324
- Acceptance by trustee, § 328
- Accounts and accounting
  - Generally, § 396, 411
  - Actual or prospective beneficiaries,  
§ 414
  - Duties of trustee, § 396
  - Investments, § 396
  - Termination, § 399
- Accounts and accounting, duties of  
trustees, § 394, 395
- Accumulation provisions, § 215, 352
- Accumulations, § 352
  - Application of law, § 216
- Accumulations, income, § 361, 391
  - Court and statutory rules, § 352
  - Excessive period, § 352
  - Income, inadequate trust fund,  
§ 438
  - Income tax rule, § 352
  - Powers of courts, § 352
  - Powers of trustee, § 391
  - Statutes, § 352
  - What amounts to an accumulation,  
§ 352
- Adequacy of fund, cy pres doctrine,  
§ 438

### CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Administration, § 391, 391 et seq.,  
401
  - Deviation from provisions, judicial  
authorization, § 396
  - Legislative powers, § 397
  - Necessity of plan, § 371
- Administrative officers and employ-  
ees, tort liability, § 401
- Adverse possession, challenges,  
§ 417
- Adverse possession barring attack on  
validity, § 417
- Advice by court, power to petition,  
§ 391, 394, 396
- Aid of court, construction, § 394
  - Appointment of almoner, § 394
  - Consent to deviation, § 394
  - Favorable attitude toward charity,  
§ 368
  - Power of trustee to seek, § 391
- Aid to underprivileged or distressed,  
§ 379
- Alienation, suspension of power,  
§ 219
- Alienation, suspension of power,  
statutes, § 219
- Alteration, § 393
  - Consent of attorney general, § 393
  - Nominees of settlor, § 435
  - Purposes, § 393, 394, 438, 440,  
992, 994
- Settlor, § 393
- Statute, § 397
- Trustee, § 393
- Animals, § 379
  - Aid, § 165, 379
  - Cruelty to, § 165, 379
  - Vivisection, § 379
- Annuity trusts, § 245, 264.25
- Arts, advancement
  - Advancement of education, § 365
  - Art galleries, § 365, 391
  - Art museums, § 362
  - Authorized charges, § 364
- Assessments
  - Source of trust fund, § 367, 602
- Assessments, exemptions, § 401

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Attacking trust, § 417
- Attorney General
  - Application for termination of trust, § 399
  - Consent to alteration, § 393
  - Enforcement, § 362, 411
  - Estoppel, § 411
  - Laches, § 411
  - Necessary party, § 411
  - Powers, § 391, 393, 394, 396, 399, 411
  - Removal of trustee, § 396, 522
  - Statutes, § 411
  - Suits regarding administration, § 391, 393, 394, 396, 411
  - Trust reports, § 396, 411
- Attorney General, this index
- Audits and auditing, § 411
- Basis, § 322
- Beneficiaries, § 362, 363, 365
  - Cemetery and monuments trusts, § 164, 377
  - Class of beneficiaries, § 362
  - Conduit class, § 365
  - Creation, § 323
  - Definite persons, § 362
  - Enforcement, § 414
  - Federal tax planning, § 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
  - Indefinite persons, § 362
  - Mixed trusts, § 372
  - Public or private charities, § 362
  - Single individual as beneficiary, § 362
  - Sub-trusts, charitable corporations, § 362
  - Suits to enforce, § 414
- Benefits required, § 363
  - Community benefit, § 363, 378
  - Public benefit, § 361, 368
- Benevolent, synonymous term, § 370
- Benevolent purposes, synonyms, § 370
- Breach of subtrust, § 413
- Breach of trust
  - Barring of remedies, laches, § 948
  - Liability, § 394

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Breach of trust—Cont'd
  - Resulting trust, § 418
- Business enterprise, aiding, § 264.25, 270.5, 364
- Cemeteries
  - Associations statutes, § 377
  - Monuments, § 377
  - Private or public, § 377
  - Statutes
    - Municipal corporations as trustees, § 377
    - Upkeep funds, § 377
    - Validity of upkeep trusts, § 377
- Cemeteries, this index
- Challenges, successors of settlors, parties, § 417
- Change
  - Cy pres, § 431, 442
  - Deviation from trust terms, § 394
  - Purposes, § 393, 992, 994
  - Trustees, § 397
- Changed conditions, cy pres, § 439
- Changes in trustee, § 398
- Characteristics, § 365
- Charges, § 364
- Charitable and non-charitable purposes, § 372
- Charitable lead trusts, federal tax analysis, § 264.25
- Charitable remainder annuity trusts, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Charitable remainder trusts, federal tax requirements, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Charitable remainder unitrusts, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Charitable test, effect rather than motive, § 366
- Charitable trust or foundation, § 264.25, 329, 330
- Charity
  - Gift to trustee for, § 371
  - Gift with no plan of administration, § 371
  - Particular type, gift to, § 371
- Charity commissioners, England, § 321
- Charters, amendments, § 361

## INDEX

### CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Choice of form, trust or corporation, § 361
- Classes to be benefited
  - Club or lodge members, § 365
  - Description, § 365
  - Deserving or worthy persons, § 370
  - Education, § 375
  - Employees of described business, § 365
  - Foreigners, § 365
  - Relatives of settlor, § 365
  - Residents of town or city, § 378
  - Size required, § 365
  - Type required, § 365
- Class of beneficiaries, § 365
- Clubs, § 379
  - Members, class characteristics, § 365
- Clubs and lodges, gifts to, § 379
- Colleges and Universities, this index
- Commingling, this index
- Community purposes, § 378
- Community trusts, § 329
- Compensation and salaries, trustees, § 395
- Compromise and settlement
  - Court's approval, § 399
  - Court's power to authorize, § 394, 994, 1009
  - Providing for termination of trust, § 399
  - Validity, § 394
- Conditions Precedent, this index
- Conditions precedent, vesting of gift, § 420
  - Construction, § 420
  - Masses, saying, § 376
  - Power of sale, § 392
  - Termination, § 399
- Conditions Subsequent, this index
- Conflict of laws, § 211, 298, 322
  - Attack on validity, § 417
  - Estate planning, § 301
  - Statute governing validity, § 298
  - Tort liability, § 401

### CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Conflict of laws, § 211, 298, 322
  - Cont'd
  - Validity, construction and administration, § 298
- Constitutional Law, this index
- Constitutional violations, trusteeship, § 328
- Construction, this index
- Contingent future interests, § 343
- Contingent gifts to noncharitable uses, § 347
- Contract liability, § 400
  - Creation, § 323
  - Securing charitable benefits, § 324
  - Trustee's, § 400
- Contracts, this index
- Contributions to
  - Federal estate tax deduction, § 264.25, 275.5
  - Federal gift tax deduction, § 283
  - Federal income tax deduction, § 245, 264.25, 268.25, 270.5
- Convents, § 376
- Corporations, § 361
  - Absolute gift or trust, § 324
  - Administration, § 328, 391
  - Beneficiaries, § 363
  - Directors, standard of care, § 394
  - Dissolution, appointment of new trustee, § 418
  - Gifts for endowments, § 324
  - Gift to corporation to be organized, § 344
  - Legal form of organization, § 361
  - Requirement for incorporation, § 328
  - Torts, § 402
  - Trustees
    - Standard of care, § 394
    - Statutory restrictions, § 327
    - Use of trust words in gifts, § 324
- Costs, § 391
  - Cy pres application, § 441
  - Enforcement, § 411
- Courts, § 394, 994
  - Administration, § 394
  - Advice, power to petition, § 391

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Courts, § 394, 994—Cont'd
  - Appointment of almoner, § 394
  - Approval of compromise and settlement terminating trust, § 399
  - Changes in judicial attitude, § 368
  - Compromise and settlement, power to authorize, § 394, 1009
  - Consent to deviation, § 394
  - Determination of what is charitable, § 368
  - Favorable attitude toward charity, § 368
  - Power to fill vacancies in trusteeship, § 397
- Courts, helping in administration, § 396
- Creation, § 321, 321 et seq., 330, 371
  - Class of beneficiaries, § 323
  - Contract, deed or will, § 323
  - Identity of beneficiaries, § 323
  - Necessity for trust intent, § 323
  - Parol evidence rule, § 323
  - Precatory words, § 324
  - Settlor, § 323
  - Subject-matter, § 323
  - Testamentary, formalities, § 323
- Cy Pres, this index
- Cy pres doctrine, § 431
  - 442; and see Cy Pres
  - Absolute gift to charitable corporation, § 431
  - Absolute gift to institution which cannot be identified, § 440
  - Absolute gift to non-existent institution, § 440
  - Appeal and review, decree exercising cy pres power, § 441
  - Application, procedure and parties, § 441
  - Better plan available, § 439
  - Changes in law or society, § 438
  - Construction of settlor's intent, § 437
  - Costs of application, § 441
  - Court's selection of substitute plan, § 442

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Cy pres doctrine, § 431—Cont'd
  - Effect of cypress gifts over, § 437
  - Eminent domain, proceeds, § 439
  - Evidence, settlor's status and interests, § 437
  - Evidence showing general intent, § 437
  - Evidence showing special intent, § 437
  - Failure to name trustee, § 434, 440
  - Foreign charities, § 431
  - Fund excessive, § 438
  - Fund inadequate, § 438
  - General charitable intent required, § 436
  - Gift for nonexistent charitable institution, § 440
  - Gift in trust, death or absence of trustee, § 440
  - Gift over, evidence of special intent, § 437
  - Gifts to or for named institutions ceasing to exist, § 437, 440
  - Impossibility, of execution, § 438
  - Impracticability, § 431, 435, 439
  - Inadequacy of fund, cy pres application, § 438
  - Inexpediency, § 431, 439
  - Invalid attempt to create charitable trust, § 431
  - Judicial power, § 432, 433
  - Lack of plan of administration, § 434, 438
  - Mixed trust, § 431
  - Powers of court, § 435
  - Prerogative power, § 432
    - England, § 432
    - United States, § 434
  - Settlor's provision, § 431
  - Settlor's testimony, § 437
  - Special intent, distinguished, § 436
  - Statutes authorizing, § 433
  - Subscription funds, § 437
  - Subscriptions to charity, § 431
  - Time of failure, § 431
- Cy pres doctrine, this Index
- Dedication distinguished, § 34, 324

## INDEX

### CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Deeds and Conveyances, this index
- Definite beneficiaries, § 363
- Definite persons
  - Beneficiaries, § 362
  - Description of class to be benefited, § 365
  - Suffers from disaster, § 374
- Definition of charity, § 369
- Definitions of, charity, § 369
- Deserving person, class to be benefited, § 370
- Determinable fee, construction, § 419
- Determinable Fee, this index
- Deviation, § 394
  - Court consent, § 394
  - Court's remedy in lieu of cy pres, § 442
  - Restrictive clauses excised by courts, § 439
- Deviation, this index
- Discretionary powers of trustee, § 391
- Discrimination. Equal Protection of Laws, this index
- Diseases, this index
- Dissolution, beneficiaries, § 164
- Dissolution, this index
- Distinguished from possibility of reverter, § 324, 418
- Distressed persons, § 379
- Distributions, minimum distributions, § 270.5
- Domicile and Residence, this index
- Dues, source of trust fund, § 367
- Dues and assessments, source of funds, § 367
- Duration, § 352, 996
  - Indefinite, § 351
  - Mixed charitable and noncharitable trust, § 372
  - Perpetual, § 351
- Duration of trusts, § 361
  - Mixed trusts, § 372
  - Mutual benefit societies, source of funds, § 367
  - Perpetual trusts, validity, definition of charity, § 369

### CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Duties of trustee
  - Loyalty, § 391
  - Preservation of trust property, § 391
  - Repairs, trust property, § 391
  - Sales, § 391, 392
- Education
  - Advancement of, § 375
  - Aid to existing institutions, § 375
  - Aid to students, § 375
  - Class to be benefited, § 375
  - Poverty not necessary, § 375
  - Research, § 375
  - Types that may be provided, § 375
  - What is, § 375
- Education, advancement of, § 375
- Eminent domain, proceeds, § 400
- Eminent Domain, this index
- Employees of named business, class characteristics, § 365
- Enforcement, § 321, 411, 417
  - Attorney general, § 411
  - Attorney General, § 391, 393, 396, 399, 411
  - Beneficiaries, actual or prospective, § 414
  - Co-trustee suing, § 413
  - County officer powers, § 411
  - Individuals expecting benefits, § 414
  - Interested parties as plaintiffs, § 412
  - Laches, § 399, 411, 948
  - Other representatives of charity, § 412
  - Recent statutes, § 411
  - Relator, functions, § 411
  - Settlor or successors, § 415
  - Statute of Limitations, § 399, 950, 951
  - Subtrustee, § 413
  - Taxpayer as plaintiff, § 414
  - Uniform Supervision of Trustees for Charitable Purposes Act, § 411
- England, § 321
  - Charities Act, 1960, § 321

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- England, § 321—Cont'd
  - Defective conveyances, given effect, § 323
  - Development and history, § 321, 432
  - Enforcement by charity commissioners, § 411
  - Lord Nathan's Committee, § 321
  - Mortmain and Charitable Uses Acts, § 325
  - Prerogative cy pres power, § 432
  - Recreational Charities Act, 1958, § 379
  - Supervision and enforcement, § 321, 411
- Equal Protection of Laws, this index
- Equitable charges for charity, § 324
- Equitable deviation, § 396
- Estate and tax planning, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Estate planning, § 264.25, 270.5
- Estate taxes, exemptions, § 275.5, 286, 401
- Estoppel, § 411
- Excess business holdings, § 270.5
- Excise taxes, private foundation, § 270.5
- Exemptions
  - Perpetuities rules, § 245, 342
  - Taxes, § 270.5, 275.5, 285, 286, 400
- Expenses, § 364
- Express or implied powers of trustees, § 391
- Failure of charitable trusts, resulting trusts, § 418, 468
- Failure or breach
  - Construction, disposition of trust property, § 418
  - Cy pres not in effect, resulting trust, § 418, 433
  - Determinable fee, reverter in settlor, § 419
  - Eminent domain, trust of proceeds, § 418
  - General charitable intent, cy pres application, § 399, 438, 439
  - Gift on condition precedent, § 420

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Failure or breach—Cont'd
  - Gifts on condition subsequent, § 420
  - Narrow charitable intent, § 418, 436, 437
  - Narrow or limited purpose, resulting trust, § 399, 436, 437
  - Possibility of reverter reserved, § 419
  - Resulting trust not ordinarily decreed, § 418
- Family monuments, § 377
- Favorable attitude of courts, § 368
- Federal estate tax, § 264.25, 275.5
- Federal gift tax, § 264.25, 283
- Federal income tax
  - Accumulations, effect on tax exemptions, § 352
  - Congressional investigations, § 270.5
- Deductions
  - Gifts of property, § 264.25
  - Gift to qualified charity, § 264.25
  - Grantor of trust, § 264.25
  - Interest in trust, § 264.25
  - Limitation on allowable amount, § 264.25
  - To trust, § 268.25
  - When denied, § 264.25
- Exemption from tax, § 264.25, 270.5
  - Loss of exemptions, § 270.5
  - Securing, § 270.5
- Gift to, time when deductible, § 264.25, 268.25
- Income interest, § 264.25
- Lifetime, § 245, 264.25
- Outright, gifts compared, § 264.25
- Prohibited transactions, § 264.25, 270.5
- Remainder interest, § 264.25
- Reports, § 270.5
- Time donor taxable on income, § 268.25, 270.5
- Types of trusts, § 245, 264.25, 270.5
- Undivided interests, § 264.25



## INDEX

### CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Federal income tax—Cont'd
  - Unrelated business income of trust, § 264.25, 270.5
  - When treated as private foundations, § 270.5
  - When trust taxed, § 264.25, 270.5
- Federal tax planning, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Federal tax requirements, § 361
- Foundations, § 330, 391
  - Features described, § 330
  - Federal tax factors, § 264.25, 270.5
- Fraternal Organizations, this index
- Fraudulent Conveyances, this index
- Fundamental theories, charitable purposes and beneficiaries, § 361
- Funds collected by subscription, § 22
- Future vesting, § 343
- Gender restrictions, § 211
- General intent, § 436
- General uses and tax consequences, § 245, 264.25, 270.5
- Generosity and liberality, motives, § 379
- Georgia law, § 361, 362
- Gift and not purchase required, § 367
- Gift by will on informal trust
  - Mortmain statutes, § 499
- Gift for particular type of charitable purpose, § 371
- Gift of determinable interest distinguished, § 324
- Gift on condition precedent or subsequent, construction, § 415, 420
  - Distinguished, § 324
- Gift or purchase, mutual benefit societies, § 367
- Gift over
  - Breach of trust, § 415
  - Preventing application of cy pres, § 431
- Gifts to
  - Federal tax factors, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
  - Lack of administration plan, § 371

### CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Gifts to—Cont'd
  - State tax factors, § 286
  - Statutory restrictions, § 264.5, 326
  - Trustee for charity in general, § 371
  - Trustee for charity without more, § 371
- Gifts to trustees, § 371
- Governmental benefits, § 378
  - Aid in law enforcement, § 378
  - Changes in law, § 378
  - Examples, § 378
  - Illegality, class of beneficiaries
    - Racial and religious restrictions, § 375, 378
  - Political parties, § 378
  - Statutes validating trusts for governments, § 378
- Governmental purposes, § 378
- Grounds for attack on validity, successors of settlor, § 417
- Health, promotion of, § 374
- Health care and treatment, § 374
- History, § 322
- History and basis in several states, § 322
- History in England, § 321, 432
- Hospitals, this index
- Housing, this index
- Humanitarian, synonymous terms, § 370
- Illegal purpose, termination, § 1002
- Illness
  - Municipal trustee, purpose, § 328
  - Mutual benefit groups, § 367
  - Promotion of health, § 374
- Implied intent, gifts to indefinite persons or institutions which are not legal entities, § 324
- Implied lease powers, § 796
- Implied trustee authority, plan for administration, § 371
- Impossibility of performance, § 394, 438, 1002
  - Cy pres doctrine, application, § 438

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Impossibility of Performance, this index
- Impracticability, § 439
- Incorporation of trust, § 391
- Indefinite beneficiaries, § 363
- Indefinite persons, beneficiaries, § 362
- Indemnification, § 361
  - Trustees, § 394
- Indigent persons, § 373
  - Municipal trustee, § 328
  - Mutual benefit group, § 367
  - Relatives of settlor, preference, § 365
- Indigent Persons, this index
- Inexpediency, § 439
- Information from co-trustee, § 391
- Injunctions, this index
- Insurance
  - Administration, § 391
  - Mutual benefit groups, § 367
  - Proceeds, § 391
  - Tort liability, § 401
- Intent, § 324, 366
- Interested parties sometimes allowed to enforce, § 412
- Investments, § 361, 391, 616, 666
  - Accounting, § 394
  - Cy pres, § 442
  - Deviation, § 396
  - Duties of trustees, § 395
  - Jeopardy, § 270.5
  - Powers and duties, § 392
  - Removal from office, § 394
  - Sale of, § 392
  - Standard of care, § 394
  - Uniform Management of Institutional Funds Act, § 396
- Judicial assistance, trustees, § 396
- Judicial interpretation, § 368
- Judicial review, § 368
- Laches, this index
- Laches barring remedies, § 399, 411, 948
- Language of trust, synonyms, § 370

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Lead trusts, § 264.20, 264.25
  - Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5
  - Estate planning, § 270.5
  - Income taxes, § 270.5
- Lease purposes, § 796
- Leases
  - Creation of trust by, § 324
  - Deviation, § 394
  - Power to execute, § 391, 796
  - Term, § 796
- Leases, this index
- Legislative powers, administration of trusts, § 397
- Legislature's powers
  - Administration of trust, § 395
  - Cy pres rules, § 434
- Liabilities of trustees, § 391
  - Contracts, § 400
  - Improper investments, § 396
  - Property ownership, § 400
  - Torts, § 401
- Liability of Trustees, this index
- Liberality, as charitable purpose, § 370, 379
- Libraries, § 412
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Beneficiaries, § 364
- Limitation of Actions, this index
- Limitations on gifts to, § 325, 327
- Lodge members, class benefited, § 365
- Lodges, § 379
  - Members, class characteristics, § 365
- Lodges and fraternal orders, § 379
- Loyalty, duty of trustee, § 391
- Majority of trustees, administration, § 391
- Management, § 391
- Medical care and treatment, § 374
- Memorial to settlor or family, § 366
- Methods of administration, § 391, 394
- Minorities, § 379
- Miscellaneous alleged charitable purposes, § 379

## INDEX

### CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Miscellaneous noncharitable purposes, § 379
- Miscellaneous purposes, § 379
- Mixed trust, charitable and noncharitable purposes, § 372
- Mixed trusts
  - Charitable and equivocal purposes, § 372
  - Charitable and noncharitable purposes, § 372
  - Court support, theories, § 372
  - Divisibility
    - Charitable and noncharitable trusts, § 372
    - Validation of charitable portion, § 372
  - England, Charitable Trusts Validation Act, § 372
  - Indefinite duration, § 372
  - Mortmain acts, § 372
- Modification, § 394, 992, 994
  - Attorney General, consent, § 393
  - Compromise, § 394
  - Court, § 394, 994
  - Power given nominees of settlor, § 435
- Modifications, purposes and methods, § 393, 396
- Monasteries, § 376
- Monuments and memorials, § 377
  - Religious leaders, § 376
- Mortgages, § 391
  - Court's consent, § 394
  - Power to execute, § 391
- Mortgages, powers of trustees, § 392
- Mortmain acts
  - England, § 325
  - Informal trust, § 499
  - Mixed trusts, § 372
  - United States, § 326
- Motive of settlor, § 366
- Motive of settlor unimportant, § 366
- Municipal corporations, removal as trustee, § 521
- Municipal purposes, § 378
- Museums, § 362
  - Advancement of education, § 675

### CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Museums, § 362—Cont'd
  - Charges, § 364
  - Settlor's home as site, § 366
- Museums, this index
- Mutual benefit groups, accidents, § 367
- Mutual benefit societies, § 367
  - Source of trust fund, § 367
- Mutual benefit societies, source of funds, § 367
- Necessity for trust intent, § 323
- Nonexempt trusts, § 245
- Officers and Employees, this index
- Orphans, § 373
  - Clothing, § 362
  - Home or hospital, § 374
  - Miscellaneous charitable purposes, § 379
- Parties, this index
- Parties and procedure, enforcement, § 411, 420
  - Attorney General, § 411
  - Party defendant, § 411
- Beneficiaries, § 414
- Co-trustee suing for enforcement, § 413
  - Sub-trustee, § 413
  - Successors of settlor, § 417
- Pensions
  - Public employees, § 367
- Perpetual existence, § 245, 351
- Perpetuities, § 213, 341, 351
  - Application of law, § 214
  - Exemption of employee benefit and cemetery trusts, § 342
  - Gift from one charity to another at remote date, § 346
  - Gift over from charity to non-charity, § 347
  - Gift over from non-charity to charity, § 345
  - Gift to future corporation, § 344
- Rule against, § 341, 348
  - Mixed trusts, § 372
- Shifts of interests under one trust, § 348
- Trust to arise at future date, § 343

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Philanthropic, synonymous term, § 370
- Philanthropy, synonyms, § 370
- Plan for administration, § 371
- Plan of administration, omission, § 371
- Plan of administration not described, § 371
- Pooled income funds, § 245, 264.25
- Poor persons, § 373
  - Municipal trustee, § 328
  - Mutual benefit group, § 367
  - Relatives of settlor, preference, § 365
- Possibility of reverter, § 419
  - Cy pres application, parties, § 441
  - Evidence of special intent, § 437
  - Non-charitable uses, § 347
  - Reservation by settlor, § 419
  - Termination, § 399
- Poverty, § 373
  - Meaning of, § 373
  - Methods of relieving, § 373
- Powers of trustee
  - Accumulate income, § 391
  - Delegation, agents, § 391, 393
  - Deviation, § 394
  - Discretionary or imperative, § 391
  - Distribution, § 371
  - Division of trustees and managers, § 391
  - Execute mortgages, § 391
  - Express or implied, § 391
  - Incorporation of trust, § 391, 393
  - Leases, § 391, 796
    - Statutes, § 787, 796
  - Majority may act, § 391
  - Sales, § 391, 392
  - Seek advice from court, § 391
  - Selection of beneficiaries, § 371
  - Selection of methods of administration, § 371, 393
  - Subtrusts, § 391
  - Visitation, § 416
  - When personal, § 391
- Precatory words, § 324
- Preservation of trust property, § 391

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Priorities and preferences, relatives of settlors, class characteristics, § 365
- Private citizens, enforcement, § 414
- Private foundations, federal tax rules, § 264.25, 270.5
- Profit-making
  - Business enterprise, § 364
  - Implied exclusion, § 364
  - Trustee may charge fees, § 364
- Profit organizations excluded, § 364
- Profits, § 364
- Property ownership, tax exemptions, § 400
- Protection, attorney general, § 394, 411
- Public benefit, § 379
- Public charity, tax qualification, § 264.25
- Public corporation, constitutional provisions, § 328
- Public health, § 374
- Public policy, § 361
  - Aid to religion, § 376
  - Corporate title to property, § 327
  - Tort liability, § 401
- Purposes, § 362
  - Beneficiaries, § 363
  - Class characteristics, § 365
  - Judicial review, § 368
  - Mixed trust, § 372
  - Motive of settlor, § 366
  - Profit, § 364
  - Source of funds, § 367
- Purposes, charitable, § 368, 379
  - Advancement of education, § 375
    - Gift to establish institution, § 375
  - Community, § 378
  - Medical research, § 374
  - Patriotic, § 378
  - Provide pensions, § 373
  - Public health, relief from sickness, care of disease, § 374
  - Public improvements, § 378
  - Recreation and entertainment, valid purposes, § 379

INDEX

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Purposes, charitable, § 368, 379
  - Cont'd
  - Relief of poverty, § 373
  - Relief of sickness, § 374
    - Aid to institutions combatting, § 374
    - Poverty not necessary, § 374
    - Various methods, § 374
  - Research, § 374, 375
- Quo warranto
  - Enforcement by Attorney General, § 411
  - Performance by corporation, § 324
- Recordkeeping, § 396
- Recreation, § 379
- Registration, § 411
- Relatives
  - Mixed trusts, § 372
  - Mortmain acts, § 325, 326
  - Preferences for, § 365
  - Purpose and beneficiaries, § 365
- Relatives of settlors, class characteristics, § 365
- Relator, functions, § 411
- Religion, § 376
  - Aid, valid charitable purpose, § 376
    - Court selection of substitute plan, § 442
  - Atheism, agnosticism or infidelity, § 376
  - Convents and monasteries, § 376
  - Definiteness, type or means of administration, § 376
  - Duties of church trustees in case of schism, § 398
  - Gift to clergyman, inferred charitable intent, § 376
  - Methods of aid, § 376
  - Saying of masses, § 376
  - Types, denominations or sects to be benefited, § 376
- Remainder trusts, federal estate tax, deductions, § 275.5
- Remedies
  - Beneficiaries', § 414
  - Breaches, § 391, 411

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Remedies—Cont'd
  - Court aid, § 394
  - Cy pres, § 431, 442
  - Enforcement by Attorney General, § 391, 393, 396, 399, 411
  - Injunctions, § 391
  - Interested parties as plaintiffs, § 412
  - Relators, functions, § 411
  - Settlor or successor, § 415
- Remoteness of vesting, § 342
- Removal from office, § 394
- Removal of restrictive clauses, deviation, § 439, 561
- Removal of trustee
  - Attorney General, § 522
  - Court's power, § 397
  - Enforcement by sub-trustee, § 413
  - Powers of legislature, § 397, 521
- Repairs, trust property, § 391
- Residences, class members, § 365
- Restraints on alienation, § 349
- Restraints on alienation, rules against, § 349
- Resulting trusts
  - Failure of express trust, § 418
    - Charitable trust with narrow intent, § 399, 418
    - Where cy pres doctrine inapplicable, § 433
  - Impossibility of accomplishment, narrow charitable intent, § 418, 436, 437, 1002
- Resulting Trusts, this index
- Retirement and pensions, § 373
- Reversion, § 418
  - Reservation, § 419
- Reversion of property, termination, § 1008
  - Breach, § 419
- Revocation, § 415
- Revocation by settlor, § 399, 998, 1001
- Right of reentry for condition broken, § 420
- Sales, this index

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Sales by trustee, § 391, 392, 741, 747
- Duties of trustees, § 391, 392
- Power implied from investment powers, § 392
- Power of court to permit, § 392, 394
- Settlor prohibiting, § 392, 741
- Statutes as to court's authority, § 392, 743
- Scheme or plan, selection by court, cy pres, § 442
- Scholarships, § 375
- Schools and School Districts, this index
- Settlor, § 323
  - Actions, enforcement, § 415
  - Altering trust, § 393
  - Attack on validity of trust, § 417
  - Enforcement, § 415
  - Estoppel, breach of condition, precedent or subsequent, § 420
  - Failure or breach of express trust, § 418
  - Gift on condition precedent or subsequent, § 415, 420
  - Gift over on breach, § 415
  - Limitation on powers, Mortmain Act, § 326
  - Powers of visitation, § 416
  - Prerequisites as to creation, § 323
  - Prohibition of sales, § 392
  - Reservation of possibility of reverter, § 419
  - Restrictions, future interest rules, § 341, 352
  - Revocation, § 415, 998, 1001
  - Views of court as to what is charitable, § 368
  - Visitation, enforcement of condition, § 416
- Settlor and trustees, powers as to purposes and methods, § 393
- Shifting of legal or equitable interests under single charitable trust, § 348
- Short-term trust, § 234, 264.25, 268.10
- Size, class to be benefited, § 365

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Size of class, § 365
- Beneficiaries, § 365
- Source of funds, § 367
- Source of trust fund, § 367
  - Dues and assessments, § 367
  - Mutual benefit societies, § 367
  - Public pension funds, § 367
  - Taxation, § 367
- Special intent, § 436
- Special or general intent, cy pres
  - Construction, § 437
  - Distinguished, § 436
  - Gift over, § 437
  - Gifts to or for named institutions ceasing to exist, § 437, 440
  - Settlor's testimony, § 437
  - Subscription funds, § 437
- Split interest trusts, § 245, 264.25
- Standard of care of trustees, § 394
- State law
  - Statutory rules and restrictions, § 245, 285, 286, 326, 400
  - Supervision and enforcement, § 411
  - Taxation, § 285, 286
- Status of donee or trustee, cy pres, § 440
- Statute of Charitable Uses, generally, this index
- Statute of Frauds, § 61, 323
- Statute of Limitations, § 399
- Statute of uses, § 206
- Statute of Uses, § 206
- Statutes, § 361, 378
  - Accumulations, § 352
  - Administration, § 328, 394, 397
  - Administration of a single trust, § 395
  - Alteration, § 397, 439
  - Church property, schism, § 399
  - Corporations, title to property, § 325, 327
  - Creation, § 322, 323
  - Creation and administration, § 322
  - Cy pres, § 433

INDEX

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Statutes, § **361, 378**—Cont'd
  - England
    - Charitable Trusts (Validation) Act, England, § **372**
    - Charities Act, 1960, § **321, 435, 436, 441**
  - Judicial cy pres, § **433**
  - Mortmain acts, § **325, 326**
  - Restraints on alienation, § **350**
  - Restricting power of testator to make charitable gifts, § **326**
- Restrictions
  - Amount corporation may hold, § **327**
  - Capacity of corporate trustees to take title, § **327**
- State or public trusts, § **395**
- Supervision and enforcement, § **411**
- Terminating trust, § **395**
- Uniform Charitable Trust Administration Act, § **433**
- Uniform Supervision of Trustees for Charitable Purposes Act, § **7, 411**
- Validity, § **322**
- Subject-matter, § **323**
- Subtrustee, enforcement, § **413**
- Subtrusts, § **362, 391**
  - Administration, § **391**
  - Beneficiary, charitable corporations, § **362**
  - Charitable institution the beneficiary, § **391**
  - Existence of trustee or donee, § **440**
- Successors
  - Attacking trust, § **417**
  - Enforcement, § **415**
- Successors of settlor, power to attack validity, § **417**
  - Power to enforce, § **415**
- Supervision, § **411**
  - Attorney general, § **411**
- Supervision and enforcement
  - England, § **321, 411**
  - Federal law, § **270.5, 396, 411, 863**
  - United States, § **7, 411**

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Suspension of power of alienation, § **350**
  - Suspension of power of alienation, statutes, § **350**
  - Synonymous terms
    - Benevolent, § **370**
    - Humanitarian, § **370**
    - Philanthropic, § **370**
    - Public purposes, § **370**
    - Social welfare, § **370**
    - Useful purposes, § **370**
  - Tax advantages
    - Exemption from federal income tax, § **245, 264.25, 270.5**
    - Exemption from state property taxes, § **362, 379, 400**
    - Gifts to, deductions, § **245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283, 285, 286**
  - Taxes and Taxation, this index
  - Tax exemptions, statutes, § **400**
  - Teachers, source of funds, dues and assessments, § **367**
  - Temporary trustee, § **398**
  - Termination, § **400**
  - Termination of trust, § **399, 996, 1008**
    - Authority of trustee, § **399**
    - Compromise of suit, § **399, 1009**
    - Consent of Attorney General, § **399**
  - Cy pres application
    - General charitable intent, § **437, 438, 1002**
    - Impossibility or accomplishment of purposes, § **1008**
  - Failure or breach, § **399**
  - Power of court, § **399**
  - Reversion of property to settlor or successors, § **418, 436, 437, 1008**
- Terminology and classification, § **1**
- Testamentary, formalities, § **323**
  - Mortmain Acts, § **325, 326**
- Testator
  - Limitation on gift powers, Mortmain Acts, § **326**
- Theories, location of equitable title, § **411**



**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Third parties, enforcement, § 412
- Time
  - Duration of trust, § 996
  - Mixed trusts, § 372
  - Indefinite duration, § 351
  - Perpetual duration, § 351
- Title to Property, this index
- Tort liability, § 401
  - Assumption of risk, § 401
  - Conflict of laws, § 401
  - Liability for torts of officers, agents and employees, § 401
  - Recent developments against immunity, § 401
  - Status in all states, § 401
- Torts, this index
- Transfer of trust to another state, § 397
- Trustee
  - Acceptance by, § 328
  - Capacity, § 328
  - Change in personnel, § 397
  - Corporate trustee dissolved or charter expired, § 418
  - Corporation defectively organized, § 327
  - Corporation sole, § 37
  - Different types of trustees, § 391
  - Discretion, purposes and methods, § 371
  - Extent and nature of property interest, § 391
  - Failure, cy pres, § 440
  - Failure to name, effect, § 328
  - Municipal corporation as, § 328
  - Oral evidence to identify, § 328
  - Powers, express or implied, § 391
  - Private corporation, as, § 328
  - Public corporations as, § 328
  - Qualification, § 328
  - State as, § 328
  - United States as, § 328
- Trustees
  - Changes in personnel, § 398
  - Church property, schism, § 399
  - Contracts, liability, § 401

**CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Trustees—Cont'd
  - Corporations
    - Standard of care, § 394
    - Statutory restrictions, § 327
  - Cy pres, § 440
    - Power, § 435
  - Designation insufficient, § 371
  - Duties, § 394
  - Judicial assistance, § 396
  - Legal form of organization, § 361
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Powers, § 391 *et seq.*
  - Qualifications, § 328
  - Removal from office, § 398, 522
  - Standard of care, § 394
  - Subtrustee, enforcement, § 413
  - Torts, § 402
  - Uniform Supervision of Trustees for Charitable Purposes Act, § 411
    - Visitation rights, § 416
  - Trust to arise at future date, § 343
  - Uncertainty, gift to charity, § 371
  - Underprivileged persons, § 379
  - Uniform Management of Institutional Funds Act, § 394
  - Unitrusts, § 245, 264.20, 264.25, 275.5, 283
    - Federal income tax, § 264.25, 270.5
  - Uniform Charitable Trust Administration Act, § 433
  - Uniform Supervision of Trustees for Charitable Purposes Act, § 7, 411
  - Vacancies in office, § 398
  - Vacancies in trusteeship, § 397
    - Settlor directions as to, § 397
  - Validity
    - Compromise and settlement, § 394
    - Power to attack, § 417
  - Visitation, power of, § 416
  - Visitation power, § 416
  - Vivisection, § 379
  - Whimsical or irrational trusts, § 379
  - Wills, oral promise to convey to charity, § 499

## INDEX

### **CHARITABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Words designating charitable intent, § 370
- Worthy persons, classes benefited, § 370

### **CHARITABLE TRUSTS VALIDATION ACT**

- English law, § 7, 372

### **CHARITABLE USES**

- Statute, England, § 321

### **CHARITABLE USES ACTS**

- Generally, § 325

### **CHARITIES ACT OF 1960**

- English law, § 7, 321

### **CHARITY**

- Defined, § 361, 369
- Definitions, § 361, 369
  - Restatement of trusts, § 369
  - Statute of Charitable Uses, § 369
- Synonymous terms, § 370

### **CHARITY COMMISSIONERS**

- English law, § 321, 411

### **CHATTEL MORTGAGES**

- Beneficiaries' interests, successive assignees, § 194
- Bona fide purchasers, recording, § 884
- Filing or recording acts, § 149, 884, 893
- Marshaling of assets, tracing trust funds, § 930
- Recording, § 149, 884, 893
- Subrogation, § 33
- Trust investments, § 676

### **CHATTELS**

- Distinctions, chattel trusts from trusts, § 29
- Investments, § 676
- Title, death of sole trustee, § 529
- Transfer of possession to trustee, § 148
- Transfer of property interest to trustee, § 141, 142

### **CHECKS**

- Bank Deposits and Collections, generally, this index
- Contracts, § 21
- Resulting trusts, payment of price, § 455
- Transfer of property interest to trustee, § 142

### **CHILDREN AND MINORS**

- See also Disabled Persons; Infants
- Accounts and accounting
  - Uniform Gifts to Minors Act, § 15
- Accumulations
  - duration period, § 215
  - statutes, § 216
- Active trust, creation, § 207
- Administration of property, § 246
- Adopted Children, this index
- Advances, deviation from distribution provisions, § 815
- After-Born Children, this index
- Alienation, suspension of power during minority, § 219
- Attain majority, termination of trust, § 996
- Barring of remedies, estoppel by misrepresentation, § 944
- Beneficiaries
  - Generally, § 182
  - active trusts, § 207
  - Capacity, § 168
  - Class gifts, beneficiaries, § 182
  - Consent
    - Investments, § 689
    - Trustee's resignation, § 513
  - Disclaimer, § 170
  - Distributions, payment or application, § 814
  - Family, § 182
  - Gifts per stirpes or per capita, § 182
- Mortgages
  - Notice, § 764
  - Unauthorized mortgages, ratification, § 768
- Qualifications, § 168
- Blended trusts
  - Generally, § 230

- CHILDREN AND MINORS—Cont'd**
- Blended trusts—Cont'd
    - Support, § **182**
  - Breach of trust
    - Laches, § **949**
    - Ratification, § **942**
    - Release, § **943**
  - Capacity as settlor, § **44**
  - Charitable trusts
    - Advancement of education, § **375**
    - Enforcement, § **414**
  - Class gift, time of closing, § **182**
  - Consent, barring of remedies, § **941**
  - Consent to breach of trust, barring of remedies, § **941**
  - Constructive trusts
    - Confidential relationships, § **482**
    - Fiduciary obligations, § **481**
  - Contingent insurance trust, spouse not surviving grantor, § **235, 264.15**
  - Contingent interests, Rule against Perpetuities, § **213**
  - Discharge of support obligation, § **264.10, 268.15, 268.20**
  - Distributions, income taxes, § **267.5**
  - Duration, authorized accumulations period, § **216**
  - Education, § **182, 811**
  - Federal gift tax
    - Discharge of support obligation, § **278**
    - Gifts by minors, exemption, § **278**
    - Gifts in trust, § **264.10, 279, 279.5**
    - Trusts for minors, § **279, 279.5**
  - Federal income tax
    - Discharge of support obligation, § **264.10, 268.15, 268.20**
    - Short-term trusts, § **264.10, 268.10**
    - Trusts for minors, § **264.10**
  - Georgia, statutes, § **212**
  - Gifts to
    - Estate and tax planning, § **231, 264.5, 264.20, 268.10, 268.20, 279, 279.5**
    - Gifts in trust, § **233, 235, 264.10, 268.10, 279, 279.5**
- CHILDREN AND MINORS—Cont'd**
- Gift taxes
    - Generally, § **278**
    - Gifts in trust, § **279**
  - Gift tax exclusion trusts
    - Generally, § **234, 268.10**
    - Outright compared, § **231, 264.10**
    - Trusts, § **233, 235, 264.10, 268.10, 279, 279.5**
  - Use of Uniform Gifts to Minors Act, § **15**
  - Irrevocable trusts for, § **234, 264.10**
  - Joinder of parties, breach of trust, § **871**
  - Laches, breach of trust, § **949**
  - Limitation of actions, breach of trust
    - Generally, § **950, 951**
    - Resulting trusts, § **952**
  - Limitation of actions, resulting trusts, § **952**
  - Living trusts, functions, § **231**
  - Minority, term of trust, § **996**
  - Posthumous children, accumulations, § **163**
  - Power of appointment, § **264.20**
  - Protective trusts, § **230**
  - Public trusts, § **246**
  - Purchase money resulting trusts, § **460**
  - Purposes of trust, early law, § **212**
  - Ratification, breach of trust, § **942**
  - Release, breach of trust, § **943**
  - Resulting trusts
    - Limitation of actions, § **952**
    - Presumption of gift by parent, § **460**
  - Short term trusts, § **264.10**
  - Spendthrift trust
    - Alienation, § **222**
    - Support, notice of trust, § **222**
  - Spendthrift trusts, protective estates, § **222**
  - Statute of Limitations, tolling, § **951**
  - Support
    - After divorce, § **811**
    - Federal gift tax, § **270.10, 278**
    - Federal income tax, § **264.10, 268.15, 268.20**

## INDEX

### CHILDREN AND MINORS—Cont'd

- Support—Cont'd
  - Spendthrift trust, § 222, 224
  - Creditors' claims, § 224
  - Trusts, § 182, 268.15, 811
- Termination of trust
  - Court, § 1007
  - Minority, § 996
- Trustees, resignation by consent of beneficiaries, § 513
- Unborn Children, this index
- Unborn persons, accumulations, § 163
- Uniform Gifts to Minors Act, text, § 15

### CHILD SUPPORT

- See, also, Support of Persons, generally, this index
- Creditors rights, § 227
- Divorce, gift taxes, § 278
- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15
- Garnishment, § 224
- Protective trusts, § 230
- Spendthrift trusts
  - Creditors rights, § 227
  - Exceptions, § 224
  - Garnishment, § 224
- Support trusts, § 229

### CHOICE OF LAW

- Charitable trusts, § 298
- Conflict of laws, § 294
- Conflicts of Laws, generally, this index
- Considerations, foreign court selection, § 294
- Constitutional limitations, § 294
- Estate planning, § 264.5, 291, 301
- Living trusts, § 233, 264.5, 297
- Multistate trusts
  - Generally, § 294
  - Living trusts, § 297
  - Testamentary trusts, § 296
- New York codification, § 295
- Powers of appointment, § 299
- Public policy, forum state, § 294
- Significant relationship test, § 294

### CHOICE OF LAW—Cont'd

- Statutes affecting
  - Generally, § 295
  - Choice of law principles, § 295
  - Foreign testamentary trustees, § 295
  - Governing law, § 295
  - Situs of trust, § 295
  - Testamentary dispositions, § 295
  - Uniform Probate Code provisions, § 295
- Taxes, § 287, 300
- Testamentary trusts, § 296

### CHOSES IN ACTION

- Advancement of education, § 375
- Agency to collect, § 22
- Assignment of non-negotiable choses, § 25
- Assignments, bona fide purchasers, patent equities distinguished from latent, § 886
- Bailment of document representing, § 11
- Bank deposits, tracing trust funds, § 925
- Beneficiary's interest
  - In rem rights, § 183
  - Successive assignees, priorities, § 195
- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Leases, term, § 796
  - Purpose and beneficiaries, § 364
- Collection, trustee's duty, § 704, 869
- Contract and trust, distinctions, § 17, 25
- Creation of trusts
  - Consideration, § 202
  - Delivery of document, § 148
  - Transfer of property, § 142
- Enforcement, parties, § 869
- Failure to collect, measure of damages, § 704
- Formalities, creation of trust, § 115, 142
- Future chose in action, § 113
- Leases, term, § 796
- Revocation, powers, § 1000

**CHOSSES IN ACTION—Cont'd**

- Royalties, principal or income, apportionment, § 827
- Standing, reduction to possession, § 869
- Subject-matter of trust, § 115
- Transfer, consideration, § 202
- Transfer of possession to trustee, § 148
- Transfer of property interest to trustee, § 142

**CHURCHES**

- See also Religious Organizations and Societies
- Charitable trusts, § 376
  - Enforcement, parties, § 414
  - Establishment, § 376
- Choirs, charitable trusts, establishment, § 376
- Constitutional questions, § 399
- Disposition of property, schism, recent developments, § 398
- Merger and consolidation, § 399
- Property disputes, constitutional rules, § 398
- Schism, duties of trustees, § 399

**CHURCH PROPERTY**

- Abandonment, meeting, § 213
- Schism, duties of trustee, § 399

**CITIES AND TOWNS**

- Trustees, § 130, 328
- Charitable trusts, § 328

**CITIZENS AND CITIZENSHIP**

- See also Aliens; International Estate Planning
- Alien property custodian, enemy aliens, interests under trust, § 168
- Aliens
  - Beneficiaries, § 168
    - Federal estate tax, § 10, 271.5
    - Federal income tax, § 10, 265
  - Enemy aliens, termination of trust, confiscation, § 995
  - Federal estate tax, § 10, 271.5
  - Federal gift tax, § 10, 277
  - Federal income tax, § 10

**CITIZENS AND CITIZENSHIP**

**—Cont'd**

- Aliens—Cont'd
  - Nature of beneficiary's interest, statutory declarations, § 184
  - Nonresident aliens, § 10
  - Removal as trustee
    - Notice, § 523
  - Resident aliens, federal taxes, § 10, 271.5, 271.10
  - Resulting trust, purchase-money, § 463
  - International tax and estate planning, § 10, 271.5, 277
  - Nonresident aliens, § 10, 271.5, 277
  - Removal of alien as trustee, jurisdiction, § 523

**CIVIL DEATH**

- Beneficiary, effect on capacity, § 164

**CIVILIZATION**

- Advancement, charitable purpose, § 361

**CIVIL LAW**

- Community property, § 9, 26
- International estate planning, § 9, 10
- Louisiana law, § 2
- Status of trust in, § 9
- Substitutes for trust, § 9
- Trust, § 2, 9
  - Development of Louisiana law, § 2
  - Recent Louisiana statutes, § 2
  - Recent statutes, § 7, 9
  - Recognition, foreign countries, § 2, 9
- Trust-like devices, § 9

**CIVIL RIGHTS**

- Charitable trusts, § 375

**CLAIM IN PROBATE**

- Barred by Statute of Limitations, § 950
- Beneficiary's remedy, estate of deceased trustee, § 862

**CLAIMS**

- Trustees, buying for self, § 543(D)

## INDEX

### CLARIFICATION OF WRITINGS

- Parol evidence, § 88
- Creation of trust, § 51
- Statute of Frauds, § 88
- Wills, § 102

### CLASS ACTIONS

- Associations, § 167
- Breach of trust, § 871
- Business trusts, § 247, 247M
- Constructive trust, § 472
- Enforcement of trust, § 871
- Trustees, removal from office, § 522

### CLASS BENEFICIARIES

- Generally, § 162, 182
- Charitable trusts, § 365, 375
- Distributions, delay until class is closed, § 814
- Rule against Perpetuities, application, § 213
- Time of closing class, § 182
- Trusts to convey or distribute trust property, when active trust, § 209
- Unincorporated associations, § 167

### CLASSES OF PERSONS

- Charitable trusts, beneficiaries, § 363

### CLASS GIFTS

- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Imperative powers of appointment, § 116
- Nature of beneficiaries' interests, § 182
- Perpetuities, § 214

### CLASSIFICATION OF TRUSTS

- Generally, § 1
- Constructive trusts, § 471 et seq
- Federal income tax purposes, § 247, 261, 270.40
- Implied trusts, § 1, 451
- Resulting trusts, § 451 et seq

### CLASS OF PERSONS

- Beneficiaries, charitable trusts, § 365
- Identification as beneficiaries, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213

### CLASS OF PERSONS—Cont'd

- Trustees, deeds and conveyances, active trust, § 209

### CLAYTONS CASE

- Tracing trust funds, presumptions, commingled funds withdrawals
- Investments, § 928
- Multiple trusts, § 927

### CLAYTON'S CASE

- Rule in, tracing, § 927

### CLEAN HANDS

- Enforcement of resulting trusts, purchase-money type, § 463
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Illegal trusts, § 211
- Resulting trusts, § 463
- Settlor, fraud on creditors, § 211

### CLERGY

- Charitable trusts
- Beneficiaries, § 363
- Training, § 376

### CLERGYMEN

- Annuities, charitable trusts, § 362
- Church schism, right to office, § 398
- Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 482
- Gift to, inferred charitable intent, § 376
- Precatory language regarding masses, § 164
- Trustee, charitable trusts, § 328

### CLERKS OF COURT

- Cemetery trusts, maintenance fund, § 377
- Trustees for bondholders, substitution, § 519

### CLIFFORD TRUSTS

- Family business, using trust as partner, § 268.15
- Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273
- Federal gift tax, § 278
- Federal income tax, § 268.10, 268.15
- Gift taxes, § 278
- Income taxes, § 268.10
- Tax requirements, § 234, 268.10

**CLINICS**

Hospitals, generally, this index

**CLOSE CORPORATIONS**

Charitable foundations, transfer of stock, § 330  
 Duties, directors and officers, § 394, 481  
 Estate taxes, deferral of payment, § 276  
 Fiduciary relationships, officers and shareholders, § 481, 481.1  
 Revocable trusts, dispositions of shares, § 233  
 Shares, valuation, estate taxes, § 274  
 Valuation, estate taxes, § 274.5  
 Shares, § 274

**CLOSED-END INVESTMENT TRUSTS**

Generally, § 248, 270.30  
 Federal income tax, § 270.30  
 Purposes and operation, § 248

**CLOSELY HELD CORPORATION**

Business life insurance trusts, § 253  
 Federal estate tax, valuation of stock, § 274.5  
 Operation of decedent's business, § 571  
 Stock in, trust investments, § 679

**CLOUD ON TITLE**

Parties, breach of trust, § 869  
 Removal, implied powers of trustee, § 551

**CLUBS**

See also Associations and Societies; Unincorporated Associations  
 Beneficiaries, § 167  
 Charitable trusts, § 379  
     Beneficiaries, § 365  
     Club members, class characteristics, § 365  
     Municipal trustee, § 328  
     Private clubs, § 379  
     Purpose and beneficiaries, § 365  
     Private, no charitable purpose, § 379

**CO-BENEFICIARIES**

Actions, parties, § 871  
 Acts affecting, investments, § 688  
 Breach of trust  
     Ratification, § 942  
     Release, § 943  
 Consent by one to breach of trust, rights of others, § 941  
 Conveyances to, § 188  
 Deeds and conveyances to, § 188  
 Duties, § 191  
 Indemnity and indemnification, breach of trust, consent, § 941  
 Liabilities, § 191  
 Majority giving consent, effect, § 941  
 Ratification, breach of trust, § 942  
 Release, breach of trust, § 943  
 Rights against, § 191  
 Set-off against income due, § 814

**CODICIL**

Charitable trusts, validity, § 326  
 Wills, § 103

**CODIFICATION**

See also Statutes  
 State laws re trusts, § 7  
 Trust law in England and United States, § 7

**COERCION**

See Duress and Coercion; Undue Influence  
 Duress and Coercion, generally, this index

**COLLATERAL ATTACK**

Court decree barring, § 956  
 Court order, resignation of trustees, § 514  
 Trustees, resignation, § 514

**COLLATERAL ESTOPPEL**

Breach of trust, barring of remedies, § 956

**COLLATERAL QUESTIONS**

Charitable trusts, cy pres application, § 441  
 Court decree resolving, § 955



## INDEX

### COLLATERAL QUESTIONS

#### —Cont'd

Decree approving trust accounts,  
§ 956

### COLLATERAL TRUSTS

Trust to secure creditors, § 250

### COLLECTIONS

Generally, § 583 et seq

Contracts, § 23

Debt or trust

Banks, § 23

Statutes, § 24

Insurance

Premium collections, trust, § 22

Principal or income, § 821

Rents, real estate management from,  
§ 22

Uniform Commercial Code, bank  
paper, § 24

Uniform deposit contracts, § 24

### COLLEGES AND UNIVERSITIES

Charitable trusts, § 375

Advancement of education, § 375

Charges by trustees, § 364

English Charities Act 1960,  
exemptions, § 321

Profit making, § 364

Purposes, § 362

Education, beneficiaries' interest,  
§ 182

Federal income tax deduction,  
educational institution, § 264.25

Uniform Management of Institutional  
Funds Act, § 396

### COLLUSION

Co-beneficiary with trustee, breach of  
trust, § 191

Participation in breach of trust, § 901,  
912

Trustee and third party, breach of  
trust, § 955

### COLONIAL AMERICA

Development of chancery, § 6

### COLORADO

Accounts and accounting, statutory  
regulation of accounts, § 974

### COLORADO—Cont'd

Investment statutes, § 621

### COMMENCEMENT

Purchase money resulting trusts,  
§ 454

### COMMENCEMENT OF TRUST

Federal income tax purposes, § 265

Living trust, beneficiary's right to  
income, § 811, 817

### COMMERCE

See Business

### COMMERCIAL CODE

See Uniform Commercial Code

### COMMERCIAL PAPER

Beneficiaries' interest, bona fide  
purchasers, in rem rights, § 183

Bona fide purchasers, § 881

Checks

Resulting trusts, payment of price,  
§ 455

Transfer of property interest to  
trustee, § 142

Collection items, debt or trust, § 23,  
24

Constructive trusts

Forgery, § 477

Contractual liability of trustee, § 7,  
712

Creation of trusts, transfer of prop-  
erty, § 142

Debt or trust

Banks, § 23

Statutes, § 24

Delivery to trustee, § 142

Dividends, principal and income,  
§ 855

Federal gift tax, exclusion, § 279

Negotiable Instruments, generally,  
this index

Participation in breach of trust

Custodian, § 15, 975

Purchase from trustee, § 903

Statutes, purchaser's actual knowl-  
edge of breach necessary,  
§ 903

**COMMERCIAL PAPER—Cont'd**

- Resulting trusts, payment of price, checks, § 455
- Situs, multistate trusts, court proceedings, § 292
- Statute of Frauds, personal property trusts, § 65
- Subject-matter of trust, § 111, 115
- Time deposits, creation of trusts, transfer of property, § 142
- Tracing trust funds, § 921, 924
- Transfer of possession, § 148
- Transfer of property interest to trustee, checks, § 142
- Uniform Commercial Code, § 7, 24, 712
  - Purchase from trustee, when breach of trust, § 903
- Uniform deposit contracts, collections, § 24
- Uniform Negotiable Instruments Law
  - Liabilities of trustees, business trust, § 247
  - Mortgage loans, personal liability of trustee, § 775
  - Note of trustee, liability, § 714
  - Purchase from trustee, participation in breach of trust, § 903

**COMMINGLING**

- Bank deposits and collections, breach of trust, depositing trust property to personal credit of trustees, § 906
- Breach of trust
  - Bank deposits and collections, depositing trust property to personal credit of trustees, § 906
- Damages
  - Election of remedies, § 863
  - Sureties and suretyship, liability, § 864
- Duties of trustees, § 541
- Removal of trustees, grounds, § 527
- Trustee lending trust funds to self, § 543(J)
- Charitable trusts, § 394
  - Investments, § 395

**COMMINGLING—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts, § 394—Cont'd
  - Remainders, § 264.25
- Constructive trusts, § 471
- Tracing trust funds, § 923
  - Presumptions
    - Investments, § 928
    - Multiple trusts, § 927
    - Restoration of funds, § 929
    - Trust and personal funds, § 926

**COMMINGLING FUNDS**

- Bank deposits
  - Fiduciary funds, § 21
  - Tracing trust funds, § 926
- Breach of trust, § 707
- Charitable trustees, § 396
- Common trust funds, trust investments, § 677
- Compensation, forfeiture, § 980
- Life estates, tracing funds, § 926
- Personal and trust funds, tracing trust funds, § 926
- Pooled agency accounts, national banks, § 677
- Pooled income funds, federal tax law, § 264.25, 270.5, 275.5
- Removal of trustee, § 527
- Trust and personal investments, tracing trust funds, § 928
- Violations of trustee's duty, § 707

**COMMISSIONS**

- See also Compensation of Trustee Apportionment of, § 978
- Double, executor and trustee, § 979
- Federal income tax, allocation, § 266, 268.25, 269
- Forfeiture or reduction, § 980
- Trustee, from principal and income, statutes, § 975

**COMMITTEES**

- Bondholders' committee
  - Liquidation trusts, § 254
  - Status, § 251
- Relationship distinctions, § 13

## INDEX

### COMMON DISASTER CLAUSE

Federal estate tax, effect on marital deduction, § 275.10

### COMMON LAW

Accumulations of trust income, § 215

Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 322

Courts of

Early development of trust, § 3

Enforcement of trust, § 870

Duration of trust, § 218

Partnership interest, investments of trustee, § 679

Power of appointment, § 233

Restraints on alienation, § 219

Restrictions, § 231

Trust creation, formality

States having no Statute of Frauds, § 64

Trustees, accumulations, § 215

Trust known as business trust, § 247A

### COMMON TRUST FUNDS

Apportionment of receipts, § 818

Attorneys fees, breach of trust, § 871

Collective investment funds, § 270.25

Commingling of trust funds, § 677

Federal income taxation, participating trusts, § 270.25

Federal regulation, § 677

Growth of use, § 677

Income taxes, § 270.25

Investments, § 677

Origin and early history, § 677

Pooled agency accounts, § 677

State statutes validating, § 677

Trust investments, § 677

Uniform Common Trust Fund Act, § 7, 677

### COMMUNIST COUNTRIES

Resident beneficiaries, § 168

Distributions to residents, § 814

### COMMUNITY BENEFITS

Charitable trusts, § 362

Governmental trusts, § 378

### COMMUNITY FOUNDATIONS

Community trust distinguished, § 329

### COMMUNITY FUNDS

Charities, qualifications, § 264.25

### COMMUNITY PROPERTY

Beneficiaries, § 182

Civil law countries, § 9

Civil law system, § 7, 9, 26

Commingling funds, tracing trust funds, § 926

Distinction, trust, § 26

Estate taxes, marital deduction, § 275.10

Federal estate tax, § 273

Marital deduction, § 275.10

Transfer in trust with retained life estate, § 273.10

Federal gift tax

Marital deduction, § 280

Gifts by one spouse, § 26

Gift taxes, § 278

Husband as trustee, § 26

Insurance proceeds, federal estate tax, § 273.40

Interest in, subject-matter of trust, § 112

Life insurance, estate taxes, § 273.40

Management powers, § 26

Marriage dissolution or legal separation, division of property, § 26

Purchase money resulting trusts, § 454

Resulting trusts, purchase money type, § 454

State transfer taxes, § 285, 286

Statutes, eight states, § 26

System, generally, § 7, 26

### COMMUNITY PURPOSES

Charitable trusts, § 378

### COMMUNITY SERVICE

Charitable purpose, § 361

### COMMUNITY TRUSTS

Generally, § 329

Charitable trustees, § 391

Definitions, § 329

Federal tax treatment, § 329

**COMMUNITY TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Gifts, § 245
- Gifts to, § 329
- Power of trustee to alter, § 393, 435

**COMPENSATION**

- See also Commissions; Compensation of Trustee; Statutes
- Constructive trustees, § 472, 487
- Deferred compensation payments, tax and estate planning, § 264.5
- Employer retaining, debt or trust, § 19
- Executors and administrators, § 12, 975
- Expenses of trust, § 806
- Federal income tax, allocation of trustee's commissions, § 266
- Fiduciaries, statutes, § 975
- Guardians, § 13, 975
- Trustee employing self, specialized work, § 543(M)

**COMPENSATION AND SALARIES**

- Charitable trusts
  - Duties of trustees, § 395
  - Unemployment compensation, exemptions, § 401
- Employee Benefit Plans, generally, this index
- Employee Benefit Trusts, generally, this index
- Marital Property Act, § 7
- Retirement and Pensions, generally, this index
- Statutes, private trustees, § 975
- Trustees
  - Acceptance of gift from one with whom trust business is conducted, § 543(P)
  - Charitable trusts, duties of trustees, § 395
  - Commissions
    - Apportionment, § 978
    - Double commissions, § 979
  - Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
  - Control of by settlor or beneficiary, § 976

**COMPENSATION AND SALARIES—Cont'd**

- Trustees—Cont'd
  - Corporate stock, voting for self as director or officer of corporation, § 543(N)
  - Court award, bases, § 977
  - Courts power to reduce or deny, § 980
  - Denial, § 541
  - Disloyalty, § 543(V)
  - Employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)
  - Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Reduction or denial, sanctions, § 861
  - Resignation, § 515
  - Statutes, § 975
  - Unemployment compensation, charitable trusts, exemptions, § 401

**COMPENSATION OF TRUSTEE**

- Generally, § 975, 980
- Accounts and accounting
  - Denial or reduction, § 980
  - Increase, § 976
- Agreement
  - With beneficiary, § 975, 976
  - With settlor, § 976
- Allocation
  - Federal income tax purposes, § 266, 268.25, 269
  - Income and principal, § 806, 975
  - Uniform Principal and Income Act, § 802, 806
- Amount
  - Agreement with beneficiary, § 976
  - Discretion of court, § 977
  - Extra compensation, § 977
  - Fixed by settlor, § 976
  - Increased by court, § 976, 980
  - Reduced by court, § 976, 980
  - Statutes fixing, § 975
- Apportionment
  - Co-trustees, § 978

INDEX

**COMPENSATION OF TRUSTEE**

—Cont'd

Apportionment—Cont'd

Discretion of court, § 802, 975, 978

Statutes, § 806, 975, 978

Statutory commission, successive trustees, § 978

Approval by beneficiary, § 941

Beneficiary fails to object to prior practice, § 976

Business trusts, § 247

Charitable trustees, § 396

Commission, sale of real estate or collection of rent, § 977

Constructive trustee, denial by decree, § 472

Improvements, § 471, 487

Control

By beneficiary, § 976

By court, § 975, 977, 980

By settlor, § 975, 976

By statute, § 975

Corpus commissions, § 806, 975, 978

Co-trustees, apportionment of commissions, § 978

Court award, § 976, 977, 980

Bases for, § 977

Extra compensation, § 977

Factors considered by court, § 977

Amounts handled, § 977

Custom in community, § 977

Nature of services, § 977

Prior practice, § 976

Risk and responsibility, § 977

Skill and experience, § 977

Lump sum or percentage commission, § 977

Single commission, quantum meruit, division among co-trustees, § 978

Court discretion

In absence of statute, § 975

Allocation of charges, § 802, 806

Amount of compensation, § 977

Extra compensation, § 977

Increased compensation, § 976, 980

**COMPENSATION OF TRUSTEE**

—Cont'd

Court discretion—Cont'd

Reduced compensation, § 976, 980

Reduction or denial, breach of trust, § 543(V), 861, 980

Statutes, § 975

Court may forfeit commissions, § 980

Court rules, some states, § 975

Denial or reduction

Breach of duty, § 701, 861, 980

Breach of duty to accounts, § 980

Disloyalty of trustee, § 543(V)

Failure to keep records or accounts, § 980

Double commissions

New York doctrine, § 979

Same person acting as executor and trustee, § 979

When granted, executor-trustee, § 979

Effect on duty of care, § 541

Employer retaining, debt or trust, § 19

England

Early rule, § 975

Modern rule, § 975

Excessive compensation

Fixed by settlor, § 976

Removal of trustee, § 527

When court reduces, § 976

Executor-trustee, successive capacities, double commissions, § 979 84

Extra compensation, § 977

Denial by statute or court, § 976, 977

Statutes, § 977

Federal income tax, allocation of trust expenses, § 266, 268.25

Forfeiture, § 980

Gift or legacy in lieu of, § 976

Grounds for forfeiture, § 980

Inadequate compensation fixed by settlor, § 976

Income commissions, successive trustees, § 978

**COMPENSATION OF TRUSTEE**

—Cont'd

- Increase, inadequate compensation, § 976
- Lien to collect, § 975
- Minimum fee schedules, corporate trustees, § 975
- National banks as trustees, Regulation 9, § 134
- Passive trust, denial or reduction, § 977
- Principal commissions, § 806, 975
  - Successive trustees, § 978
- Recent issues regarding, § 975
- Reduction or denial
  - Breach of duty to account, § 980
  - Breach of other duty, § 543(V), 701, 861, 980
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § 861, 980
  - Types of conduct causing, § 980
- Removal of trustee, forfeiture, § 980
  - Excessive compensation, § 527
- Resignation of trustee, § 515, 977
  - Right of trustee's consultant or advisor to compensation, § 975
  - Right to receive when later earned, assignment, § 113
  - Waiver, condition, § 516
- Schedule of fees
  - Statutes, § 975
- Self-employment, § 543(M)
- Separate commissions, administration of several trusts, § 979
- Settlor, no liability, § 42
- Sources of payment, § 802, 806
  - Principal and income, statutes, § 802, 806, 975
- State statutes, basic types, § 975
- Statutes
  - Alabama, § 975
  - Alaska, § 975
  - Apportionment of commissions, § 806, 975, 978
  - Arizona, § 975
  - California, § 975
  - Colorado, § 975

**COMPENSATION OF TRUSTEE**

—Cont'd

- Statutes—Cont'd
  - Court discretion, additional compensation, § 977
  - Delaware, § 975
  - District of Columbia, § 975
  - Extra compensation, § 977
  - Florida, § 975
  - Forfeiture of commissions, § 980
  - Georgia, § 975
  - Hawaii, § 975
  - Idaho, § 975
  - Illinois, § 975
  - Indiana, § 975
  - Iowa, § 975
  - Kansas, § 975
  - Kentucky, § 975
  - Louisiana, § 975
  - Maine, § 975
  - Maryland, § 975
  - Massachusetts, § 975
  - Michigan, § 975
  - Minnesota, § 975
  - Montana, § 975
  - Nevada, § 975
  - New Hampshire, § 975
  - New Jersey, § 975
  - New Mexico, § 975
  - New York, § 975
  - North Carolina, § 975
  - North Dakota, § 975
  - Ohio, § 975
  - Oklahoma, § 975
  - Oregon, § 975
  - Pennsylvania, § 975
  - Reasonable compensation in discretion of court, § 975
  - Reimbursement for expenses, § 975
  - Renunciation by trustee, election to take statutory commissions, § 976
  - Rhode Island, § 975
  - Schedule of fees, § 975
  - Settlor's allowance, conclusive, § 976
  - South Carolina, § 975

## INDEX

### COMPENSATION OF TRUSTEE

#### —Cont'd

#### Statutes—Cont'd

South Dakota, § 975

Tennessee, § 975

Trustee entitled to reasonable compensation, § 975

Utah, § 975

Vermont, § 975

Virginia, § 975

West Virginia, § 975

Wisconsin, § 975

Wyoming, § 975

#### Terms governing

Conclusive on trustee, § 976

Statutes, § 976

Time or times when awarded, § 977

Trustee renounces, subject to statutory control, § 976

#### Uniform and Revised Uniform

Principal and Income Acts, allocation, § 802, 806, 816

Uniform Probate Code provisions, § 975

Uniform Trustees' Powers Act provisions, § 975

United States, § 975

Waiver by trustee, § 516, 975, 980  
Failure to request on accounting, § 980

Income commissions, by distribution of trust income, § 980

### COMPETENCY

Breach of trust, defenses, § 862

### COMPETITION

Trustee in competing business, disloyalty, § 543(O)

#### Trustees

Engaging in competing business on own behalf, § 543(O)

Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543

### COMPLETED TRUST

Consideration, § 202

### COMPLEX TRUSTS

See also Income Tax—Federal, this Index

Beneficiaries, income taxes, § 268.5

### COMPLEX TRUSTS—Cont'd

Distributable net income, income taxes, § 267

Estate and tax planning, § 264.5, 264.25, 267, 267.5

Excess distributions, income taxes, § 267.5

Federal income tax, § 267, 267.5, 268.5

Accumulated income, § 267, 268.25

Accumulation distribution, § 267, 267.5, 268.5

Definition, § 267, 267.5

Throwback rule, § 267.5

#### Allocation

Capital gains, § 267, 269

Deductions and credits among beneficiaries, § 267, 268.5, 268.25, 269

Income among beneficiaries, § 267, 268.5, 269

Income between trust and beneficiaries, § 267, 268.25

Charitable gifts, § 267, 268.25

Conduit rule, § 267

Corpus distributions, § 267, 268.5

Deductions and credits, § 267, 268.25

Definition, § 267

Discretionary trusts, as, § 264.10, 267, 267.5

Distributable net income, § 266, 267, 268.25

#### Distributions deduction

Accumulated income or corpus, § 267, 267.5

Current income, § 267, 268.25

65-day rule, § 267

Distributable net income limitation, § 267

Property distributed in kind, § 267

Specific gift exclusion, § 267

Tier system, § 267

Excess distribution, § 267, 267.5

#### Income

Capital gains, § 267, 268.25

Gross income, § 267, 268.25



**COMPLEX TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Federal income tax, § 267, 267.5, 268.5—Cont'd
  - Separate share rule, § 267
  - Taxation of beneficiaries
    - Accumulation distributions, § 267.5
    - Corpus distributions, § 267, 268.5
    - 65-day rule, § 267
    - Discretionary trusts, § 267, 268.25
    - Separate share rule, § 267
    - Tier system, § 267
  - Taxation of trust, § 267, 268.25
  - Trust exemptions, § 267
- Income taxes, § 265 et seq.
  - Accounting, allocations, income and deductions, § 269

**COMPOUND INTEREST**

- Breach of trust, damages award, § 863

**COMPROMISE AND SETTLEMENT**

- See also Public Policy; Settlement, this Index
- Beneficiaries' interest, successive assignees, priorities, § 195
- Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5
- Charitable trusts
  - Court's approval, § 399
  - Court's power to authorize, § 394
  - Parties, § 411
  - Termination, § 400
- Claims
  - Allocation of recovery, § 821
  - Co-trustees, power to be exercised by all, § 554
  - Delay in making distributions, § 814
  - Implied powers of trustee, § 551
  - Invalidity of trust, basis for family settlement, § 1009
  - Modification or termination of trust, court's power to approve, § 992, 994, 1009
  - Preservation of trust, § 581

**COMPROMISE AND SETTLEMENT—Cont'd**

- Cy pres, § 431
- Marital Property, this index
- Spendthrift trust, release, § 222, 226, 1008
  - Destructibility of trust, § 226
- Spendthrift trusts, termination, § 226
- State taxation, controversies between states, § 286, 287
- Termination of trust
  - Agreement of parties, § 1009
  - Approval by court, § 1009

**COMPTROLLER OF THE CURRENCY, UNITED STATES**

- Control over common trust funds, § 677
- Powers over national banks, § 134, 677

**CONCEALMENT**

- Basis for constructive trust, § 473
- Community property settlement, § 26
- Covenant to stand seized, secret conveyance, § 201
- Oral promise to hold for another, wills, § 499
- Origin and uses of trusts, § 2
- Parol trusts, secret memorandum, § 85
- Profits
  - Corporate directors, § 16
  - Trustee, removal, § 527
- Purchase-money resulting trust, secret uses, § 454
- Settlor creating spendthrift for self, § 223
- Statute of Frauds, secret entry, § 84
- Trustee
  - Affecting consent or approval of beneficiary, § 941, 943
  - Direct dealings with beneficiary, § 544, 941, 943
- Trustees, loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543

**CONCENTRATION OF WEALTH**

- Accumulation of trust income rules, policy basis, § 215, 217

## INDEX

### CONCURRENT JURISDICTION

Validity of trusts, § 870

### CONCURRENT REMEDIES

Election of remedies distinguished,  
§ 945

### CONDEMNATION

See Eminent Domain

### CONDITIONAL DELIVERY

Deeds, § 147  
Trust instrument, § 147

### CONDITIONAL ESTATES

Creation of trusts, quantum of  
trustee's interest, § 144

### CONDITIONAL GIFTS

Charity, estate taxes, marital deduc-  
tion, § 275.10

### CONDITIONALLY REVOCABLE TRUST

Generally, § 233  
Estate planning use, § 233

### CONDITIONALLY REVOCABLE TRUSTS

Generally, § 233

### CONDITIONAL SALES

Beneficiary's interest, bona fide  
purchasers, in rem rights, § 183  
Contracts, filing or recording acts,  
§ 149, 884, 893  
Recording  
Bona fide purchaser rule, § 884

### CONDITIONS

Constructive trusts, enforcement by  
complainant, § 472  
Court, removal of trustee, § 528  
Resignation of trustee, § 516

### CONDITIONS PRECEDENT

Appointment of trustee, court discre-  
tion, § 132, 151  
Avoidance, public policy, § 211  
Beneficiary  
Acceptance, § 169  
Beneficiary's interest, § 181, 182  
Acceptance by beneficiary, § 169

### CONDITIONS PRECEDENT

—Cont'd

Beneficiary's interest, § 181, 182  
—Cont'd  
Alienation, § 188  
Contingent interest, § 182  
Creditors, equitable remedies,  
§ 193  
Disclaimer, acceleration of  
remainders, § 172  
Charitable trusts, § 420  
Cy pres, § 440  
Gifts, § 420  
Termination, § 400  
Charitable trusts, vesting, § 420  
Creation of, § 420  
Masses, saying, § 376  
Power of sale, § 392  
Termination, § 399  
Constructive trusts, § 472  
Failure to comply, loss of trustee's  
powers, § 566  
Investments, beneficiaries, consent,  
§ 68  
Obtaining relief, purchase-money  
resulting trusts, § 465  
Public policy, trust in violation, § 211  
Qualification of trustee, court discre-  
tion, § 151  
Trustee  
Exercise of discretionary powers,  
§ 552  
Exercise of personal powers, § 553  
Qualifications to act, § 151

### CONDITIONS SUBSEQUENT

Avoidance, public policy, § 211  
Beneficiary's interest, § 181, 182  
Creditors, seizure of property,  
§ 193  
Charitable gifts, forfeiture, § 324  
Charitable trusts, § 420  
Creation of, § 420  
Cy pres, § 440  
Distinguished, § 324  
Gifts, § 420  
Masses, saying, § 376  
Termination, § 399, 400, 420  
Compared with trust, § 35

**CONDITIONS SUBSEQUENT**

—Cont'd

- Conveyances in return for promises of support, § 19
- Distinguished from trust, § 35, 324
- Intent of settlor, expression, § 45
- Interest in, subject-matter of trust, § 112
- Life estates, forfeitures, § 220
- Public policy, trust in violation, § 211
- Restraints on alienation, § 220
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Right of reentry, § 213
- Trust property subject to, § 112

**CONDOMINIUM**

- Compared with trust, § 38
- Transfer of property interest to trustee, § 141

**CONDUCT OF PARTIES**

- Breach of trust, notice, § 910
- Practical construction, creation of trust, § 50, 454
- Presumption of a resulting trust, § 454
- Trust interest, resulting trust, purchase-money type, § 454

**CONFESSION OF JUDGMENT**

- Creditors, preference, § 715
- Implied powers of trustee, § 551

**CONFIDENTIAL OR PRIVILEGED INFORMATION**

- Constructive trusts, abuse of confidential relationship, § 482
- Trustees
  - Dealing with beneficiaries, § 544

**CONFIDENTIAL RELATIONSHIP**

- Aged persons, constructive trust, § 482
  - Beneficiary of oral trust, § 496
- Burden of proof, § 544
- Conditions subsequent, § 35
- Constructive trust
  - Beneficiary of oral trust, § 496
  - Gift by will, informal trust, § 498
  - Judicial sales, § 494, 543(C)

**CONFIDENTIAL RELATIONSHIP**

—Cont'd

- Constructive trust—Cont'd
  - Presumption of undue influence, § 474
- Definition and examples, § 482
- Direct dealing by trustee
  - Burden of proof, § 544
  - Good faith and fair play required, § 544
- Fiduciary relationship compared, § 481
- Gifts, burden of proof, § 544
- Husband and wife, § 482
- Incompetents, constructive trust, § 482
- Joint tenants, § 28
- Loyalty, duties, § 543, 543(D)
  - Trustee buying at forced sale, § 543(C)
- Partnerships, § 36
- Receivership, § 14

**CONFIRMATION**

- See also Ratification
- Barring beneficiary's remedies, § 942
- Barring of remedies, § 942
- Disloyalty, § 543(U)
  - As ratification, § 942
- Sales, by court, § 745
- Validating unauthorized mortgage, § 768

**CONFISCATION**

- Alien beneficiary's interest, § 168
- Enemy alien, termination of trust, § 995

**CONFLICT OF INTERESTS**

- See also Constructive Trusts; Loyalty
- Adverse or Pecuniary Interests, generally, this index
- Banks, trust and commercial departments, investments, § 612
- Confidential relations, § 482, 543
- Consent barring remedies, § 941
- Corporation as trustee of own stock, § 115, 543(G)
- Disloyalty, sale of trust property, § 745

## INDEX

### CONFLICT OF INTERESTS

#### —Cont'd

- Executors and administrators, § 12, ch. 26
- Fiduciary relations, § 481, 543 et seq
- Notice to beneficiary, § 543
- Perpetuities, Rule against, § 213, 214
- Removal of trustee, § 527, 528
- Resignation of trustee, § 515
- Sales between trusts with common trustee, § 543(H)
- Temporary removal of trustee, § 528
- Trustee
  - Action against third person, § 869
  - Investment companies, § 248
  - Liquidation trust, § 254
  - Personally and as representative, § 543
  - Selection, § 121

### CONFLICT OF LAWS

- See also Charitable Trusts; Jurisdiction; Powers of Appointment; Taxes and Taxation
- Accumulations, rules, § 216
- Characterization of facts, § 291, 293
- Characterization of property interests, § 291, 293
- Charitable trusts, § 298, 322, 326
  - Attack on validity, § 417
  - Tort liability, § 401
- Choice of governing local law, § 291, 294
- Differences as to dispositions of property, state laws, § 291
- Domicile and situs, definitions, § 291
- Formalities, execution of trusts and wills, § 291
- Illegality, trust purposes, § 211
- Judicial jurisdiction, meaning, § 291, 292
- Living trusts, § 297
- Mortmain statutes, charitable gifts, restrictions, § 298, 326
- Multistate trusts, § 287, 291 et seq
- Nonresident trustees, state laws, § 291, 295
- Perpetuities, Rule against, § 213, 214
- Pour-over statutes, § 291, 296

### CONFLICT OF LAWS—Cont'd

- Powers of appointment, § 233, 299
- Public policy, § 211, 294
- Restatement, Conflict of Laws, § 8
- Rights of surviving spouse, § 291
- Spendthrift provisions, § 291, 293
- State taxation, § 285, 287, 300
- Suspension of power of alienation, § 219
- Tax laws, state, § 291, 300
- Testamentary gifts to charity, § 291, 298
- Testamentary trusts, § 296
- Totten trusts, creation, § 47, 293
- Transfer of situs, appointment of foreign trustee, § 132, 861
- Trusts as testamentary dispositions, § 104, 233, 291
- Unincorporated associations, trustees, § 328
- Validity, trust purposes, § 211

### CONFLICTS OF LAWS

- Generally, § 231, 294
- Characterization, § 293
- Charitable trusts, § 298
  - Challenges, § 417
- Civil law courts, trusts, § 9, 10
- Estate planning, § 301
- Illegality, § 211
- International estate planning, § 9, 10
- Jurisdiction, § 292, 870
- Living trusts, § 297
- Multistate trusts, § 291 et seq.
  - State tax laws, § 300
- Power of appointment, § 299
- State statutes, § 295
- State taxes, § 287, 300
- Testamentary trusts, § 296

### CONFUCIANISM

- Charitable trust, purpose, aid to religion, § 376

### CONFUSION OF GOODS

- Tracing trust funds, § 923

### CONFUSION OF GOODS DOCTRINE

- Tracing trust funds, § 923

**CONGRESSIONAL  
INVESTIGATIONS**

Federal income tax, charitable trusts  
and foundations, § 270.5

**CONNECTICUT**

Accounts and accounting, statutory  
regulation of accounts, § 974  
Investment statutes, § 622

**CONSENT**

See also Barring of Remedies; Ratifi-  
cation; Release

Accounting, defense to beneficiaries'  
action for, § 969

Adverse party, federal income tax,  
§ 264.10, 268.10, 268.20

Barring of remedies, § 941

Barring remedies of beneficiary,  
§ 941

Trust investments, § 688

**Beneficiary**

Advance consent, § 169

Agreement that trustee may resign,  
§ 513

Conditions precedent to binding  
effect, § 941

Delegation of trust powers, § 555

Knowledge of legal effect, § 941

Power exercised by one of several  
trustees, § 554

Principal and income allocations,  
§ 845, 941

Requiring knowledge of facts,  
§ 941

Trustee's act exceeding powers,  
§ 561

Trustee's unauthorized mortgage,  
§ 768

Validating trustee's sale, § 747

**Breach of trust, § 941**

Co-beneficiary, § 191, 941

Competency of consenting benefi-  
ciary, § 941

Defense to beneficiaries' action for  
accounting, § 969

Disability of beneficiary, affecting,  
§ 941

Duty of trustee in obtaining, § 544,  
941

**CONSENT—Cont'd**

Failure to object in court proceeding,  
§ 941

Federal estate tax, adverse party,  
§ 273.20, 273.35

Federal gift tax, donor's spouse,  
§ 281

Guardian of beneficiary, investments,  
§ 689

Indirect assignments, spendthrift  
trusts, § 226, 941

**Investments**

Co-beneficiaries, § 689

Fraud, § 689

Knowledge, § 689

Joining with trustee in act, § 941

Majority action, § 941

Making lawful otherwise disloyal act,  
§ 543(A), 543(C), 543(U)

Modification of trust, § 992

Propriety of allocation of corporate  
distributions, § 845

Ratification distinguished, § 942

Revocation, § 941, 999

Rights of nonconsenting beneficiary,  
§ 941

Settlor requiring beneficiary's prior  
consent, § 941

Silence or passivity, contrasted, § 941

Subsequent assignee of consenting  
beneficiary, § 941

Termination by settlor and all benefi-  
ciaries, § 1005

Violation of accumulation rules,  
§ 217

**CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES**

Breach of trust, § 543(V), 862

**CONSERVATORS**

Creation of trusts, § 44

Living trusts, appointment affecting  
trust assets, § 231

Protection of assets, § 231

Relationship distinguished from trust,  
§ 13

**CONSIDERATION**

See also Contracts; Statute of Uses

## INDEX

### CONSIDERATION—Cont'd

- Adequacy of consideration, bona fide purchasers, notice, facts putting on inquiry, § 895
- Banks and banking, debtors and creditors, bona fide purchasers, § 888
- Beneficiaries' interests, payment, § 181
- Beneficiary paying, creation of trusts, § 169
- Bona fide purchasers, § 881, 887
  - Banks and banking, credit, § 888
  - Facts putting on inquiry, notice, adequacy of consideration, § 895
  - Partial payment, § 890
  - Statutes, § 889
- Breach of trust
  - Ratification, § 942
  - Release, § 943
  - Third parties, remedies of beneficiaries, § 868
- Charitable trusts, § 323, 418
- Completed trusts, § 202
- Contract and trust, distinctions, § 17
- Creation of trusts, enforcement, § 204
- Crimes and offenses, bona fide purchasers, § 887
- Debtors and creditors, banks and banking, bona fide purchasers, § 888
- Deeds, modern law, § 201
- Deeds and conveyances, § 201
- Defined, creation of trust, § 204
- Failure
  - Resulting trust arising from, § 468
  - Settlor setting trust aside, § 42, 997
- Federal estate tax, transfers in trust for consideration, § 273.45
- Field Code states, § 202
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Future trusts, creation, § 203
- Gambling, bona fide purchasers, § 887
- Gifts, incomplete gifts, § 205
- Incomplete trusts, § 202
- Incomplete voluntary transfers, § 202
- Joint tenancy, estate taxes, § 273.30

### CONSIDERATION—Cont'd

- Life insurance, estate taxes, § 273.40
- Marriage, this index
- Meritorious, promise to create trust, § 204
- Modern trust law, § 202
- Negotiable Instruments Law, bona fide purchasers, § 889
- Partial payment, bona fide purchasers, § 890
- Promises to create trusts, § 203, 204
- Public policy, bona fide purchasers, § 887
- Purchase money resulting trusts, § 454
- Purchase money resulting trusts, payment, § 455
- Ratification, breach of trust, § 942
- Release, breach of trust, § 943
- Release of trustee, breach of trust, § 943
- Rescission, creation of trust, § 998
- Resulting trusts, § 455
- Seal, early law, § 204
- Settlor, creation of trust, § 41
- Spendthrift trusts, assignments by beneficiary, § 226
- Spendthrift trusts, contracts to assign, § 226
- Statutes, bona fide purchasers, § 889
- Third parties, breach of trust, remedies of beneficiaries, § 868
- Transfers in trusts for consideration, estate taxes, § 273.45
- Trust of chose, need for consideration, § 202
- Uses, early law, § 201
- Value contrasted, bona fide purchaser rule, § 887

### CONSOLIDATION

- See also Merger and Consolidation
- Beneficiaries, termination, joint action with trustee, § 1006
- Beneficiary and trustee's interest, trustee as sole beneficiary, § 168
- Charitable trust, § 397
  - Corporate trustee or donee, cy pres, § 440



**CONSOLIDATION—Cont'd**

- Churches, disposition of property, § 398
- Corporate trustee, § 531
- Creditors, trust to secure creditors, § 246
- Destruction of trust, purchase-money resulting trust, § 466
- Double interest of trustee, § 129
- Implied powers, leases, § 784
- Interests of trustee and beneficiary, trustee as sole beneficiary, § 168
- Investments, retention, § 683
- Leases, implied powers, § 784
- Principal and income, stock, § 845
- Purchase-money resulting trust, § 466
- Religious organizations, disposition of property, § 398
- Resulting trust, purchase-money type, destruction of trust, § 466
- Retention of investment, § 683
- Securing creditors, § 246
- Spendthrift trust, § 226
- Stock, principal and income, § 845
- Stock investments, retention, § 683
- Termination of trust, § 1003
  - Joint action of beneficiary and trustee, § 1006

**CONSPIRACY**

- Breach of trust, substitution of parties, § 869

**CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**

- Bases, state taxation, § 287, 300
- Charitable trustees, qualifications, § 328
- Charitable trusts
  - Alteration, § 397
  - Church property, chrism, § 399
  - Charitable trusts, public agency as trustee, § 328
  - Church schism, property disputes, role of civil courts, § 398
  - Discrimination, § 328, 378
  - Due process of law, jurisdiction, § 292
  - Equal Protection of Laws, generally, this index

**CONSTITUTIONAL LAW—Cont'd**

- Free speech, charitable solicitation, § 411
- Judicial jurisdiction, § 292
- Multistate trusts, choice of law, § 287, 294
- Perpetuities, § 214
- Prohibiting perpetuities, § 214
- Religion, this index
- Trustees
  - Charitable trustees, qualifications, § 328
  - Removal from office, § 519

**CONSTRUCTION**

- Beneficiaries' interests, § 182
- Charitable trusts, § 361
  - Cy pres, general or special intent, § 437
- Conditions subsequent, § 420

**CONSTRUCTION OF INSTRUMENTS**

- See also Beneficiaries' Interests; Charitable Trusts; Courts; Creation of Trusts
- Beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Intent, § 45
- Practical construction, § 45, 46
- Trustee, aid of court, § 182, 559
- Trust instrument, settlor, right to seek, § 42
- Wills, charitable trusts, sub-trustee, § 413

**CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD**

- Constructive trusts, § 471
- Contracts, § 17
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211

**CONSTRUCTIVE INTENT**

- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211

**CONSTRUCTIVE NOTICE**

- Assignee from trustee of trust, § 192
- Bona fide purchasers, § 891
  - Recording acts, § 893
- Buyer, wrongful sale of trust property, § 747
- Co-trustees, possession by one, § 585
- Powers of trustee, § 565



## INDEX

### CONSTRUCTIVE NOTICE

#### —Cont'd

- Recording acts, § 149, 884, 893
- Successive assignees from beneficiary, priorities, § 195
- Trust instruments, recording, § 149, 884, 893

### CONSTRUCTIVE SERVICE OF PROCESS

- Jurisdiction, § 292

### CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTEES

- Generally, § 529
- Transfer of property to another, § 512

### CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS

- See also Remedies; Tracing Trust Funds
- Generally, § 211, 471 et seq.
- Absolute gift on face of will, § 499
- Accomplices and accessories, murder, § 478
- Accounts and accounting form of decree, § 472
- Actions, abatement and revival, § 472
- Aged person, confidential relationship, § 482
  - Beneficiary of oral trust, § 496
- Agency to buy for principal, purchases for self, § 483, 487
  - Problem defined and authorities stated, § 487
- Agency to collect choses in action, § 22
- Aiders and abettors, murder, § 478
- Antenuptial contracts, fraud on spouse, § 475
- Application of law, § 206
- Bank deposits
  - Public and trust funds, § 21
- Bankruptcy, this index
- Beneficiaries, § 861
- Beneficiary doing equity, condition to relief, § 472
- Beneficiary's remedy, § 471, 472, 861
- Bona fide purchasers, § 881
  - Notice, possession, § 896

### CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Bona fide purchasers, § 881—Cont'd
  - Priorities and preferences, title to property, § 885
- Bona fide purchasers, title to property, § 881
- Breach of trust, § 865
  - Barring of remedies, laches, § 948
  - Limitation of actions, § 952, 953
  - Tracing assets, § 866
  - Trustee transferring title and possession of trust, § 512
- Broker purchasing principal's realty, non-disclosure to principal, § 543(D)
- Burden of proof, § 474
- Business, unauthorized continuation, § 476, 577
- Charitable gifts, evasion of mortmain statute, § 326
- Charitable trust administration, § 391
- Charity
  - Invalid gift, § 326
  - Oral promises, § 323
- Choice of remedies, § 472, 473, 861, 945, 946
- Claimant pays purchase price, title wrongfully held by another, § 458
- Claim for imposition, bankruptcy, inclusion in estate, § 146
- Coercion, § 474
- Commingling, § 471
  - Tracing trust funds, presumptions, § 926
- Community property transactions, § 26
- Compensation of defendant, § 472
- Conditions precedent, § 472
- Confidential relation, § 482
  - Aged persons, § 482
  - Beneficiary, oral trust, § 496
  - Gift by will, informal trust, § 498
  - Judicial sales, § 494
  - Relatives, § 482
  - Undue influence, § 474
- Confidential relationship, abuse, § 482

**CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Contract
  - To convey interest in land, statute applicable, § 479
  - To devise or bequeath, breach, § 480
    - Part performance and specific performance, § 480
    - Problem stated, § 480
    - In return for personal services, § 480
    - What statutes applicable, § 480
    - For sale of land, breach, § 18, 479
  - Conversion proceeds, § 476
- Corporations
  - Beneficiaries, § 168
  - Directors, § 16, 481
  - Promoters, § 16, 481
- Co-tenants, where applicable, § 28
- Courts, creation, § 471
- Creation, § 471
  - Theory, § 472
- Creation and theory, § 471, 472
  - Form of decree, granting relief, § 472
  - Quantum of evidence required, § 472
- Creditors, trust to secure creditors, § 250
- Creditor's remedy, fraud, § 211
- Damages
  - Alternative remedies, § 472, 473, 861
- Debtor, no bankruptcy, release, § 947
- Decree
  - Debits and credits, § 472
  - Form of, § 472
- Deed on oral trust, § 495
  - Argument on principle
    - Doctrine of restitution, § 497
    - Letter and spirit of Statute of Frauds, § 497
    - Security of titles, § 497
    - Specific reparation for a tort, § 497
  - Discussion, § 497
  - English and minority American rule, § 495

**CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Deed on oral trust, § 495—Cont'd
  - Exceptional cases, § 496
    - Contemplation of death, § 496
    - Misrepresentation, § 496
    - Part performance, § 496
    - Promisor in confidential relation, § 496
  - Majority American rule, § 495
- Deed on oral trusts, § 495
  - Exceptional cases, § 496
- Deeds and conveyances, spouses, § 460
- Definition, § 471
- Direct dealing with beneficiary, remedy for unfair dealing, § 544
- Disloyalty, § 484, 543
- Dower interest, § 186
- Duress, § 474
- Election of remedies, § 472, 867
  - Money claim or constructive trust, § 945, 946
- Election of remedies, beneficiaries, § 946
- Embezzlement, proceeds of, § 476
- Embezzlement proceeds, § 476
- Equitable liens, similarity, § 32
- ERISA, § 475.2
- Evidence to establish constructive trust, § 472, 499.1
- Examples of wrongful conduct
  - Buying at forced sale, § 494, 543(C)
  - Buying at sale forced by third person, § 486, 543(C)
  - Buying for self outstanding claims against, or interests in, trust, § 485, 543(D)
  - Miscellaneous examples of fiduciary seeking selfish advantage, § 492, 543(J), 543(L), 543(O), 543(P), 543(Q), 543(R), 543(S)
- Misusing trust funds, § 483
- Property acquired by trustee's breach of duty to deal fairly in direct dealing with beneficiary, § 493, 544

INDEX

**CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Examples of wrongful conduct
  - Cont'd
  - Purchase at judicial sale, repudiating promise to hold for another, § **494, 543(C)**
  - Purchase at judicial sale under promise to hold for another when treated as breach of trust, § **494, 543(C)**
  - Trustee buying interest of beneficiary, § **544**
  - Trustee buying outstanding security interest for self, § **543(D)**
  - Trustee employing self, § **490, 543(M)**
  - Trustee of lease taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § **491, 543(I)**
  - Trustee selling individual property to trust estate, § **489, 543(E)**
  - Using trust funds to buy property for self, § **483**
- Fiduciary obligations and relationships, § **481, 481.1**
- Forgery, § **477**
  - Conflict between statutes, and equity, § **477**
  - Crime an adequate basis for trust, § **477**
  - Forged wills, § **477**
  - Standing of plaintiff, § **477**
  - Title obtained by forgery, probate statutes, § **477**
- Fraud as basis, § **471, 473**
- Fraud on court, § **473**
- Fraud on creditors or spouse, § **475**
- Fraud on marital rights, § **475**
- Fraudulent misrepresentation or concealment, § **473**
- Gift, absolute on face of will, § **499**
  - Character of evidence, § **499**
  - Joint wills, § **499**
  - Mortmain statutes, § **499**
  - Mutual or reciprocal wills, § **499**
  - Reasons for constructive trust, § **499**
  - Reliance, § **499**

**CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Gift by will or intestacy on informal trust
  - Donee repudiation of trust, § **498**
- Gifts to trustee, § **544**
- Homicide
  - Insurance proceeds, § **478**
  - Property obtained by, § **478**
  - Statutes, § **478**
- Husband and wife
  - Breach of confidential relationship, § **482**
  - Limitation of actions, § **953**
  - Oral promise to convey, § **496**
  - Wife as payor, husband wrongfully obtains deed, § **460**
- Imperative powers of appointment, default, § **116**
- Implied trusts, § **451**
- Improvements, use of trust funds, § **923**
- Informal trusts, § **501**
  - Argument on principle, § **501**
  - Confidential relations, § **498**
  - Donee as constructive trustee, § **102**
  - Gift by will or intestacy on informal trust, repudiation of trust by donee, § **498**
  - Instructions during life of testator, § **500**
  - Misrepresentation by promisor, § **498**
  - Refusal to carry out, § **102**
  - Restitution doctrine, informal trust, § **501**
  - Three choices, § **501**
  - Violation of agreement, § **498**
- Innocent grantees of wrongdoer, § **473**
  - Insolvency, fraud on creditors, § **475**
- Insurance
  - Homicide, proceeds, § **478**
  - Insolvent debtor, fraud on creditors, § **475**
  - Purchase with stolen funds, § **476**
- Interference with estate of deceased person, § **476**

**CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Investment advisors, confidential relationship, § 482
- Joint tenants, § 28
- Joint venturer, breach of fiduciary duty, § 488
- Joint venturers, § 36, 481, 488
  - Breach of fiduciary duty by joint venturer, § 488
  - Joint venture defined, § 488
  - Joint ventures in realty—the Statute of Frauds, § 488
- Laches barring enforcement, § 948
  - Applicable data, § 472
- Larceny or conversion, proceeds, § 476
- Larceny proceeds, § 476
- Legal life tenant, § 27
- Life beneficiary recovering proceeds of insurance, § 821
- Limitation of actions, § 950, 953
- Limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 952, 953
- Loyalty, breach of duty, § 484, 543(A), 543(C), 543(V)
  - Property acquired through breach of fiduciary's duty of loyalty, § 484
- Loyalty, fiduciaries duty, property acquired through breach, § 484
- Mistake, § 474
- Mistake, property obtained by, § 474
- Mortgagee, funds after foreclosure, § 29
- Mortmain statutes, oral trusts, § 499
  - Gifts to charity on informal agreements, § 326
- Murder
  - Accomplices and accessories, § 478
  - Relatives, murder's rights to property, § 478
  - Voluntary manslaughter, effect, § 478
- Partners, § 36, 481
- Personal service contract, breach, § 480
- Pledges, § 30
- Powers of appointment, § 116

**CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Priorities and preferences, bona fide purchasers, title to property, § 885
- Promoters of corporations, § 16
- Property acquired by killing relative or testator, § 478
  - Constructive trust solution, § 478
  - Insurance proceeds, § 478
  - Joint tenancy, § 478
  - Murderer deprived of benefits by court, § 478
  - Statutes and their construction, § 478
  - Strict constructionist cases, § 478
- Purchase at judicial sale, repudiating promise to hold for another, § 494
- Purchase money resulting trusts, distinguished, § 455
- Quantum of evidence required, § 472
- Real estate
  - Contract for sale of, § 18, 479
  - Funds used to improve, § 923
- Reimbursement of defendant's expenses, § 472
- Relatives
  - Confidential relationship, § 482
  - Beneficiary of oral trust, § 496
  - Murder, § 478
  - Purchase at judicial sale, repudiating promise to hold for another, § 494
- Remedies of beneficiaries, § 861
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 861
  - Breach of loyalty duty, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(D), 543(E), 543(V)
  - Plaintiff's election, § 471, 472
- Repudiation of oral trust, § 87
- Resulting trusts, distinguished, § 458
- Revival of actions on death, § 472
- Sales
  - Buying at forced sale, § 494, 543
  - Buying from self, § 543(A)
  - Buying interest of beneficiary, § 544
  - Buying outstanding security interest for self, § 543(D)

## INDEX

### CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Sales—Cont'd
  - Commingle funds, § 19
- Settlor, for beneficiaries, attempted reconveyance by trustee, § 998
- Slayer statutes, § 478
- Specific property interest required, § 471
- Spouse killing other spouse, § 478
- Statute of Frauds, § 67
  - Public policy barring application, § 479, 480, 494, 501
- Statute of Limitations, § 953
  - Conditions precedent, § 953
  - Events tolling statute, § 953
  - Period of statute, § 953
  - Recognition by trustee of obligation, § 953
  - Wrongful acquisition of title, § 953
- Statute of Uses, application, § 206
- Statutes, requirements for imposition, § 471
- Subrogation, § 33
- Synonyms, § 471
- Tenancy in common, § 28
- Terminology and classification, § 1
- Theory of creation, § 472
- Third person for beneficiaries, trustee's conveyance of trust assets, § 998
- Time of origin, § 472
- Title involuntarily vested in another, § 458
- Title to property
  - Limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 953
  - Spouses, title to one, payment by other, § 460
  - Voluntarily vested in another, § 458
- Tracing trust funds, § 471, 476, 921, 930
  - Availability of remedy, § 921
- Trade or business, breach of duty, § 493
- Transfer of property, antenuptial contracts, § 475
- Trust but no beneficiaries indicated on the fact of will, § 500

### CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Trust deed, foreclosure sale, § 494, 543(C)
  - Trustee de son tort, wrongful control of trust property, § 529
  - Trustees
    - Fair play in dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
    - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Trust funds, fiduciary using to purchase property for himself, § 483
  - Types of conduct, bases for imposition, § 471
  - Unauthorized continuation of business, § 577
  - Undue influence, § 474
    - Burden of proof, § 474
  - Wills
    - Contract to devise or bequeath, § 480
    - Gift absolute, § 499
    - Joint wills, breach of oral agreement, § 499
    - Mutual wills, breach of agreement, § 499
    - Trust appearing on face of will, § 500
  - Wills Acts, policy barring application, § 479, 480, 494, 501
- ### CONSUMPTION OF CORPUS
- See also Corpus; Federal Estate Tax; Gift Tax—Federal; Income Tax—Federal; Invasion of Principal; Principal
  - Bank account trust, § 47
  - Estate and tax planning, § 264.10, 264.20
  - Federal taxation
    - Estate tax, § 273.20, 273.35
    - Gift tax, § 278, 282
    - Income tax, § 264.10, 264.20, 268.10, 268.20
  - Legal life tenant, given right, § 27
  - Living trust, power reserved by settlor, § 104
  - Requisite standards, federal estate tax, pre-1969 charitable gifts, § 275.5

**CONSUMPTION OF CORPUS**

—Cont'd

Settlor, § 42

**CONTEMPLATION OF DEATH**

Federal estate tax

Estate and tax planning, § 264.10,  
264.15, 273.5

Transfers includible, § 273.5,  
273.20

Valuation of includible property,  
§ 273.5, 274

Resulting trusts

Gift from wife to husband, § 460

Husband as payor and wife as  
grantee, § 459

State inheritance and estate taxes,  
§ 286

**CONTEMPORANEOUS WRITING**

Origin of trust, § 81

**CONTEMPT**

Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 321

Punishment, remedies of beneficiary,  
§ 861

Receivers, interference, § 14

Trustees, § 861

Trustee's liability, § 861

**CONTEST CLAUSES**

See Forfeitures, this index

**CONTESTS OF TRUST**

See also Compromise and Settle-  
ment; Settlement

Beneficiaries' interest, forfeitures,  
§ 181

**CONTINGENT FUTURE**

**INTERESTS**

Charitable Trusts, this index

Consent, barring of remedies, § 941

Insurance trusts, § 235

Perpetuities, § 213, 214

Purchase money resulting trusts,  
§ 454

Remainders

Beneficiaries

Action for removal of trustee,  
§ 522

Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273

**CONTINGENT FUTURE**

**INTERESTS—Cont'd**

Remainders—Cont'd

Georgia, § 212

Gift taxes, future interests, § 279

Perpetuities, § 213

State estate taxes, § 286

Statute of uses, preservation, § 207

Removal of trustee, remainder bene-  
ficiaries, § 522

**CONTINGENT INSURANCE  
TRUSTS**

Estate and tax planning, § 235,  
264.15

Minor children, spouse not surviving  
grantor, § 235, 264.15

**CONTINGENT INTERESTS**

Acceleration by disclaimer, § 172

Alienation, suspension of power,  
§ 219

Statutes, § 219

Alternative gifts, Rule against Perpe-  
tuities, § 213

Assignment, § 188

Barring of remedies for breach of  
trust, § 941

Beneficiary, § 181, 182

Beneficiary's interest, § 182

Assignment, § 188

Class gifts, § 182

Indebtedness, seizure of property,  
§ 193

Power of appointment, default tak-  
ers, § 182

Charitable trusts

Accumulated income, perpetuities  
rules, § 352

Vesting, § 341 et seq

Construction of beneficiary's interest,  
§ 182

Creation of trusts, quantum of  
trustee's interest, § 144

Disclaimer, § 170

Federal estate tax

When not included in gross estate,  
§ 273

Gift of accumulations, § 217

## INDEX

### CONTINGENT INTERESTS

#### —Cont'd

- Perpetuities, Rule against, § 213
  - Application of Rule, § 213
  - Statutes, § 214
- Powers of appointment, default of appointment, § 182
- Removal of trustees, parties, § 522
- Revocable contingent insurance trust, § 235, 264.15
- Right to enforce trust, § 871
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
- State inheritance and estate taxes, § 286
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112
- Termination of trust, representation, § 1007
- Trustee to hold sale proceeds, § 246

### CONTINGENT LIABILITIES

- Beneficiaries, debts of trust, § 169

### CONTINGENT REMAINDERS

- Charitable trusts, gift over to non-charitable uses, § 347
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273
- Preservation, active trust, § 207
- Revocable contingent insurance trust, § 264.15
- Rule against Perpetuities, application, § 213
- Statutory restrictions on trust purposes, § 212
- Termination of trust, courts, § 1007

### CONTINGENT TRUST

- See also Contingent Insurance Trusts
- Estate and tax planning, § 235, 264.15
- Insurance, § 235, 264.15

### CONTINUATION OF BUSINESS

- Generally, § 571
- Power of representative or trustee, § 571
- Profits and losses, § 574
- Receipts, allocation, § 820
- Testator's directions, § 571
- By trustee, generally, § 571

### CONTINUATION OF BUSINESS

#### —Cont'd

- Unauthorized continuance, liabilities, § 577

### CONTINUING JURISDICTION

- Generally, § 292

### CONTRACT PURCHASE MONEY LIENS

- Purchase money resulting trusts, distinguished, § 454

### CONTRACTS

- See also Oral Trusts
- Acceptance of trust by trustee, § 150
- Agent of trustee, liabilities of trustee, § 722
- Agreement for representative liability, § 715
- Antenuptial
  - Constructive trusts, fraud on spouse, § 475
  - Federal estate tax, transfers in trust for consideration, § 273.45
  - Federal gift tax, release of marital rights, § 278
  - When deemed illegal, § 211
- Bailments, § 11
- Bondholders' protective committees, § 251
- Breach
  - Contract to devise or bequeath, § 480
  - Impounding interest of beneficiary, § 191
- Business of decedent, continuation
  - Unauthorized continuation of business, § 577
- Business trusts, § 247(E) to 247(H), 247(J), 247(L)
  - Actions, § 247K to 247N
  - Liabilities of beneficiaries, § 247E, 247F, 247G, 247H
  - Liabilities of trustees, § 247K, 247L, 723
  - Personal liability of trustee, § 247
- Business trusts, actions and proceedings, § 247
- Characterization, § 293



**CONTRACTS—Cont'd**

- Charitable benefits, contracts to secure, § **324**
- Charitable trusts, § **400**
  - Creation, § **323**
  - Cy pres, § **441**
  - Liability, § **361, 401**
  - Representative liability, § **400**
- Checks or drafts, debt or trust, § **21**
- Collection items, debt or trust, § **23**
- Compensation of trustee, § **975, 976**
- Consent, barring of remedies, § **941**
- Consent of beneficiary, § **941**
- Construction, debt or trust intended, § **17**
- Convey realty, constructive trusts, § **479, 494**
- Co-trustees
  - Contribution, § **718**
  - Liabilities, § **722**
- Court control, trustee's liability, § **723**
- Creation of trust, § **44**
  - Consideration, § **203**
  - Promise to create trust, consideration, § **204**
- Creditors' rights, § **715**
  - Indemnity through trustee's right, § **716**
- Debtor as trustee for creditor, § **19**
- Deliveree, promise to pay debt, § **21**
- Delivery of trust instrument, § **147**
- To devise or bequeath
  - Constructive trust, remedy, § **480**
  - Quantum meruit, § **480**
  - Specific performance, § **480**
  - Statute of Frauds, § **480**
- Distinctions from trust, § **17**
- Divided ownership, trust distinguished, § **17**
- Embezzlement, contract and trust distinctions, § **17**
- Enforcement by trustee, § **711**
- Exclusion of personal liability, § **714, 771, 774**
- Exoneration of trustee from personal liability, § **542, 718**

**CONTRACTS—Cont'd**

- Expectancies
  - Assignments, creation of trust, § **113**
  - Transfers, contracts to assign in future, § **113**
- Expenses, § **801**
- Held in trust, § **17**
- Impairing obligation of contracts, charitable trusts, § **397**
- Implied contracts
  - Breach of trust, election of remedies, § **946**
  - Personal liability, § **712**
- Implied warranties, § **724**
  - Power to make contract, § **714, 724**
- Impounding interest of beneficiary, § **191**
- Indemnity or reimbursement, trustee's right, § **713, 718**
- Insurance trusts, creation of trust, § **236**
  - Insurer agreeing to hold proceeds in trust, § **240**
- Intent of settlor, expression, § **45**
- Land trusts, liability, § **249**
- Liquidation trusts, § **254**
- Loans
  - Common law rule, § **712**
  - Restatement, Second, Trusts, § **712**
  - Uniform Negotiable Instruments Law and Uniform Commercial Code, § **775**
  - Variation by statute, § **712**
- Marriage, bona fide purchasers, consideration, § **887**
- Married women, § **232**
- Mechanic's liens, diversion of trust funds, § **246**
- Mortgages
  - Distinguished, § **715**
  - Exclusion of trustee's personal liability, § **771, 774**
  - Statutes, § **775**
- Offer and acceptance, by beneficiary, § **169**
- Partners, unity, § **36**

## INDEX

### CONTRACTS—Cont'd

- Personal liability, § 712
  - Exclusion, § 714
  - Trustees, business trusts, § 247K, 247N, 721, 723
- Personal life insurance trusts, creation, § 236
- Personal service, breach, constructive trust, § 480
- Persons in fiduciary or confidential relations, § 544
- Postnuptial
  - Federal gift tax, § 270.10, 278
- Powers of trustee, § 711
- Power to enforce, distinguished from trust, § 17
- Predecessor trustee, liability, § 722
- Prenuptial contracts
  - Constructive trusts, transfer of property, § 475
- Purchase money resulting trusts, distinguished, § 454
- Purchase of foreign credit, § 21
- Quasi-contractual liability, trust estate, § 725
- Real estate, contract to convey, constructive trust, § 479, 494
- Reimbursement of trustee, § 718, 725
  - Lien, § 718
- Resulting trusts, different interests, § 462
- Sales
  - Higher offers, § 745
  - Remedies, § 746
  - Third person contracting with trustee, remedies, § 746
- Separation agreements
  - Promises to create trust, § 204
  - Trusts aiding, § 234
- Separation of Spouses, this index
- Settlor
  - Control of trustee's liability, § 723
  - When trustee liable, § 719
- Specific performance against trustee, § 717
- Spendthrift trusts, claims of beneficiary's creditors, § 224

### CONTRACTS—Cont'd

- Statute of Frauds
  - Contracts to create trusts, application, § 62
  - Illustration of writing satisfying, § 89
  - Time of writing, § 83
- Statutes
  - Personal liability of trustee, § 712
  - Representative liability, Field Code states, § 712
  - Uniform Negotiable Instruments Law, § 714
  - Uniform Probate Code, § 712
  - Uniform Trusts Act, § 712
- Statutes, trustee personal liability, § 712
- Stipulations, generally, this index
- Subdivision trusts, § 249
- Support
  - Remedies for breach, § 19
  - In return for conveyance, § 19
- Trustee
  - With beneficiary, fair play, burden of proof, § 544
  - Implied warranties, § 724
  - No liability of beneficiary, § 712
  - Personal liability, § 712
  - Right to exoneration, § 718
  - Statutes, § 712
  - Tort liability, control by contract, § 735
  - Trustee employing self, when disloyal, § 543(M)
- Trustees
  - Contract against personal liability, § 714
  - Creditors, giving right to collect from trust estate, § 715
  - Good faith, § 544
  - Immunity clauses, § 541, 542
  - Indemnity of trustee against contract liability, § 718
  - Personal liability, statutes, § 712
  - Power to make, § 711
  - Predecessor trustee, co-trustee or agent, § 722

**CONTRACTS—Cont'd**

- Ultra vires, trustee's liability, § 713
- No indemnity, § 713

**CONTRIBUTION**

- See also Charitable Contributions; Charitable Gifts; Charitable Trusts; Employee Benefit Trusts; Gifts, this Index

- Breach of trust, third parties, § 862
- Trustees, § 868

Co-beneficiaries

- Benefit to trust, § 191

- Consenting to breach of trust, § 941

- Costs, resignation of trustee, § 518

Costs

- Trust litigation, § 871

- Co-trustees, § 701, 718, 734

- Cotrustees, § 862

- Co-trustees, § 862

- Breach of trust, damages, § 862

- Contract liability, § 718

- Employer, employee benefit plans, § 255, 270.20

- Preserving trust assets from co-beneficiaries, § 191

- Remedies of beneficiary, § 862

- Resignation of trustee, costs, § 518

Resulting trusts

- Part payment of purchase, § 457

- Payment of purchase price, § 456

- Tort liability, co-trustees, § 734

- Trustee from third persons, breach of trust, § 868

- Trustees as parties defendant, § 862, 871

**CONTRIBUTORY MORTGAGES**

- See Investments; Mortgages

**CONTROL BY SETTLOR**

- See also Settlor

- Compensation of trustee, § 975, 976

- Investments, § 680, 683

Taxation

- Estate and tax planning, § 264, 264.25

- Federal estate tax, § 273.10, 273.20, 273.35, 273.40

**CONTROL BY SETTLOR—Cont'd**

Taxation—Cont'd

- Federal income tax, § 233, 235, 264.10, 268.10, 268.15

- Retained power, federal gift tax, § 278

- State taxation, § 285, 287, 300

**CONTROL OF TRUST PROPERTY**

- Co-trustees, § 584, 585

- Duty of trustee to secure, § 583

- By trustee, evidence of acceptance of trusteeship, § 150

**CONVENIENCE**

- Beneficiaries' interests, construction and operation, § 182

- Rule of construction, vesting of beneficiary's interest, § 182

**CONVENTIONAL TRUST**

- Definition, § 1

**CONVENTS**

- See Charitable Trusts

- Charitable trusts, § 376

**CONVERSION**

- Beneficiary's election of remedies, § 861, 862, 865, 867, 946

- Co-beneficiary, restitution, § 191

- Collections, choses in action, § 22

- Compensation, forfeiture, § 980

- Constructive trusts, § 476, 483

- Limitation of actions, § 953

- Constructive trusts, breach of trust, limitation of actions, § 953

- Contract and trust distinctions, § 17

- Corporate trustees, § 531

Damages

- Beneficiaries, § 861

- Measure, § 862

- Recovery from trustees, § 862

Election of remedies

- Breach of trust, § 946

- Tracing assets, § 867

- Equitable conversion, beneficiaries' interest, § 185

- Immunity of trustee, § 542

## INDEX

### CONVERSION—Cont'd

- Investments
  - Effect of settlor's permission or directions, § 682
  - Measure of damages, § 704
  - Nonlegal, duties of trustee, § 685
- Joint savings accounts, § 47
- Jurisdiction, § 870
- Jurisdiction of court, § 870
- Liability of trustee in representative capacity, § 732
- Limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 953
- Parties, third persons, § 869
- Proceeds
  - Constructive trust, § 476
  - Resulting trust, § 476
- Purchase of insurance by embezzler, § 32
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 861, 862
- Standing, § 869
- Sureties on trustee's bond, liability, § 864
- Title to property, constructive trusts, limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 953
- Trustee
  - Beneficiary's right to damages, § 862
  - Constructive trust, § 476, 483
  - Damages, § 862
  - Liability for interest on damages, § 863
  - Removal of trustee, § 527, 861
  - State to national bank, corporate trustee, § 531
  - Subrogation, tracing trust funds, § 930
  - Various remedies, § 861
- Trustees, disloyalty, relief, § 543(V)

### CONVERTIBLE LIVING TRUSTS

- Defined, § 233
- Definitions, § 233
- Estate planning use, § 233

### CONVEYANCES

- See Deeds and Conveyances; Sales, this Index

### CONVEYANCES—Cont'd

- Deeds and Conveyances, generally, this index
- Fraudulent Conveyances, generally, this index

### CONVEYANCING TRUSTS

- Generally, § 249

### CONVICTS

- Capacity to be beneficiary, § 168
- Civil death of beneficiary, § 164
- Trusts to administer their property, § 246

### COOPERATIVE APARTMENTS

- Business trusts, § 247, 247B
- Land trusts, financing, § 249

### COPYRIGHTS

- Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 482
- Estate taxes, valuation, § 274
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
- Royalties, principal and income apportionment, § 827
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112

### CORPORATE DISTRIBUTIONS

- See also Principal and Income
- Various types, § 841, 859

### CORPORATE STOCK

- See also Stock and Stockholders
- Allocation of distributions, successive beneficiaries, generally, § 841, 859

### CORPORATE TRUSTEES

- See also Co-trustees; National Banks; Private Corporations; State Banks; Trust Companies; Trustees
- Acting as trustees, § 131, 132, 134
- Bond normally excused, § 151
- Capacity to act, § 125
  - Capital requirements, § 151
  - Corporate objects and purposes, § 131
- Cause for removal, § 527
  - Bankruptcy of trustee, § 527

**CORPORATE TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Cause for removal, § 527—Cont'd
  - Breach of trust, § 527, 861
  - Failure to account, § 527
  - Failure to qualify, § 151
- Change in legal status, statutes, § 531
- Charitable trusts, § 328
  - Dissolution, § 397
  - Public and private corporations, § 328
  - Restrictions on capacity to take title, § 327
- Charter determining power to act, § 131
- Consolidation, § 531
- Conversion, effect on trusteeship, § 531
- Deposit of securities, condition, § 151
- Dissolution; merger, consolidation or conversion, effect, § 397, 531
- Early law prohibiting, § 131
- Inability to act not bar creation of trust, § 131
- Insolvency, effect on power to act, § 566
- Merger or consolidation, § 397, 531
- National banks, § 134
- Nonresident, capacity to act, § 132, 295, 527
- Officers and directors, participation in breach of trust, § 901
- Powers, § 328, 551
- Private corporation, § 131
- Qualification to act, § 151
- Removal, jurisdiction, § 523
- Restrictions on capacity to acquire or administer property, § 131, 132, 327
- Retention of own stock, duty of loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543(G)
- Sale of business, trusts hold by seller, § 531
- Skill and diligence required, § 541
- Statutes prohibiting use of word trust in corporate name, § 131
- Statutory limitations, acquisition of property, § 131

**CORPORATE TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Ultra vires purpose, not affect creation of trust, § 131
- Voting own stock, duty of loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543(N)

**CORPORATIONS**

- See also Charitable Foundations; Corporate Trustees; Corporation Sole; Religious Organizations and Societies
- Affiliated corporations, stock dividends, principal and income, § 845
- Beneficiaries, § 161, 168
  - Dissolved corporations, § 164
  - Future formation, § 163
  - Qualification, § 161, 168
- Bonds, investments, § 673
- Business insurance trusts, § 235 et seq.
  - Life insurance, § 253
- Business life insurance trusts, § 253
- Business trusts, distinguished, § 247, 247A, 247B
- Capacity as beneficiary, § 168
- Charitable gifts to
  - Absolute or in trust, § 324
  - Title to property, § 325
- Charitable Organizations, this index
- Charitable trusts, § 324, 327
  - Absolute gift or trust, § 324
  - Endowments, § 324
  - Use of trust words, § 324
  - Future organization, § 344
  - Restrictions on capacity to take title, § 327
  - Statutes, § 327
- Charitable Trusts, this index
- Charter forfeiture, trustee to hold property, § 246
- Close Corporations, generally, this index
- Closely held, valuation, federal estate taxes, § 274.5
- Conflict of interests, removal of trustee, § 527
- Constructive trusts
  - Beneficiaries, § 168

INDEX

**CORPORATIONS—Cont'd**

- Constructive trusts—Cont'd
  - Directors, § **16, 481**
  - Fiduciary duty, breach by officer, § **481**
  - Officers and agents obtaining private advantage, § **481, 543(T)**
  - Promoters, § **16, 481**
- Co-trustees, joint tenancy, § **145, 530**
- Coupon bank accounts, § **20**
- Directors, § **16, 481**
  - Constructive trustees, § **481**
- Dissolution, § **529**
  - Trustees to hold property, § **246**
- Dissolution, charitable trusts, cy pres, § **440**
- Distinctions, duties to shareholders, from trust, § **16**
- Distributions of benefits, principal and income, § **841, 859**
- Dividend bank accounts, § **20**
- Fiduciary relationship, loyalty to beneficiaries, § **543**
- Forfeiture of charter, trustee to hold property, § **246**
- Gift taxes, limitation of actions, § **276.7**
- Key man insurance, estate taxes, § **273.40**
- Leases, officer renewing for self, loyalty, § **543(I)**
- Liquidation trusts, § **254**
- Mismanagement, liability of directors to creditors, § **16**
- Officers and directors
  - Breach of trust
    - Notice, § **912**
    - Ratification, § **942**
    - Third parties, § **901**
  - Charitable trusts, standard of care, § **394**
  - Comingling of funds, liability, § **16**
  - Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § **544**
  - Loyalty, § **543**
  - Standard of care, § **394**
  - Third parties, breach of trust, § **901**
  - Trust fund doctrine, § **16**

**CORPORATIONS—Cont'd**

- Officers and directors—Cont'd
  - Trust fund theory, insolvent corporation, improper distribution of assets, § **16, 246**
- Officers and employees, § **16**
  - Breach of fiduciary duty, constructive trusts, § **481**
  - Loan of trust funds, public policy, § **543(J)**
  - Loyalty, duty, § **543**
  - Notice, participation in breach of trust, § **912**
  - Property purchases, constructive trust, § **481**
  - Purchase of interest after resignation, § **543(D)**
  - Sales, buying at own sale, § **543**
- Organized to buy at trustee's sale, loyalty, § **543**
- Powers, capacity to create trust, § **44**
- Private, capacity to act as trustee, § **131**
- Private foundation, federal tax treatment, § **270.5**
- Professional service corporation, § **255**
- Promoters, § **16**
- Promoters, good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § **544**
- Real estate investment trusts, federal tax exemption, § **248**
- Shares and Shareholders, generally, this index
- Special bank accounts, § **20**
- Subsidiary corporations
  - Buying at own sale, § **543**
  - Dealings, indirect disloyalty, § **543(T)**
  - Indirect disloyalty, § **543(T)**
  - Loans of trust funds, loyalty, § **543(J)**
  - Selling own property to trust, § **543(E)**
  - Stock dividends, principal and income, § **845**
- Subsidiary Corporations, generally, this index

**CORPORATIONS—Cont'd**

- Third parties, officers and directors, breach of trust, § 901
- Trustees, § 131
  - Buying earmarked pool of investments for trust, § 543(F)
  - Buying for self claims against trust property, § 543(D)
  - Capital and security deposit requirements, § 151
  - Charitable organizations, duty of care, § 541
  - Charitable trusts, § 328
    - Standard of care, § 394
    - Statutory restrictions, § 327
  - Conversion, § 531
  - Depositing funds in own banking department, § 543(K)
  - Dissolution of corporation, § 529, 531
  - Employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)
  - Merger and consolidation, § 531
  - Private trusts, § 130, 132
  - Purchases, loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543(A)
  - Removal from office, jurisdiction, § 523
  - Securing incidental benefits for self while engaged in trust business, § 543(Q)
  - Statutory restrictions, § 327
  - Voting for self as director or officer, § 543(N)
  - Voting stock for self as director or officer, § 543(N)
- Trust to secure or pay creditors, § 250
- Ultra vires
  - Acceptance by beneficiary corporation, § 168
  - Corporate trustees, § 131
  - Corporation as settlor, § 44
  - Trustee, charitable trust, § 328
- Voting trusts of stock, § 252

**CORPORATION SOLE**

- Compared with trust, § 37
- Trustee of charitable trust, § 328

**CORPUS**

- See also Consumption of Corpus; Invasion of Principal; Principal; Principal and Income; Subject-Matter of Trust
- Complex trusts, income taxes, § 267
- Distribution, income taxes, § 266
- Federal income tax
  - Corpus distributions
    - Complex trust, § 267, 268.5, 268.25
    - Discretionary trust, § 264.10, 264.20, 267
    - Distributions, simple trust, § 266
  - Income to beneficiary
    - Capital gains distributions, § 267, 268.5, 268.25
    - Extent taxable to beneficiary, § 267, 268.5
    - Property distributed in kind, when income, § 267
    - Separate share rule, § 267, 268.5
    - Specific gift property, § 267
    - Treatment as income, § 267
  - Simple trust, § 266
- Terminology and classification, § 1

**CORRECTIONAL INSTITUTIONS**

- Charitable trusts, purposes, § 362

**CORRESPONDENCE**

- Insurance trust, creation, § 236
- Statute of Frauds, illustration of writing satisfying, § 89

**CORROBORATION**

- Creation of trust, two or more writings, § 90
  - Practical construction, § 45, 46
- Resulting trusts, purchase-money trust, § 454

**COSTS**

- Generally, § 871
  - Accounts and accounting
    - Source of payment, § 809
  - Actions to enforce trusts, § 871
  - Allocation, litigation and accounting expenses, § 802, 809
  - Broker's commission, § 744



## INDEX

### **COSTS—Cont'd**

- Contract actions, § **711, 725**
- Court proceedings, resignation of trustee, § **518**
- Cy pres, § **441**
- Enforcement of trust, § **871**
- Indemnity, trustee defending trust, § **581**
- Operating costs, charitable trusts, profit making, § **364**
- Payments to agents, § **975**
- Premium, surety bond, § **151, 975**
- Recovery, breach of investment duty, § **701**
- Removal of trustee, § **525**
- Source of payment, § **809**
- Tort actions, § **731, 735**
- Trustees
  - Removal from office, § **525**
  - Resignation, § **518**
  - Trustee's application to court for instructions, § **559**

### **CO-TENANTS**

- See also Joint Tenancy; Tenancy in Common
- Beneficiaries as, § **181**

### **CO-TRUSTEES**

- Advantages, § **121**
- Antagonism, removal of one trustee, § **527**
- Appointment
  - Generally, § **121, 122**
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § **861**
- Bank deposits and collections, breach of trust, joint accounts, single trustee withdrawals, § **911**
- Bond or other security, § **151**
- Breach of trust
  - Bank deposits and collections, joint accounts, single trustee withdrawals, § **911**
  - Covenants not to sue, § **943**
  - Joint accounts, bank deposits and collections, single trustee withdrawals, § **911**
  - Joint and several liability, § **871**
  - Release, § **943**

### **CO-TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Breach of trust—Cont'd
  - Third parties, collusion with trustee, § **955**
- Compensation, apportionment, § **978**
- Contracts, § **722**
- Contribution, § **701, 718, 734, 862**
  - Contract liability, § **718, 722**
  - Tort liability, § **734**
- Corporation as joint tenant, § **145**
- Covenants not to sue, breach of trust, § **943**
- Delegation of powers, § **555**
- Duty to be active, § **584**
- Duty to participate, § **584**
- Exercise of trust powers, § **554**
  - Trust indentures, § **250**
- Inactive, liabilities, § **584**
- Indemnity, breach of trust, § **701, 718, 734, 862**
  - Default by one trustee, § **716**
- Indemnity and indemnification, § **862**
- Individual and corporate, § **121**
- Investments
  - Supervision of active trustee, § **587**
- Joint and several liability, § **862, 871**
  - Breach of trust, § **871**
  - Contracts, § **718**
  - Torts, § **731**
- Liability of Trustees, this index
- Limitation of actions, breach of trust, third parties, collusion with trustee, § **955**
- Majority may act, statutes, § **554**
- Negligence
  - Damages against passive trustee, § **584, 585**
  - Failure to examine accounts and investments, § **587**
  - Passively allowing co-trustee exclusive possession, § **585**
- Normally joint tenants, § **145, 530**
  - Statutes, § **145, 530**
- Participant in breach of trust, payment to one trustee, § **902**
- Powers
  - Joint exercise, § **554, 584, 744**
  - Majority exercise, § **554**

**CO-TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Qualifications, § 151
- Release, breach of trust, § 943
- Release of one releases all, § 943
- Remedies against third persons, limitation of actions, § 954
- Removal from office, § 522
- Removal of trustee, § 519, 520
  - By co-trustee, § 519, 520, 522
- Parties, § 522
- Sales, buying at trustees' sale, § 543(A)
- Standing, breach of trust, third parties, collusion with trustee, § 955
- Statute of Frauds, signature or subscription, § 86
- Statutes
  - Contract liability, § 722
  - Joint tenants, § 145
  - Survivorship among trustees, § 530
- Survivorship, § 530
- Tort liability, § 731
- Transfer of trust upon resignation, § 512, 532
- Trust company, § 121

**COUNSEL**

- See Attorneys

**COUNTERCLAIMS**

- See also Set-offs
- Agents, § 15
- Beneficiary's right to payments
  - Debt to co-beneficiary, § 814
  - Debt to settlor, § 814
  - Debt to trustee, § 814
- Contract and trust distinctions, § 17
- Gains and losses, breach of investment duties, § 708
- Removal of trustee, procedure, § 524

**COUNTIES**

- Political Subdivisions, generally, this index

**COUPON BANK ACCOUNTS**

- Distinctions, debt or trust, § 20

**COURT CREATED TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 246

**COURTS**

- See also Deviation; Discretion of Court; Judgments and Decrees; Jurisdiction; Remedies of Beneficiaries
- Accumulations for charity, § 352
- Acting on own motion to enforce trust, § 871
- Administration, liquidation trusts, § 254
- Advice by court
  - Charitable trustees, § 391, 394, 396
  - Construction of instrument, § 559
- Appointment of successor trustee, § 511, 532
- Approval, disloyal transaction, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U)
- Charitable trusts
  - Changing place of administration, § 397
  - Cy pres power, § 431, 442
  - Deviation power, § 394
  - Enforcement, § 411, 417
  - Instruction of trustee, § 394
- Charitable trusts, administration, § 396
- Compensation of trustee, discretion, § 977
- Contempt
  - Receivers, interference, § 14
  - Trustee's liability, § 861
- Control over powers of trustees, § 558, 563
- Creation of trusts, § 246
- Cy pres power, § 431, 442
- Enforcement of trust
  - Inadequacy of remedy at law, § 870
  - Jurisdiction, § 870
- Excusing trustee's improper payment, § 814
- Inherent power to approve family settlement, § 1009
- Instructing trustee, § 394, 559
- Investments, control, § 687
- Jurisdiction
  - Constructive trust, § 472
  - Enforce trust, § 870

## INDEX

### **COURTS—Cont'd**

- Jurisdiction—Cont'd
  - Remove trustee, § 523
- Leases, § 786
  - Control terms, § 786
  - Settlor's directions against public policy, § 786
  - Statutes, § 786, 787
- Mixed trusts, uphold charitable portion, § 372
- Modification of trusts, § 994
  - Business trusts, § 247
  - Not modify settlor's intent, § 45
  - Spendthrift trust, § 226
- Powers of trustees, § 558, 563
  - Advice to trustee, § 559
  - Alter payment provisions, § 815
  - Approve trust leases, § 787
  - Compensation of trustees, § 975, 977, 980
  - Contracts, § 711, 723
  - Deviation, § 561, 815
  - Investments, § 687
  - Leases, § 786
  - Modification of trust, § 994
  - Mortgages by trustee, inherent power to authorize, § 762
  - Prior decree barring remedy, § 956
  - Resignation of trustee, acceptance, § 514
  - Retard trust payments, § 815
  - Revocation power, grant from settlor, § 1000
  - Rules re trust investments, § 613
  - Sales, § 742
  - Terminate trust, § 994, 1002
- Sales, § 742
  - Charitable trust, § 392
  - Confirmation, § 745
  - Control as to terms of sale, § 742
  - Deviation permitted, § 561, 742, 743
  - Instructions, § 742
  - Parties, proceedings to sell, § 742
  - Restraining, § 742
  - Settlor's direction, court overruling, § 742
  - Statutes, § 743

### **COURTS—Cont'd**

- Sales, § 742—Cont'd
    - Subsequent approval or disapproval, § 742
    - Wrongful sale, relief granted, § 747
  - Specific directions to trustee, § 861
  - Supervision of trusts, § 563, 861
  - Termination of trust, request of all beneficiaries, § 1007
    - Merger of interests, § 1003
  - Terminology and classification, court trusts, § 1, 246
  - Totten trusts, withdrawals, § 47
  - Trustees
    - Disloyalty prevented or cured, § 543(U)
    - Vacancy in office, appointment of successor, § 532
  - Trusts created by courts, § 246
- ### **COVENANT NOT TO SUE**
- Distinguished from release, co-trustees' liability, § 943
- ### **COVENANT OF WARRANTY**
- Sales, trustees' deeds, § 745
  - Trust intent rebutted, § 50
- ### **COVENANTS**
- Bona fide purchasers, notice, § 896
  - Enforceability, covenant to create trust, § 41
  - Restrictive covenants
    - Right to enforce, subject-matter of trust, § 112
    - Sales of trust property, § 745
  - Running with land, § 719, 720
    - Liabilities of trustee, § 719
  - Standing, § 869
  - Stand seised, creation of trusts, § 201
- ### **COVENANT TO STAND SEIZED**
- Creation of trusts, § 201
  - Methods of creating uses, § 201
- ### **CREATION OF TRUSTS**
- See also Parol Evidence; Parol Trusts; Statute of Frauds
  - Generally, § 141 et seq., 201 et seq., 201 et seq.

**CREATION OF TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Acceptance, beneficiary, § 172
  - Necessity, § 169
- Onerous trusts, § 169
- Presumptions, § 169
- Proof, § 170
- Trustee, necessity for, § 150
- Active trust defined, § 207
- Activity of trust, trustee's duties, § 207
- Admissions as evidence, § 50
- Adverse possession, § 143
- After-acquired property, § 43
- Annuity trust, setting up, § 813
- Beneficiaries, notice, § 169
- Capacity of settlor, § 44
- Charitable foundations, § 330
- Charitable intent, doubtful cases, § 324
- Charitable trusts, § 323
  - Accumulations of income rules, § 352
  - Cemetery associations, § 328
  - Gifts for endowments, § 324
  - Gifts of determinable interests, § 324
  - Gifts on condition subsequent, § 324
  - Gifts to corporations, § 324
  - Gifts to indefinite persons or institutions which are not legal entities, § 324
  - History in England, § 321
  - Intent, § 323
  - Parol evidence rule, § 323
  - Perpetuities rules, § 341, 348
    - Future trusts, § 343
      - Gift from one charity to another, exception to perpetuities rules, § 346
      - Gift over from charity to non-charity, § 347
      - Gift over from non-charity to charity, § 345
      - Gift to future corporation, § 344
  - Public agency as trustee, constitutional problems, § 328
  - Public corporations, § 328

**CREATION OF TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts, § 323—Cont'd
  - Qualification of trustee, § 328
  - Remoteness of vesting rules, § 342
    - et seq**
  - Selection of trustee, § 328
  - Shifts of interests under trusts, perpetuities rules, § 348
  - Statute of Uses, § 206
  - Statutes, exemption from perpetuities rules, § 342
  - Subject-matter, § 323
  - Unlimited duration, § 351
- Community trusts, § 329
- Conflict of laws, § 287, **ch. 16**
- Consideration
  - Completed trusts, § 202
  - Defined, § 204
  - Incomplete trusts, § 202
  - Meritorious, early law, § 204
  - Necessity, § 201, 202
  - Promises to create, § 203
    - What is consideration, § 204
  - Requirement of, § 202
  - Seals in lieu of, early law, § 204
- Constructive trusts, Statute of Uses, § 206
- Contemplated creation, § 46
- Contracts to secure charitable benefits, § 324
- Conveyance to trustee without more, § 565, 893
- Court creation, § 246
- Delivery of instrument, § 147
  - Completion of trust, § 147
  - Evidence, § 147, 149
  - Execution, condition precedent, § 141
    - Trust instrument defined, § 147
- Disclaimer, beneficiary, § 170, 172
  - Acceleration of remainder interests, § 172
  - Incompetent beneficiary, § 170
  - Infant beneficiary, § 170
  - Proof, § 170
- Disclaimer by trustee, effect, § 150
- Drafting suggestions, § 45
- Duress, § 44

## INDEX

### CREATION OF TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Enforcement, covenant to stand seized, § **201**
- Equitable interest to beneficiary, condition precedent, § **141**
- Essential elements generally, § **1**
  - Identifiable beneficiary, § **161**
  - Subject matter, § **111, 141**
  - Trustee, active duties, § **206**
  - Trust intent, § **45, 141**
- Estate and tax planning, § **261, 264, 264.25, 273.35, 273.40, 277, 284, 285, 287**
- Estoppel, § **143**
- Evidence, § **49 et seq.**
  - Admissibility and effect, § **50**
  - Admissions, § **50**
  - Clear and convincing proof required, § **49**
  - Deeds, § **50**
  - Donee, consumption of principal, § **50**
  - Formal documents contemplated, § **50**
  - Formal or technical words not necessary, § **45**
  - Gift to spouse, § **50**
  - Parol evidence rule, § **51**
  - Parol statement, subsequent document, § **51**
  - Possession of alleged res, § **50**
  - Practical construction, § **50**
  - Relationship of parties, § **50**
  - Statements confirmed by subsequent actions, § **50**
  - Weight and sufficiency, § **49**
- Executor-trustee, § **583**
- Executory trusts, § **70**
- Express trusts
  - Exercise of power of appointment, § **43**
  - Settlor's intent, § **1, ch. 3**
- Federal estate tax, § **271.5, 276**
- Federal gift tax, § **277, 278**
- Formality
  - Arizona law, § **64**
  - Connecticut law, § **64**
  - Delaware law, § **64**

### CREATION OF TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Formality—Cont'd
  - Hawaii law, § **64**
  - Kentucky law, § **64**
  - New Mexico law, § **64**
  - North Carolina law, § **64**
  - Ohio law, § **64**
  - Tennessee law, § **64**
  - Texas law, § **64**
  - Virginia law, § **64**
  - Washington law, § **64**
  - West Virginia law, § **64**
  - Wyoming law, § **64**
- Fraud, § **44**
- Frauds, statute of
  - Generally, § **62 et seq.**
  - Consideration of marriage, § **203**
- Funds collected by subscription, § **22, 362**
- General donative intent, § **46**
- Impossibility of performance, statutes, § **206**
- Incomplete, future trust, § **202**
- Insurance trusts
  - Insurer agreement to hold proceeds, § **240**
  - Methods, § **236**
- Intent, § **45, 46, 323**
  - Addition of new trust property, § **46**
  - Clarity required, § **45**
  - Construction, § **46**
  - Construction of settlor's words and acts, § **46**
  - Conveyance to one as trustee, without more, § **45**
  - Definite and particular, § **46**
  - Direct expression, § **45**
  - Direction as to investment for named person, § **46**
  - Duties and not names important, § **45**
  - Future trust only, § **46, 141**
  - Gift by implication, § **141**
  - Implied intent, § **45**
  - Legal interest only, § **46**
  - Means of manifesting, § **141**

**CREATION OF TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Intent, § 45, 46, 323—Cont'd
  - Mistaken recognition of pre-existing trust, § 46
  - Motive, statement of, § 46
  - No court modification, § 45
  - Present trust, § 141
  - Purpose stated, § 46
  - Statutory requirements, § 45
  - Trust distinguished from other intent, § 46
  - Unlimited discretion amounting to absolute gift, § 162
  - Weight and sufficiency of evidence, § 49
  - Words appropriate to other relationships, § 45
  - Words not conclusive, § 45
- Invalidity, § 50
  - Estoppel against trustee to assert, § 44
  - Improvvidence in creation, § 997, 1007
  - Setting aside trust, § 997
  - Settlor's powers, § 44
- Mere statement of purpose, § 46
  - Adverse possession as trustee, § 143
  - Court not modify to validate transaction, § 45
  - Deed to trustee, future trust, § 106
  - Estoppel, trustee, § 143
  - Gift by deed to trustee of existing trust, § 105
  - Laws of intestacy, § 141
  - Powers of appointment, § 43
- Methods, § 45, 141
  - Insurance trust, § 236
  - Power of appointment, § 43, 233
  - Power of attorney, § 41, 141
  - Savings account trust, § 47
- Mistake in creation, § 44
- Mortmain and Charitable Uses Acts
  - England, § 325
- Motive or reason for gift, § 46
- Notice, beneficiary, § 169
  - Probative effect, § 169
  - Totten trusts, § 47

**CREATION OF TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Parol trusts, § 45, 102, 500
- Perpetual or indefinite duration, charitable, § 351
- Pleading, § 71
- Powers of attorney, transfer of settlor's property, § 141
- Precatory expressions, § 48
- Precatory words, § 48, 324
  - Absolute gift later qualified, § 48
  - Construction, § 48
  - Evidence, § 48
  - Executor, words addressed to, § 48
  - Illegality of alleged trust, § 48
  - Nature of subject-matter, § 48
  - Obligation in donee, § 48
  - Relationship of parties, § 48
  - Testator's situation, § 48
  - Uncertainty of language, § 48
- Promises to create, § 203
- Purposes lacking or illegal, § 206
- Recording, § 45
- Requisite interest of settlor, § 43, 323
- Requisite property interest in settlor, § 43
- Rescission by settlor, § 861, 997
- Restraints on alienation, charitable trusts, § 349
- Resulting trusts, Statute of Uses, § 206
- Settlor
  - Agent acting for principal, § 44
  - Certainty of expression, trust intent, § 45
  - Disabilities, § 44
  - Trust creation induced by invalidating cause, § 44
- Settlors status after creation, § 42
- Spendthrift trusts, § 225
- Statute of Frauds, § 61, 71
  - American reenactments of Statute, § 62
  - Contract to create a trust, § 62
  - Created or declared, defined, § 81
  - English statute, § 61
  - Executed oral trusts, § 69
  - Lack of seventh section in some states, § 64

## INDEX

### CREATION OF TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Statute of Frauds, § 61, 71—Cont'd
  - Oil and gas leases, § 65
  - Part performance, § 92
  - Personal property trusts, § 65
  - Pleading statute, § 71
  - Power to create, writing, § 82
  - Proceeds of sale of realty, § 66
  - Real property, trusts, § 63
  - Reformation of instrument to show trust, § 68
  - Signature or subscription, § 63, 86
  - When enforceable, § 66
  - Writing, § 63
    - Contents, § 87
    - Delivery, necessity of, § 85
    - Intent, § 84
    - Lost or destroyed, § 91
    - Made by agent, § 63
    - Parol evidence to supplement, vary or clarify, § 88
    - Power to make, § 82
    - Sufficiency, § 89
    - Time of making, § 83
    - Two or more documents, § 90
    - Who may make, § 63
    - Who may raise Statute, § 70
- Statute of Uses, § 206
- Statute of Wills, § 101
- Statutes
  - Alienation restraints, § 219
  - England, § 321, 325
  - Illegality of purpose or terms, § 211
  - Insurance trusts, § 236
  - Perpetuities, § 214
  - Statute of Frauds, § 62, 64
  - Statute of Uses, § 206
  - Transfers of assets, § 142
  - Trustee, § 125
  - Trust intent, § 45
  - Trust res, § 112, 116
  - Wills Acts, § 101
- Statutory creation, § 246
- Subject-matter
  - Necessity, § 1, 111
- Subscriptions
  - Funds collected by, § 22, 362

### CREATION OF TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Suspension of power of alienation, § 219, 220
  - Charitable trusts, statutes, § 350
- Termination, § 45
- Terminology and classification, § 1
- Testamentary trusts, § 141
  - Formalities, § 101, 296
  - Gift to trustee of existing trust, § 105
  - Gift to trust to be established, § 106
  - Informal trusts, § 102
  - Living trust intended to take place of will, § 104, 233, 264.5
  - Testamentary capacity, § 44, 101
  - Wills acts, § 101
- Time
  - Origin, conditions precedent, § 45
  - Permissible duration, § 218, 351
- Title to property, § 141, 143, 147, 149
- Totten trusts, § 47
- Transfer of property, formalities
  - Bank accounts, § 142
  - Bonds, § 142
  - Choses not represented by document, § 142
  - Corporate stock, § 142
  - Declaration of trust, § 141, 148, 233
  - Equitable interest with power to acquire legal interest, § 141
  - Gift by implication, § 141
  - Insurance, § 142
  - Land, § 142
  - Necessity
    - Administration by trustee, § 141
    - Possession, § 148
    - Transfer of realty to trustee, § 148
    - Trust creation, § 141, 148
  - Oral transfer of personality and delivery, § 141
  - Possession, transfer of, § 148
  - Realty, § 148
  - Power of attorney, § 141
  - Promissory notes, § 142



**CREATION OF TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Transfer of property, formalities
  - Cont'd
  - Safe deposit box, contents, § 142
  - Tangible personal property, § 142
  - Time deposits, § 142
  - Trust completed though beneficiary given possession, § 148
  - Trust declaration, § 148
  - Vessel, § 142
- Transfer of property interest to trustee, § 141
- Trustee, failure to name, § 123
- Trust instrument
  - Acknowledgment by settlor as delivery, § 147
  - Delivery, § 141, 147, 149
  - Duties of trustee, terms as to, § 50
  - Incorporation by reference, § 50
  - Recording
    - Acknowledgment by settlor, § 149
    - General recording acts, § 149
    - Land registration acts, § 149
    - Not a condition to trust creation, § 149
    - Special recording acts, § 149
    - Trust document separate from absolute deed, § 149
    - Several documents as evidence, § 50
    - Two or more writings, § 45
    - Words of transfer, § 50
- Trust or absolute gift to corporation, § 324
- Undue influence, § 44
- Unsigned documents, § 90
- Written instrument, § 50

**CREDIT**

- Federal income tax
  - Allocation of credits, § 268.25, 269
- Foreign, contract for purchase, § 21
- Sale of trust property, terms, § 745
- Unified credit, federal estate tax, § 271.5, 276

**CREDITORS**

- See also Assignments for Benefit of Creditors; Beneficiaries' Interests; Spendthrift Trusts
- Active trusts, creditor reaching beneficiary's interest, § 193
- Agreement of debtor to pay from described fund, § 19
- Beneficiary
  - Appointment of receiver, § 193
  - Attachment, § 193
    - Failed spendthrift trust, § 227
  - Bankruptcy, § 193
  - Bill in equity, § 193
  - Business trusts, barred by knowledge or agreement, § 247J
  - Contingent liabilities, § 169
  - Creditors' bills, § 193, 227
  - Disclaimer
    - Application of law, § 171, 172
    - Protection, statutes, § 171
  - Discretionary trusts, § 228
  - Equitable execution, income or principal, § 193
  - Execution, failed spendthrift trust, § 227
  - Execution at law, § 193
  - Failed spendthrift trust, § 227
  - Garnishment, § 193
  - Insolvency, § 193
  - Insurance trusts, § 244
    - Statutes, § 244
  - Legal execution and attachment, § 193
  - In rem rights, § 183
  - Resulting trusts, § 193, 454, 467
    - Purchase money type, § 454
  - Satisfying judgment, failed spendthrift trust, § 227
  - Sequestration of trust assets, § 193
  - Settlor creating trust for self, § 223
  - Spendthrift trusts, § 222, 227
    - Interest of spendthrift beneficiary, exemptions, § 193
    - Surplus income, rights, § 227
  - Statutes, § 193
  - Supplementary proceedings, § 193, 227

## INDEX

### CREDITORS—Cont'd

- Beneficiary—Cont'd
  - Support trusts, § 229
  - Surplus income, § 193, 227
  - Trust created by person other than beneficiary, § 193
  - Trust created to pay debts, § 182, 250
  - Trustee in bankruptcy, failed spendthrift provisions, § 227
  - Trustee process, § 193, 227
  - Trust income, § 193
  - Trust terms, remedies, § 193
  - Unsatisfied judgment at law, § 193
- Bled trust, rights and remedies, § 230
- Business trusts, § 247J, 247K
  - Rights against shareholders, § 247E to 247H, 247L
- Collections items, debt or trust, § 23
- Contract, rights to trust assets, § 716
- Debtors and Creditors, generally, this index
- Declaration of trusteeship for creditor, § 19
- Deliverer promising to pay debt, § 19
- Delivery of property to creditor to enable him to pay debt, § 19
- Deposit of trust funds, bank as trustee, § 21
- Discretionary trust, rights and remedies, § 228
- Donee of power of appointment, § 233
- Employer retaining wages, debt or trust, § 19
- Estoppel
  - Extending credit to trustee, § 146
- Fraud on creditors, § 211
  - Bar, right to constructive trust, § 472
  - Construction of trust purpose, § 211
  - Constructive trust, § 475
  - Effect, § 211
  - Innocent successors of grantor, § 211
  - Parties not in pari delicti, § 211
  - Presumptions, § 211

### CREDITORS—Cont'd

- Fraud on creditors, § 211—Cont'd
  - Reconveyance to settlor, § 211
  - Relative standing of parties, § 211
  - Rights of third party beneficiaries, § 211
  - Settlor as beneficiary, § 168
  - Settlor raising fraud, § 211
  - Settlor seeking return of property, § 211
  - Transfer of beneficiary's interest, § 188
  - Uniform Fraudulent Conveyances Act, § 211
  - Where no harm, § 211
- Funds delivered for investment, § 21
- Future creditors, spendthrift trust created for settlor, § 223
- General bank deposits, § 21
- General powers of appointment, donee, § 233
- Insolvency
  - Liquidation trust, § 254
  - Remedy against beneficiary, § 721
- Insurance trusts
  - Creditors of beneficiary, § 244
  - Creditors of insured, § 243
  - Statutes, § 243, 244
- Liens, powers of trustee, § 715
- Liquidation trusts, § 254
- Marshaling of assets, tracing trust funds, § 930
- Promise to support in return for conveyance, § 19
- Purchase of foreign credit, § 21
- Resulting trusts, fraud, § 463
- Security deposit as creating trust, § 19
- Settlor
  - Generally, § 211, 223
  - Conditionally revocable trust, § 233
  - Effect, reservation of power to revoke, § 233, 264.5, 1000
  - Insurance trust, statutes, § 243
  - Revocable trust, statutes, § 233, 1000
  - Totten trusts, § 47, 233

**CREDITORS—Cont'd**

- Settlor—Cont'd
  - Trust for settlor with power of appointment, § 223
- Special bank deposits, § 21
  - Uniform Trusts Act, § 20
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222, 227
  - Exceptions to validity, § 221, 224
  - Notice, § 222
  - Rights and remedies, failed trust, § 227
- Spouse, marital rights, § 211, 233
- Support trusts, rights and remedies, § 229
- Trustee
  - Bankruptcy, § 947
  - Contracts of trustee, § 712, 718
  - Defaulting trustee, investments from mixed funds, § 928
  - Derivative rights against trust estate, § 715
  - Estoppel of beneficiary, § 944
  - Executed oral trusts of land, § 69
  - Legal interest, § 146
  - Quasi-contractual remedies, § 725
  - Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, § 454, 466
  - Rights through trustee's right to indemnity, § 716
  - Statute of Frauds, executory trusts, § 70
  - Statutes, § 146
  - Taking trust property in payment of trustee's personal debt, § 904
  - Tort claims, § 731, 732
- Trust property, exemption, § 146
- Trusts to secure or pay, § 250, 251
  - Bondholders' committees, § 251
  - Duties and liabilities of trustee, § 250
  - Suits by trustee, § 250

**CREDITORS' BILLS**

- Failed spendthrift trusts, § 227
- Interest of beneficiary, § 193

**CREDITS**

- Accounting, credits to trustee on.
  - Accounts and Accounting, this index

**CREDITS—Cont'd**

- Federal estate tax, § 271.5, 276
- Federal income tax
  - Allocation between beneficiaries and trust, § 268.25, 269
- Income taxes, trustees return, § 268.25

**CREDIT UNIONS**

- Joint accounts, creation, intent, § 47

**CRIMES AND OFFENSES**

- Aiders and abettors, § 901
- Breach of trust, third parties, § 901
- Business trusts, Blue Sky laws, § 247R
- Charitable trusts
  - Creation, § 323
  - Termination, § 400
- Conflicts of laws, § 211
- Consideration, bona fide purchasers, § 887
- Encouragement of illegal object, trust purpose, § 211
- Encouraging, § 211
- Estate taxes, failure to file, § 272.5
- Evasion of statutes, trust purpose, § 211
- Federal income tax, returns and payments, § 265
- Fiduciary tax returns, § 265
- Fraud, generally, this index
- Homicide, constructive trust on decedent's property, § 478
- Intent, § 211
  - Purchase money resulting trusts, § 463
- Investments, consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Purchase money resulting trusts, intent, § 463
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 861
- Third parties, breach of trust, § 901
- Trustees
  - Breach of trust, § 861
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Liability, § 861
  - Removal of trustee, § 527
- Unlawful purposes, trusts for, § 211

## INDEX

### CRIMES AND OFFENSES—Cont'd

Violation, statutes regarding safety,  
§ 720

### CRUELTY TO ANIMALS

Charitable gifts, § 264.25

Charitable trusts, § 379

Charitable trusts, beneficiaries, § 165,  
379

Gifts to anti-vivisection societies,  
charitable purpose, § 379

### CRUELTY TO CHILDREN

Charitable gifts, § 264.25

### CRUMMEY TRUSTS

Gift taxes, § 264.10

Life insurance trusts, § 264.15

### CULTIVATION

Beneficiaries, use of property, § 208

Possession and use of trust property  
by beneficiary, § 208

### CULTURE

Charitable purpose, advancement,  
§ 375

### CURATORS

Relationship distinctions, § 13

### CURTESY

Active trust, creation in married  
women, § 207

Beneficiary's interest, § 186

Beneficiary's right in rem, § 183

Estate taxes

Deductions, § 275.15

Gross estate, § 273

Marital deduction, § 275.10

Evasion, origin of uses and trusts, § 2

Fraud by wife, early law, § 211

Fraudulent conveyances, § 211

Interest of trustee, § 146

Land trusts, § 249

Nature of beneficiary's interest, set-  
tlor's direction, § 185, 186

### CUSTODIANS

Custodian accounts, § 15

Gifts to minors acts, all states, § 15,  
233, 264.10

### CUSTODIANS—Cont'd

Guardians contrasted, § 13, 15

Uniform Gifts to Minors Act, § 15,  
233

### CUSTOMS AND USAGES

Commercial paper, collection by  
banks, § 23

Coupon and dividend bank accounts,  
§ 20

Leases, duration, § 788

Sales of trust property, § 744

### CY PRES

See also Charitable Trusts; Deviation  
Accounts and accounting, charitable  
trusts, § 395

Alienation, suspension of power,  
§ 219

Alteration, court, charitable trusts,  
§ 393

Alternate gift preventing application,  
§ 431, 437

Application to court

Conditions necessary to applica-  
tion, § 438, 439

Parties and procedure, § 441

Raising of collateral questions,  
§ 441

By whom may be brought, § 441

Attorneys fees, § 441

Charitable trusts, § 361, 436 et seq.

Accounts and accounting, § 395

Administration, court, § 396

Alteration, court, § 393

Court

Administration, § 396

Alteration, § 393

Definition of charity, § 369

General or special intent, § 436 et  
seq.

Identity of institution, § 440

Impossibility of performance,  
§ 438

Impracticability, § 439

Inexpediency, § 439

Intent, general or special, § 436 et  
seq.

Jurisdiction, § 435

**CY PRES—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts, § 361, 436 et seq.
  - Cont'd
  - Mutual benefit societies, source of funds, § 367
  - Parties, § 441
  - Powers and duties, § 431 et seq.
  - Procedure, § 441
  - Resulting trusts, § 418
  - Substitute plan, § 442
  - Termination, § 400
- Charities Act, 1960, England, § 435, 436, 441
- Community trusts, § 329
- Costs, § 441
- Court's power, § 431, 442
- Defined, § 431
  - Charitable trusts, § 396
- Dissolved charitable corporations, beneficiaries, § 164
- Distinguished from deviation, § 442, 561
- Duration of trust, § 218
- Effect, community trusts, § 329
- England, § 432
- English developments and use, § 432
- General charitable intent required, § 436
  - Distinguished from special intent, § 436
  - No resulting trust, § 418, 436, 437
- General or special charitable intent
  - Construction, § 437
  - Gift over, effect, § 437
  - Gifts to or for named institution ceasing to exist, § 437, 440
  - Settlor's status and interests, § 437
  - Settlor's testimony, § 437
  - Subscription funds, § 437
- Gift over preventing application, § 431
- Hostility toward doctrine, § 433
- Impossibility, trust execution, § 438
- Impracticability, trust execution, § 439
- Inexpediency, trust execution, § 439
- Intent, general or special, § 436
  - Construction, § 437

**CY PRES—Cont'd**

- Judicial cy pres, § 432
  - Jurisdiction, § 435
    - United States, § 433
- Judicial power, § 433
  - Jurisdiction, § 435
- Mixed trusts, § 431
- Modification by settlor's nominees, § 435
- Mutual benefit societies, source of funds, § 367
- Occasions for use, § 431
  - Absolute gifts
    - Charitable corporation which declines, does not qualify or is incompetent, § 440
    - Institution which cannot be identified, § 440
    - Non-existent institution, § 440
  - Better charitable plan available, § 439
  - Changes with regard to status of donee, § 440
  - Charitable fund, excessive or inadequate, § 438
  - Eminent domain proceeds, § 439
  - England, prerogative power, § 432
  - Failure
    - Absolute gifts to charity, § 431
    - Charitable gifts in trust, § 431
    - Gift in trust, death or absence of trustee, § 440
    - Impracticability, § 439
    - Inexpediency of plan, § 439
    - Settlor provides for, § 431
    - Time of origin of failure, § 431
    - Trustee, change regarding, § 440
- Origin and meaning, § 431
- Other remedies compared, § 434
- Parties, § 441
- Perpetuities, § 213, 214
  - Application of doctrine, § 218
- Power in court, not trustee, § 435
- Prerogative cy pres, § 432
  - United States, § 434
- Prerogative power
  - England, § 432
  - United States, § 434

## INDEX

### CY PRES—Cont'd

- Procedure
  - Notice to be given, § 441
  - Question arising in other proceedings, § 441
  - Reference to master or auditor, § 441
  - Removal of restrictive clauses, deviation distinguished, § 439
  - Substitute plan, § 441, 442
- Procedures, § 441
- Restraints on alienation, § 219
- Resulting trusts, charitable trusts, § 418
- Selection of substitute plan, § 442
- Settlor's rights, § 441
  - Direction against application, § 431
- Status in American states, § 433
- Status of donee or trustee, § 440
- Statutes, § 433, 438
- Substitute plan, § 442
  - Court's selection, § 442
  - Different type of charity, § 442
  - Failure of legacy for charity, application to residue, § 442
  - Fund excessive, § 442
  - Fund insufficient, § 442
  - Religious elements, consideration, § 442
  - Restrictions removed, § 442
  - Selection by court, various methods, § 442
  - Several charities, one fails, gift to others, § 442
  - Similar purpose, § 442
  - Temporary decision, postponed action, § 442
  - Town or district to be benefited, consideration by court, § 442
  - Transfer to similar existing institution, § 442
- Termination of charitable trust, general charitable intent, § 436, 438, 1002
- Trustee's discretion, methods of administration, § 434, 438
- Uniform Charitable Trusts Administration Act, § 7, 433

### CY PRES—Cont'd

- When doctrine not applied, § 431

### DAMAGES

- See also Liabilities of Trustees
- Appreciation, § 543(V), 862
- Beneficiaries, recovery from trustees, § 862
  - Election of remedies, § 861
- Beneficiary's election of remedies, § 861, 862, 865, 946
- Benefit of the bargain, § 543(V), 862
- Bona fide purchasers, § 881
- Breach of promise to create trusts, § 203
- Breach of trust, § 862
  - Breach of investment duty, measure, § 701 et seq., 862
  - Burden of proof, § 871
  - Causation, § 871
- Charitable trusts
  - Possibility of reverter, § 419
  - Trustees, § 394
- Election of remedies, tracing trust funds, § 946
- Judgment or decree, § 862
- Measure of damages, § 543(V), 862
- Promise to create trust, § 203
- Remedies of beneficiaries, § 861
- Third parties, § 868, 869
  - Liability, § 901, 902
- Tracing assets, election of remedies, § 867
- Burden of proof, § 871
- Causation, breach of trust, § 871
- Charitable trusts
  - Possibility of reverter, § 419
  - Trustees, § 394
- Consequential, § 862
- Consequential damages, breach of trust, § 862
- Constructive trust as alternative remedy, § 471, 473, 543(V)
- Continuation of business by trustee, negligence, § 574
- Contracts of sale, breach, § 746
- Disloyalty, § 543, 543(V), 861
- Election of Remedies, this index

**DAMAGES—Cont'd**

- Exemplary damages, breach of trust, § **862**
- Improper delegation of powers, § **512, 555**
- Improper payments, § **814**
- Interest on recovery, right of beneficiaries, § **863**
- Investments, breach, § **701 et seq.**
- Judgment liens, sale of trust property, § **865**
- Jurisdiction, § **870**
- Legal life tenant, when liable for, § **27**
- Liabilities of trustees
  - Breach of investment duty, proof of loss required, § **701**
  - Breach of loyalty duty, § **543(A), 543(B), 543(E), 543(V)**
  - Measure of damages, § **862**
- Measure, § **543(V), 862**
- Punitive, § **862**
- Punitive damages, breach of trust, § **862**
- Recovery, allocation between principal and income, § **816, 821**
- Remedies of beneficiary, § **862**
- Spendthrift trusts, § **224**
  - Assignments, § **226**
  - Breach of contract to assign, § **226**
  - Claims of beneficiary's creditors, § **224**
- Third parties, breach of trust, § **868**
  - Liability, § **901, 902**
- Third persons, participation in breach of trust, § **868, 902**
- Tracing trust funds. Election of Remedies, this index
- Trustee
  - Contracts, § **712**
  - Failure to defend trust, § **581**
  - Failure to take possession of trust property, § **583**
  - Sales, § **746**
  - Wrongful transfer of trust, § **512**
- Trustees
  - Corporate stock, voting for self as director or officer of corporation, § **543(N)**

**DAMAGES—Cont'd**

- Trustees—Cont'd
  - Decree against trustee, money damages, § **862**
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § **543**
  - Negligent, § **541**
  - Relief granted by court when disloyalty occurred, § **543(V)**
- DATE**
  - See Time
- DEAD HAND**
  - See Mortmain Acts
- DEAD MAN'S STATUTE**
  - Trust claimant, bar to creation of trust, § **50**
- DEATH**
  - Beneficiary, effect, § **164**
  - Transfer of interest on death of beneficiary intestate, § **189**
  - Charitable trusts, trustee, § **398**
  - Civil death of beneficiary, § **164**
  - Construction of beneficiary's interest, § **182**
  - Contemplation of death
    - Oral promise to convey, constructive trust, § **496**
    - Taxation, § **264.10, 273.5, 286**
  - Co-trustees
    - Survivorship, § **145, 530**
  - Dead man's statute, trust claimant, § **50**
  - Deceased person named as trustee, § **123**
  - Descent and Distribution, generally, this index
  - Estate of deceased trustee, probate claim, § **862**
  - Gift to take effect at, taxation, § **273.15, 286**
  - Insurance proceeds, tracing trust funds, § **925**
  - Sole trustee, effect, § **529**
    - Escheat, statutes, § **529**
    - Statutes as to, § **529**
    - Title to property, § **529**
  - Spouses, passive trusts, § **206**



## INDEX

### DEATH—Cont'd

- Tracing the trust res
  - Burden of proof, § 923
- Trust created in contemplation of death, federal estate tax, § 273.5
- Trustee, personal powers passing to successor, § 553
- Trustees, § 529
  - Charitable trusts, cy pres, § 440
  - Damages, recovery, § 862
  - Survivorship, § 530
- Trust property, trustee's creditors, § 146
- Witnesses, laches, breach of trust, evidence, § 949

### DEATH BENEFITS

- Accumulations, application of law, § 216
- Deferred compensation, § 264.5
- Employee benefit plan, § 255, 270.20, 273.20
- Employee benefit trusts, income taxes, § 273.25
- Revocable trusts, acceptance of additions to trust, § 233
- Tax exempt funds, death taxes, payment, § 233

### DEATH TAXES

- See Federal Estate Tax; State Estate and Inheritance Taxes
- Charitable trusts, exemptions, § 286, 401
- State statutes, § 286 et seq.
  - Apportionment, § 286.5

### DEBENTURE BONDS

- Trust indenture, § 250

### DEBENTURES

- Payments, principal and income, § 855
- Trust investments, § 673

### DEBTORS

- See also Assignment for Benefit of Creditors; Creditors; Spendthrift Trusts
- Agreement to pay debt from described fund, § 19

### DEBTORS—Cont'd

- Beneficiary as
  - Appointment of receiver, § 193
  - Attachment, § 193
  - Bankruptcy, § 193
  - Bill in equity, § 193
  - Business trusts, § 247V
  - Creditors' remedies, § 193
  - Discretionary trust, § 228
  - Equitable execution, income or principal, § 193
  - Execution at law, § 193
  - Failed spendthrift trust, § 227
  - Garnishment, § 193
  - Insolvency, § 193
  - Insurance trust, § 244
  - Legal execution and attachment, § 193
  - Satisfying judgment, failed spendthrift trust, § 227
  - Sequestration of trust assets, § 193
  - Settlor creating trust for self, § 223
  - Spendthrift trust, § 222, 227
  - Statutes, § 193
  - Support trust, § 229
  - Surplus income, § 193, 227
  - Trust created by person other than beneficiary, § 193
  - Trustee process, § 193, 227
  - Trust income, § 193
  - Unsatisfied judgment at law, § 193
- Business trust, § 247
  - Contracts, § 247I to 247V
  - Right against shareholders, § 247E to 247H
- Collection items, debt or trust, § 23
- Declaration of trusteeship for creditors, § 19
- Deliverer promising to pay debt, § 19
- Delivery of property to creditor to enable him to pay debt, § 19
- Employee benefit plans, exemptions, § 227, 255
- Employer retaining wages, debt or trust, § 19
- Fraud, trusts for unlawful purposes, § 211

**DEBTORS—Cont'd**

- Fraud on creditors, trust transfers, § 211
  - Construction of trust purposes, § 211
  - Constructive trust, § 475
  - Effect of transfers, § 211
  - Innocent successors of grantor, § 211
  - No harm accomplished, § 211
  - Parties not in pari delicti, § 211
  - Presumptions, § 211
  - Reconveyance to settlor, § 211
  - Relative standing of parties, § 211
  - Rights of third party beneficiaries, § 211
  - Settlor raising fraud, § 211
  - Settlor seeking return of property, § 211
  - Uniform Fraudulent Conveyances Act, § 211
- Funds delivered for investment, § 21
- General bank deposit, § 21
- Insolvency of trustee
  - Remedy against beneficiary, § 721
- Insurance trusts, creditors of insured, § 243
- Liquidation trusts, § 254
- Marshaling of assets, tracing trust fund, § 930
- National bank deposits, Uniform Trusts Act, § 20
- Promise to support in return for conveyance, § 19
- Purchase of foreign credit, § 21
- Security deposit as creating trust, § 19
- Settlor as
  - Settlor creating trust for self, § 223
  - Totten trust, § 47
  - Trust for settlor with power of appointment, § 223
- Special bank deposits, § 21
- Support, promise to support in return for conveyance, § 19
- Trustee
  - Bankruptcy, § 947
  - Executed oral trust of land, § 69
  - Quasi-contractual remedies, § 725

**DEBTORS—Cont'd**

- Trustee—Cont'd
    - Resulting trust, purchase-money type, § 466
    - Rights through trustee's right to indemnity, § 716
    - Statute of Frauds, executory trust, § 70
  - Trustees for creditors, § 19
  - Trust for payment, § 250
  - Trusts to pay or secure creditors, § 250
    - Bondholders' committees, § 251
    - Duties and liabilities of trustee, § 250
  - Wages, employer retaining, debt or trust, § 19
- DEBTORS AND CREDITORS**
- Banks and banking, bona fide purchasers, consideration, § 888
  - Beneficial interests, § 193, 227
  - Beneficiary, liability to contract creditors of estate, § 721
  - Bona Fide Purchasers, this index
  - Breach of trust
    - Payment of trustees creditors with trust property, § 904
    - Tracing trust funds, § 922
  - Security, personal debts of trustees, § 904
  - Business trusts, rights against shareholders, § 247
  - Cancellation of debt, consideration, bona fide purchasers, § 889
  - Consideration. Bona Fide Purchasers, this index
  - Constructive trusts, fraud on creditors, § 475
  - Discretionary trusts, § 228
    - Rights and remedies, § 228
  - Employee benefit plans, § 227
  - Estate taxes, deductions, § 275, 275.15
  - Family debts, married women, § 232
  - Forgiveness, gift taxes, § 278
  - Fraud, § 211
    - Constructive trusts, fraud on creditors, § 475

## INDEX

### DEBTORS AND CREDITORS

#### —Cont'd

- Fraudulent conveyances
  - Purchase money resulting trusts, § 463
  - Trust transfers, § 211
- Gift taxes, deductions, § 277
- Irrevocable trusts, reserving right to withdraw principal, § 233
- Life insurance trusts, exemptions from claims of creditors, § 235
- Liquidation trusts, § 254
- Living trusts, protection, § 231, 233
- Payment, generally, this index
- Personal life insurance trusts, § 243
  - Creditors of beneficiary, § 244
  - Exemptions, § 243
- Probate estates, filing claims, duration, § 231
- Protective trusts, rights and remedies, § 230
- Revocable trusts, claims of creditors, § 104
- Security, generally, this index
- Settlor, revocable trusts, § 233, 1000
- Special power of appointment, rights, § 233
- Spendthrift Trusts, generally, this index
- Statutes, spendthrift trusts, exceptions, § 224
- Support trusts, § 229
- Testamentary trusts, protection, § 233
- Third parties, breach of trust, payments of trust property, personal debts of trustees, § 904
- Tracing trust funds, payment of trustees creditors with trust property, § 922
- Trustees
  - Buying certificates of interest under trust for creditors, § 543(D)
  - Giving right to collect from trust estate, § 715
  - Payment, § 233
  - Purchasing claims for self, § 543(D)

### DEBTORS AND CREDITORS

#### —Cont'd

- Trustees—Cont'd
  - Securing incidental benefits for self while engaged in trust business, § 543(Q)
  - Trust to secure or pay creditors, § 250
- DEBTS**
  - See also Creditors; Debtors; Indebtedness, this Index
  - Antecedent, cancellation, bona fide purchaser rule, § 889
  - Cancellation as value, bona fide purchaser rule, § 887
  - Evasion, origin of uses and trusts, § 2
  - Federal estate tax, deductions, § 275.15
  - Forgiveness, federal gift tax, § 278
  - Payment
    - Implied power to mortgage, § 759
    - Participation in breach of trust, § 904
    - Support of beneficiary, § 811
    - Trustee's personal debt paid from trust funds, tracing, § 922
  - Subject-matter of trust, § 115
    - Claim against settlor, § 115
    - Claim against trustee, § 115
    - Settlor's claim against beneficiary, § 115
  - Trust distinguished, § 17, 21
- DECANTING**
  - Trustee's power to transfer trust assets to another trust, § 567
- DECEDENTS ESTATE**
  - Descent and Distribution, generally, this index
  - Trustee continuing decedents business, § 571 et seq.
- DECEDENT'S ESTATE**
  - Trustee continuing decedent's business, § 571
  - Trust to hold property pending distribution, § 246
- DECEIT**
  - Constructive trusts, § 471, 473

**DECLARATION OF ESTIMATED TAX**

Beneficiary, § 268.5  
 Death of taxpayer, § 272

**DECLARATION OF TRUST**

Generally, § 141, 233  
 Creation of trust, § 41, 45, 201, 202, 233  
     Incomplete transfers, § 202  
 Equitable interest in beneficiary, § 147  
 Incomplete gift of legal interest, § 46, 205  
 Mistaken recognition of pre-existing trust, § 46  
 Provisions, § 233  
 Retention by settlor, possession of property, § 141, 148  
 Revocable declaration of trust, § 233, 264.5  
 Totten trust, form of account, § 47  
 Transfer of property or possession to trustee, § 141, 148  
 Use and purposes, § 233, 264.5

**DECLARATION OF TRUSTS**

Creation, § 201  
 Incomplete transfers, § 202

**DECLARATIONS AGAINST INTEREST**

Totten trusts, § 47

**DECLARATORY JUDGMENT**

Receipts, questions of allocation between income and principal, § 816  
 Remedies of beneficiary, § 559, 861  
 Trustee, construction, § 559

**DECREE OF COURT**

See also Judgments and Decrees  
 Breach of trust, § 862, 871

**DEDICATION**

Charitable trusts, intent, § 324  
 Distribution of condemnation award, § 246  
 Eminent domain award, principal and income, § 821

**DEDICATION FOR PUBLIC USE**

Eminent domain award, principal and income, § 821  
 Trust distinguished, § 34, 324

**DEDUCTIONS**

Accounts and accounting, income taxes, allocations, § 269  
 Amateur sports organizations, charitable gifts, income taxes, § 264.25  
 Annuities, charitable organizations, estate taxes, § 275.5  
 Attorneys fees, estate taxes, § 275.15  
 Casualty losses, estate taxes, § 275, 275.15  
 Cemetery organizations, charitable gifts, income taxes, § 264.25  
 Charitable Contributions, this index  
 Estate taxes, § 272  
     Annuities, charitable organizations, § 275.5  
     Attorneys fees, § 275.15  
     Casualty losses, § 275, 275.15  
     Charitable contributions, § 275, 275.5, 275.15  
     family owned business interests, § 275.20  
     Lead trusts, charitable contributions, § 275.5  
     Miscellaneous deductions, § 275.15  
     state death taxes, § 275.25  
 Federal estate tax  
     Administration expenses, § 275.15  
     Charitable, § 275.5  
     Marital, § 275.10  
     Specific exemption, prior law, § 277  
 Federal gift tax  
     Charitable, § 245, 264.25, 283  
     Marital, § 280  
 Federal income tax  
     Allocation among beneficiaries, § 266, 267, 268.5, 268.25, 269  
     Allocation between trust and beneficiaries, § 266, 267, 268.25  
     Capital gains, long term, § 269

## INDEX

### DEDUCTIONS—Cont'd

- Federal income tax—Cont'd
  - Carryovers on trust termination, § 269
  - Charitable gifts, § 268.25
  - Depletion, § 268.25
  - Depreciation, § 268.25, 269
  - Distributable net income rule, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Expenses of administration, § 268.25
  - Income or corpus, discretion of trustee, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Local law, § 266, 268.25, 269
  - Personal exemption, § 267, 268.25
  - Trust expenses, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
  - Trust's return, § 268.25
  - Trust terms, § 266, 268.25, 269
  - Year of termination, § 269
- Gift taxes
  - Charitable contributions, § 277, 283
  - Marital deduction, § 280
- Income taxes, § 266
  - Allocations, § 269
  - Amateur sports organizations, charitable gifts, § 264.25
  - Cemetery organizations, charitable gifts, § 264.25
  - Probate estates, charitable contributions, § 233
  - State taxes, charitable contributions, § 264.25
  - Trustees return, § 268.25
- Lead trusts, charitable contributions, estate taxes, § 275.5
- Marital Deduction, generally, this index
- Probate estates, charitable contributions, income taxes, § 233
- Spouses. Marital Deduction, generally, this index
- State taxes
  - Charitable contributions
    - Estate and inheritance taxes, § 275.5
    - Income taxes, § 264.25

### DEDUCTIONS—Cont'd

- State taxes—Cont'd
  - Estate and inheritance taxes, § 286
  - Charitable contributions, § 275.5

### DEEDS AND CONVEYANCES

- Absolute on face, intent to create trust, extrinsic evidence, § 45
- Active trusts, § 209
- Aged persons, promise to support, § 19
- Beneficiary's interest, § 188
  - Bona fide purchasers, in rem rights, § 183
  - Nature of property interest, § 182
  - In rem rights, § 183
  - Successive assignees, § 194
- Bona fide purchasers
  - Notice, duty to inquire, document terms, § 897
  - Notice from terms of document, § 897
  - Quitclaim deeds, duty to inquire, § 894
  - Quitclaim deeds, notice, § 894
  - Recording, duty to inquire, § 884, 894
  - Recording acts distinguished, § 884
  - Title to property, § 881, 885
- Breach of trust, jurisdiction, § 870
- Charitable corporations, statutory restrictions, § 327
- Charitable trusts
  - Church property, chrism, § 399
  - Creation, § 323
  - Powers of trustees, § 391 et seq.
  - Restraints on alienation, § 349
- Consideration, § 201
- Consideration, promise to create trust, § 204
- Constructive trusts
  - Contemplation of death, § 496
- Contingent interests, perpetuities, § 213
- Contingent interests, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Contracts, consideration for creation of trusts, § 204

**DEEDS AND CONVEYANCES**

—Cont'd

- Covenants or warranties, trustee's deed, § **745**
- Liabilities of trustee, § **719**
- Running with land, § **719, 720**
- Creation of trusts, § **44, 141, 142, 201**
- Charitable trust, § **323**
- Consideration, § **202**
- Formalities, § **142**
- Promises to create, § **203**
- Cy pres, § **431**
- Death of trustees, § **529**
- Defects, bona fide purchasers, § **881**
- Disclaimer
  - Evidence, § **150**
  - Trustee, § **150**
- Estoppel by deed, bona fide purchasers, § **885**
- Fraudulent conveyances, purchase money resulting trusts, § **463**
- Incomplete transfers, creation of trusts, § **202**
- Intervivos trusts and personal property, § **65**
- Joint tenancy, creation of trusts, § **145**
- Land trusts, § **249**
- Life estates, income taxes, § **269.5**
- Manual transfer of deed with intent to pass title, § **142**
- Married women, § **232**
- Nature of beneficiary's interest, direction of settlor, § **185**
- Oral trusts requiring support, Statute of Frauds, § **66**
- Perpetuities, § **213**
- Power of appointment, estate taxes, § **273.35**
- Purchase Money Resulting Trusts, generally, this index
- Quitclaim deeds, bona fide purchasers, notice, § **894**
- Recording, § **149, 884, 893**
- Recording statutes, contrasted with bona fide purchaser rule, § **884**
- Recording acts, bona fide purchasers
  - Constructive notice, § **893**

**DEEDS AND CONVEYANCES**

—Cont'd

- Recording acts, bona fide purchasers
  - Cont'd
  - Distinguished, § **884**
- Restraints on Alienation, generally, this index
- Resulting trusts, § **452, 453**
- Delivery, § **454**
- Express agreements, statute of frauds, § **461**
- Limitation of actions, breach of trust, § **952**
- Love and affection, § **455**
- Payment
  - At or before delivery, § **456**
  - Partial payment, § **457**
  - Voluntary conveyances, § **453**
- Sale of trust property, § **745**
- Secret conveyance, covenant to stand seized, § **201**
- Specific performance, remedies, beneficiaries, § **861**
- Spendthrift trusts, recording, § **222**
- Spouses
  - Married women, § **232**
  - Resulting trusts, § **459**
- Statute of Frauds
  - Analysis of wordings of American statutes, § **63**
  - Fully performed deed, § **92**
- Subdivision trusts, § **249**
- Terms, trustee's deed, § **745**
- Title to property, bona fide purchasers, § **885**
- Transfer of property interest to trustee, § **141, 142**
- Trustees, dealing with beneficiaries, § **544**
- Trustee's duties, active trust, § **209**
- Trustee's duty to convey realty to beneficiary, § **814**
- Trust instrument, delivery, § **147**
- Trust property, transfer of possession, § **148**
- Use of trust in conveying realty, § **249**

## INDEX

### DEEDS AND CONVEYANCES

#### —Cont'd

Vacating or setting aside, actions and proceedings, parties, § 414

Charitable trusts, settlors, § 415

Voluntary conveyances, § 453

### DEEDS OF TRUST

See Mortgages; Trust Deeds

Usury, § 29

### DEFAULT

See also Powers of Appointment;  
Remedies of Beneficiaries

Beneficiary-trustee, restitution from share, § 192

Bondholders' protective committee, § 251

Imperative powers of appointment, remainder, interests, § 116

Power of appointment, beneficiary's interest, default of exercise, § 182

Trustees, liability, § 542

Trustee's, violation of duties, equities, § 192

### DEFEASIBLE INTEREST

Charitable trusts, § 419

Charitable trusts, reservation, § 419

Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182

Interest of trustee, § 144

State inheritance and estate taxes, § 286

Trust subject-matter, § 112

### DEFENSE OF TRUST

Duty of trustee, § 581

### DEFENSES

See also Remedies, Barring of  
Breach of trust, § 862

Laches, breach of trust, § 948, 949

Statute of Frauds, pleading, § 71

### DEFERRED COMPENSATION

See also Employee Benefit Trusts,  
this Index

Generally, § 264.5, 273.25

Income taxes, § 264.7

Employee benefit trusts, § 273.25

### DEFERRED COMPENSATION

#### —Cont'd

Tax and estate planning, § 264.5

### DEFERRED COMPENSATION PAYMENTS

See also Employee Benefit Trusts;  
Taxes and Taxation

Estate and tax planning, § 264.5

### DEFINED BENEFIT PLANS

Income taxes, § 264.7, 270.20

### DEFINED CONTRIBUTION PLANS

Income taxes, § 264.7, 270.20

### DEFINITENESS

See also Indefiniteness

Description of beneficiaries, § 161

Resulting trusts, part payment, amount, § 457

Trust intent

Generally, § 1, 46, 48

### DEFINITIONS

Beneficiaries, § 182

Incidental, § 181, 182

In personam rights, § 183

In rem rights, § 183

Consideration, promise to create trust, § 204

Trust elements, § 1

Words and Phrases, generally, this index

### DELAWARE

Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

Investment statutes, § 623

Trustees compensation, § 975

### DELAY

Creditors, fraud, § 211

Delayed sale, apportionment of proceeds, § 824, 825, 827

Distributions

Federal income tax, § 269

Measure of damages, § 814

Termination of trust, § 1010

Effect, defense of laches, § 948, 949

Laches, generally, this index



**DELAY—Cont'd**

- Limitations period, § 950, 955
- Payments, principal and income, § 824, 825
- Principal and income, proceeds from delayed sale of unproductive property, § 824, 825, 827
- Rentals, § 827

**DELEGATION OF POWERS**

- Generally, § 555
- Charitable trusts
  - Investments, § 395
  - Trustees, § 394
- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Imperative powers of appointment, § 116
- Investment powers, § 555

**DELINQUENT PAYMENTS**

- Federal taxes
  - Estate tax, § 272.5
  - Gift tax, § 277
  - Income tax, § 265
  - Penalties and interest, § 265, 276, 277
- Mortgages, allocation between principal and income, § 821

**DELIVERY**

- See also Creation of Trusts; Trust Instrument
- Beneficiary's interest, transfer, § 188
- Deeds and conveyances, creation of trusts, § 202
- Property, pledge and trust distinctions, § 30
- Statute of Frauds, writing, necessity of delivery, § 85
- Trust instrument, § 147
- Trust property, creation of trust, § 202

**DELIVERY OF INSTRUMENTS**

- Deed, creation of trust, § 141, 142
- Trust instrument, § 147
- Trust to convey or distribute, when active, § 209

**DELIVERY OF WRITING**

- Statute of Frauds, necessity, § 85

**DEMURRER**

- Statute of Frauds, § 71

**DEPLETION**

- See also Income Tax—Federal; Principal and Income
- Federal income tax
  - Allocation among beneficiaries, § 269
  - Apportionment between trust and beneficiaries, § 266, 268.25, 269
  - Deduction by trust, § 268.25, 269
- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527
- Uniform and Revised Uniform Principal and Income Acts, § 827
- Wasting property
  - Natural resources, receipts, § 827
  - Other than natural resources, § 827

**DEPLETION OF ASSETS**

- See also Depletion; Income Tax—Federal; Principal and Income
- Charitable trusts, limitation on tort liability, § 401

**DEPOSIT AGREEMENTS**

- Bondholders' protective committees, § 251

**DEPOSITIONS**

- Statute of Frauds
  - Illustrations of writing satisfying, § 89
  - Time of writing, § 83

**DEPOSITORIES**

- Distinction between trusts and other relationships, § 11
- Funds, duty of loyalty, § 543(K)

**DEPOSITS**

- Mortgages, taxes and insurance, § 21, 77
- Public funds, trust, § 21
- Transfer of property interest to trustee, § 142

**DEPOSITS IN BANKS**

- See Banks and Banking; Duties of Trustee; Participation in Breach

## INDEX

**DEPOSITS IN BANKS—Cont'd**  
of Trust; Totten Trusts, this  
Index

### DEPRECIATION

See also Depreciation Reserve;  
Income Tax—Federal, this Index

Annuities, principal and income,  
§ 827

Apportionment between trust and  
beneficiaries, § 269

Bonds, premiums, § 828

Buildings, § 829

Federal income tax

Allocation among beneficiaries,  
§ 269

Apportionment between trust and  
beneficiaries, § 266, 268.25,  
269

Deduction to trust, § 268.25, 269

Expenses, allocation, § 266,  
268.25, 269

Local law, effect, § 266, 268.25,  
269

Power of trustee, § 266, 269, 829

Trust terms, § 266, 268.25, 269

Land contracts, risk of, § 18

Reserve

Building rentals, § 829

From income, improvements,  
§ 805, 829

### DEPRECIATION RESERVE

See also Depreciation, this Index

Allocation between principal and  
income, § 816, 829

Charge to principal or income, § 829

Federal income tax, § 268.25, 269

Improvements to trust property

Authorization by court, § 829

Statutes authorizing, § 805, 829

Interests in business, duties of trustee,  
§ 574, 820

Out of rents, duties of trustee, § 829

Revised Uniform Principal and  
Income Act, § 829

Right or duty of trustee, § 829

### DERIVATIVE ACTIONS

Charitable trusts, liability, § 361

### DERIVATIVE ACTIONS—Cont'd

Contract creditors, § 715

Tort creditors, indemnity right of  
trustee, § 734

Ultra vires contracts, § 713

Trustees, removal from office, § 522

### DESCENT AND DISTRIBUTION

Beneficiary's interest

Disclaimer, statutes, § 171

In rem rights, § 183

Statutory provisions, § 184

Transfer on death of beneficiary,  
§ 189

Bona fide purchasers, § 887

Claims against estates, breach of  
trust, limitation of actions, § 950

Class beneficiary, § 162

Construction of beneficiary's interest,  
§ 182

Creation of trusts, § 141

Death of beneficiary, § 188, 189

Death of trustee, § 146, 529

Death of trustees, § 529

Limitation of actions, breach of  
trust, § 950

Disclaimer, gift taxes, § 278, 278.5

Escheat

Beneficiary's interest, § 187

Beneficiary's right in rem, § 183

Death of sole trustee, § 529

Gift by intestacy on informal trust,  
breach of agreement, construc-  
tive trust, § 498

Heirs

Class beneficiary, § 162

Construction of beneficiary's inter-  
est, § 182

Insurance, tracing trust funds,  
§ 925

Intestate transfer only, restraints on  
alienation, § 220

Nature of interest, direction of set-  
tlor, § 185

Oral promise to hold for another,  
constructive trust, § 499

Resulting trust, failure of express  
trust, § 468

**DESCENT AND DISTRIBUTION**  
—Cont'd

- Heirs—Cont'd
  - Trust to hold property pending distribution, § 246
- Joint tenancy, estate taxes, § 273.30
- Land trusts, § 249
- Resulting trusts, § 469
- Surviving Spouse, generally, this index
- Testamentary Trusts, generally, this index
- Wills, generally, this index

**DESCRIPTION OF PERSONS**

- See also Ambiguities; Beneficiaries; Indefiniteness, this Index
- Beneficiary, § 161
- Classes of beneficiaries, § 162, 182
- Class gifts, § 182
- Identification of beneficiaries, § 161

**DESCRIPTION OF PROPERTY**

- Definiteness required, § 45, 111
- Statute of Frauds
  - Contents of memorandum, § 87
  - Parol evidence, § 88

**DESIRE**

- Precatory words, creation of trust, § 48

**DESTITUTE PERSONS**

- Almshouses, tax funds, § 367

**DESTRUCTIBILITY**

- See also Destructible Trusts
- Spendthrift trusts, § 226
- Spendthrift trusts, attempt to transfer by beneficiary, § 226

**DESTRUCTIBLE TRUSTS**

- Action of court, § 1007, 1009
  - Circumstances and methods, § 1002, 1009
- Duration, restrictions, § 218
- Termination
  - Necessary parties, § 1004, 1006

**DESTRUCTION OF BOOKS AND RECORDS**

- Parol evidence, Statute of Frauds, § 91

**DESTRUCTION OF PROPERTY**

- Contract and trust distinctions, § 17
- Termination of trust, § 995

**DESTRUCTION OF SUBJECT-MATTER**

- Termination of trust, § 995

**DESTRUCTION OF TRUST**

- See also Destructible Trusts; Termination
- Destruction or loss of res, § 995

**DETERMINABLE ESTATES**

- Charitable gifts, § 324
- Trustee, charitable trust, § 419
- Trust subject matter, § 112

**DETERMINABLE FEE**

- Charitable trusts, § 324
- Reservation, § 419
- Termination, § 400

**DETERMINABLE FEES**

- Charitable trust, gift of terminable interest, § 419
- Conveyances in return for promises of support, § 19
- Inalienable property interests, § 114
- Possibility of reverter, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213

**DETERMINABLE INTERESTS**

- Beneficiary, § 181, 182
- Distinguished from charitable trust, § 324
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112

**DETINUE**

- Standing, wrongfully withholding trust property from trustee, § 869

**DETRIMENT**

- Promise to create trust, consideration, § 204

## INDEX

### DEVELOPMENT OF TRUST LAW

- Australia, § 7, 9
- Canada, § 7, 9
- Civil law jurisdictions, § 9
- Early America, § 6
- England, § 2, 3, 4, 5
- European countries, § 9
- Latin-American countries, § 9
- United States, § 6, 7

### DEVIATION

- See also Cy Pres; Modification of Trusts; Powers of Trustees
- Accumulations, § 217
- Charitable trusts
  - Court administration, § 396
  - Cy pres, § 438
  - Injunction, § 415
  - Intent, § 393
  - Investments, § 395
- Court authority, § 561
  - Accumulation provisions, § 217
  - Change in administrative provisions, § 561
  - Change in dispositive provisions, § 815
  - Charitable trusts, § 394, 396
  - Conditions to use of power, § 561
  - Examples, § 561
  - Investment terms, § 396, 687
  - Leases, § 786, 790
  - Payments and distributions, § 815
  - Power of sale, § 392, 394, 561, 742, 743
  - Statutes authorizing court, § 561, 815
  - Trust expenses, § 802
- Court powers, § 815
- Distribution, provisions, court's power, § 815
- Payment, § 815
- Statutes, charitable trusts, § 394
- Trustees
  - Court control, alteration of powers, § 561
  - Duties, § 541

### DEVICES AND BEQUESTS

- See Wills

### DIFFERENT CLASSES

- Beneficiaries, § 181, 182
- Trustees, § 122

### DIGITAL ASSETS OF A DECEDENT

- Trustee's powers and duties, § 568

### DILIGENCE

- Trustees, duties, § 541

### DIRECTIONS OF SETTLOR

- See also Control by Settlor; Settlor, Powers of
- Charitable trusts
  - Failure or breach, § 418, 420, 436, 437
  - Selection of substitute plan, § 442
- Compensation, § 976
- Investments, § 680, 683

### DIRECTORS

- Charitable foundation, § 330
- Fiduciary relationship, corporate, § 481, 481.1

### DISABILITY

- Settlor
  - Attempted trust creation, § 44
  - Power to set trust aside, § 44
- Trustee, effect, § 566

### DISABLED PERSONS

- See also Handicapped Persons; Infants
- Active trust, implied duties of trustee, § 207
- Beneficiaries, § 187
- Capacity, § 168
- Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 496
- Consent to trustee's resignation, § 513
- Disclaimer, § 170
  - Statutes, § 171
- Gifts, fair play, § 544
- Necessary parties, § 871
- Notice, § 871
- Payments or applications, § 814
- Remedies not barred, § 941 et seq

**DISABLED PERSONS—Cont'd**

- Beneficiaries, § 187—Cont'd
  - Representation, court proceedings, § 871, 1007
- Breach of trust
  - Barring of remedies, § 941 et seq
  - Notice, court proceedings, § 871
- Charitable trusts, invalidating creation, § 323
- Conservatorship, § 13
- Constructive trusts
  - Confidential relationship, § 482
  - Personal representative, § 481
- Disclaimer, § 170
- Disposition of interests, § 187
- Distributions to, § 814, 1010
- Gift by beneficiary, fair play, § 544
- Guardianship, § 13
- Handicapped Persons, generally, this index
- Incompetent's property, court appointment of trustee, § 246
- Living trusts, § 231
- Payment of distributions to legal representative, § 814
- Personal representatives, constructive trust, § 481
- Power to revoke, incompetency of powerholder, § 1000
- Purposes of trusts, early law, § 212
- Representation
  - Guardian, § 871
  - Guardian ad litem, § 871, 1007
  - By other parties, § 871, 1010
  - Statutes, § 871
  - Suit for breach of trust, § 871
- Resignation, consent, § 513
- Settlor
  - Capacity to revoke, § 1001
  - Modification of trust voidable, § 993
  - Rescission of trust, § 997
  - Statute of Limitations, tolling, § 951
  - Suit for breach of trust, representation, § 871
  - Transfer of powers to representative, § 993, 1000

**DISABLED PERSONS—Cont'd**

- Settlor—Cont'd
  - Trust to administer incompetent's property, § 246
- Trustee
  - Effect on powers, § 566
  - Removal, § 527
- Trusts to administer incompetent's property, § 246
- Uniform Probate Code provisions, § 13

**DISABLING RESTRAINTS**

- Direct restraints on alienation, § 220

**DISASTER**

- Common disaster clause, federal estate tax, § 275.10
- Victims of, charitable trusts, § 362

**DISCLAIMER**

- See also Refusal of Trust; Renunciation
- Acceleration of interests, § 172
- Appointment of new trustee, § 150
- Beneficiaries, this index
- Beneficiary, § 70, 170, 171
  - Acceleration, remainder interests, § 172
  - Contingent interests, § 170
  - Effect, § 172
  - Federal estate tax, power of appointment, § 273.35
  - Federal gift tax
    - Donee of power of appointment, § 282
    - When not constitute a gift, § 278
  - Federal income tax purposes, § 268.5, 268.20
- Finality, § 170
- Incompetent, § 170
- Interest under spendthrift trust, § 226
- Minor, § 170
- Opportunity, § 169
- Proof, § 170
- Resulting trust, § 468
- Retroactive effect, § 171
- Spendthrift trust, interest, § 222, 226

## INDEX

**DISCLAIMER—Cont'd**  
Beneficiary, § 70, 170, 171—Cont'd  
Statutes authorizing, § 170, 171, 233, 278  
Charitable trustees, court appointment, § 328  
Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.5  
Federal tax effect  
Disclaimer by holder of taxable power, § 268.20  
Disclaimer of power of appointment, § 273.35, 282  
Federal estate tax, marital deduction, third party disclaimer, § 275.10  
Federal gift tax, § 278  
Refusal to accept gift, § 278  
Renunciation by beneficiary, § 268.5  
Generation skipping transfer tax, § 278  
Power of appointment, statutes, § 171  
Gift taxes, § 278.5  
Resulting trusts, § 468  
Spendthrift trusts, § 226  
Statutes, § 171  
Federal tax requirements, § 171, 278  
Trustee, § 150  
Appointment of new trustee, § 150  
Conduct showing, § 150  
Co-trustees, § 150  
Creation of trust, § 150  
Evidence, § 150  
Executor-trustee, § 150  
Finality, § 150  
Form, § 150  
Must disclaim entire trust, § 150  
Not affect trust creation, § 150  
One of several trusts, § 150  
Parol or informal, § 150  
Proof, § 150  
Retraction, § 150, 328  
Retroactive effect, § 150  
Statutes, authorizing, § 150  
Statutory methods, § 150

**DISCLAIMER—Cont'd**  
Trustee, § 150—Cont'd  
Transfer to trustee by operation of law, § 150  
Worthless property, § 150  
Written instrument, § 150  
Trustee, office, § 150

**DISCLAIMER OF INTEREST**  
By beneficiary, § 169, 170, 172, 268.5, 278  
Resulting trust, failure of express trust, § 468

**DISCLOSURE**  
Employee benefit plans, § 255  
Fiduciary duties of corporate officers and directors, § 481.1  
National banks, trust departments, Reg. 9 disclosure requirements, § 134  
Representative capacity, negotiable instruments, signer's liability, § 775

**DISCOUNTS**  
Bonds and notes, allocation between principal and income, § 816, 826, 828  
Bonds bought at, receipts from sale, principal and income, § 826  
Buying certificates of interest under trust for creditors, § 543(D)  
Federal estate tax, valuation of large block of stock, § 274

**DISCOVERY**  
See also Remedies of Beneficiaries  
Beneficiaries, § 861  
Tracing trust funds, § 923  
Wrongful holding, constructive trusts, § 472

**DISCRETION**  
Court, trustees  
Removal from office, § 527  
Trustees, § 228, 264.10, 264.15, 541, 552, 811, 814  
Creditors of beneficiaries, § 228  
Disabled beneficiary, government benefits, § 811, 812, 828 et seq.

**DISCRETION—Cont'd**

- Trustees, § 228, 264.10, 264.15, 541, 552, 811, 814—Cont'd
- Income taxes, § 267
- Irrevocable, § 264.10
- Restraints on alienation, § 222

**DISCRETIONARY**

- See also Courts; Discretionary Powers; Discretionary Trusts
- Powers, delegation of trust powers, § 555

**DISCRETIONARY POWERS**

- Generally, § 234, 264.10, 264.20, 552
- Charitable trustees, § 391, 393, 396
- Delegation by trustee, § 555
- Federal tax implications
  - Estate tax, § 264.10, 273.10, 273.20
  - Gift tax, § 278, 279
  - Income tax, § 264.10, 264.20, 267, 267.5, 268.10, 268.15, 268.25
- Sale of property, § 741 et seq
- Trustee
  - Abuse, payments of income and principal, § 811, 812
  - Delegation by trustee, § 555
  - Distribute trust principal, active trust, § 209
  - Principal and income distributions, § 228, 561, 811, 812, 814, 815

**DISCRETIONARY REVOCABLE TRUST ACCOUNTS**

- Revocation, § 47, 1001

**DISCRETIONARY SUPPORT TRUSTS**

- Creation, § 228
- Medicaid eligibility, discretionary trust distinguished, § 228

**DISCRETIONARY TRUSTS**

- Accumulations, § 228, 264.10, 268.25
- Distributions, federal income tax, § 267.5
- Beneficiary given discretion, rights of creditors, § 228

**DISCRETIONARY TRUSTS**

**—Cont'd**

- Beneficiary's interest, alienability, § 188
- Creditor's remedies, § 193, 228
- Definition and effect, § 221, 228, 264.10, 811
- Distinguished from trusts where trustee has discretion merely as to time and method of payment, § 228
- English law, § 221
- Federal taxes
  - Estate, § 264.10, 273.10, 273.20, 273.35
  - Gift, § 278, 279
  - Income, § 264.10, 264.20, 267, 267.5, 268.25
- General uses and tax consequences, § 228, 264.10
- Limitations on validity, § 228
- May contain spendthrift clause, § 228
- Tax and estate planning
  - Generally, § 228, 264.10
  - Deferred compensation payments, § 264.5
- Trust created for settlor, § 228

**DISCRETION OF COURT**

- See also Courts; Remedies of Beneficiaries
- Abandonment of trust property, § 742
- Bond of trustee, § 151
- Compensation of trustee, § 977
- Cy pres, substitute plan, § 442
- Power of sale, § 742

**DISCRIMINATION**

- Beneficiaries' interest, illegitimate children, § 182
- Charitable trusts
  - Constitutional questions, advancement of education, § 375
  - Race, color or creed, enforcement, § 328
- Employee benefit plans, § 255, 270.20
- Equal Protection of Laws, generally, this index



## INDEX

### DISEASE

Charitable purpose, cure or alleviation, § 374

### DISEASES

Charitable trusts, § 374  
Extinction, cy pres, § 438  
Purposes, § 362  
Relief, charitable purpose, § 361

### DISHONESTY

Removal of trustee, § 527  
Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527

### DISLOYALTY

See also Constructive Trusts; Duties of Trustee  
Generally, § 543(V), 543 et seq  
Beneficiary consents or ratifies disloyal act, § 543(U)  
Cured by approval of court, § 543(U)  
Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)  
Investments  
Corporate trustee holding own stock, § 543(G)  
Cured by other acts of trustee, § 543(U)  
Sale of one trust to another, common trustee, § 543(H)  
Trustee buying from earmarked pool, § 543(F)  
Trustee buying from self, § 543(E)  
Trust instrument, sanction, § 543(U), 682  
Liability of trustee, exceptions, § 543(V)  
Prevented or cured by action, § 543(U)  
Remedies of beneficiary, § 543(V)  
Sales of trust property, § 745  
Trustee buying at forced sale, § 543(C)  
Trustee buying at own sale, § 543(A)  
Settlor authorizes, § 543(U)

### DISOBEDIENCE

Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527  
Trust terms or court order, removal of trustee, § 527

### DISPOSITION POWER

Gift taxes, § 278

### DISPOSITIONS OF PROPERTY

Estate and tax planning, § 231, 245, 264, 264.25  
Trust functions, § 231, 245  
When testamentary, § 103, 104

### DISSEISIN

Beneficiaries' interest, in rem rights, § 183

### DISSOLUTION

Charitable corporations, cy pres, § 440  
Charitable donee or trustee, cy pres, § 440  
Charitable trusts, § 398  
Cy pres, § 440  
Legislative power, § 397  
Corporate trustees, § 529, 531  
Charitable trusts, § 397  
Effect, § 531  
Corporation, trustees to hold property of, § 246  
Corporation as beneficiary, § 164  
Religion, perpetuities, § 214

### DISSOLVED CORPORATION

Beneficiary, § 164

### DISTINCTIONS FROM TRUST

Accounts and accounting, contract and trust distinctions, § 17  
Agency, § 15  
Assignment, non-negotiable chose in action, § 25  
Bailment, § 11  
Collection items, debt or trust, § 23  
Community property, § 26  
Condition subsequent, § 35  
Condominium, § 38  
Contract, § 17  
Agreement by insurer to hold proceeds in trust, § 240  
Corporation sole, § 37  
Debt or trust, collection items, § 23  
Dedication for public use, § 34  
Equitable charge, § 31  
Equitable lien, § 32

**DISTINCTIONS FROM TRUST****—Cont'd**

- Executorship and administratorship, § 12
- Joint tenants or tenants in common, § 28
- Joint venture, § 36
- Legal life tenant, § 27
- Mortgage or trust deed, § 29
- Partnership, § 36
- Pledge, § 30
- Promise to support, § 19
- Public office, § 38
- Subrogation, § 33
- Syndicate, § 38
- Trust deed or mortgage, § 29
- Trustee process, § 38
- Trust receipt, § 38

**DISTRIBUTIONS**

- See also Corporate Distributions;
- Distributions of Principal;
- Duties of Trustee; Income Tax—Federal; Payments by Trustee;
- Principal and Income, this Index
- Acceleration by court order, § 815
- Active trust, trust to distribute principal, § 209
- Advances
  - Court's power to order
    - Adult beneficiaries, § 815
    - Minor beneficiaries, § 815
  - Duties and rights of trustees, § 814
  - Insurance trusts, § 238
  - Principal or income, § 815
  - Reimbursement, spendthrift trusts, § 224
- Blended trusts, § 229
- Cash, power of sale implied, § 814
- Cash or in kind, § 814, 1010
- Complex trusts, excess distributions, income taxes, § 267.5
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Credits to trustee on accounting, § 971
- Current income distributions, § 266
- Discretionary trusts, § 228, 264.10, 264.20, 267, 267.5

**DISTRIBUTIONS—Cont'd**

- Federal income tax
  - Accumulated income, complex trusts, § 267.5, 268.5
  - Capital gains, § 266, 267, 268.5, 268.25, 269
  - Complex trusts, § 267, 267.5, 268.5
  - Corpus, § 267
  - Discretionary trusts, § 264.10, 267
  - Income, § 266, 267.5, 269
    - Substantial owner trusts, § 268.15, 268.20
    - Support trusts, § 268.5, 268.15, 268.20
  - Throwback rule, accumulated income, § 267.5
  - Treatment by beneficiary, § 266, 268.5
  - Trust's accumulated income, exceptions to throwback rules, § 267.5
  - When deductible, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - When income taxable to grantor, § 268.15
- First tier, income taxes, § 267
- Investment trusts, § 270.30
- Net income, § 266
- Perpetuities, principal, § 213
- Principal or income, § 812
- Protective trusts, § 221
- Real estate investment trusts, § 270.35
- Second tier, income taxes, § 267
- Spendthrift trusts, § 221, 222, 224
- State income taxation, § 285
- Support trusts, § 229, 811, 812
- Trust assets upon termination, pro rata, § 1010
- Trustees, credits to trustee on accounting, § 971
- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527
- Trustee's discretion, cash or in kind, § 814
- Upon termination of trust, § 1010

**DISTRIBUTIONS OF PRINCIPAL**

- See also Distributions; Duties of Trustee; Income Tax—Federal;

## INDEX

### DISTRIBUTIONS OF PRINCIPAL

#### —Cont'd

- Payments by Trustee; Principal and Income
- Advances to beneficiaries, § 815
  - Adult, § 815
  - Minor, § 815
- Annuities
  - Annuity trust, deficiency in trust income, § 813
  - Beneficiary's right to take cost, § 814
  - Beneficiary's right to take property instead of sale proceeds, § 814
- Blended trusts, § 230
- Construction of trust instruments, § 812
- Construction problems, § 182
- Conveyance of realty, § 814
- Court alteration, § 815
- Court's power to alter terms, § 815
- Deviation from trust terms, court authority, § 815
- Discretionary distributions by trustee to self, health, education, support or maintenance, § 812
- Discretionary in trustee, § 228, 234, 264.10, 812
  - Duty to consider other property of beneficiary, § 812
  - Entire amount, § 812
- Discretionary in trustee-beneficiary, § 812
- Discretionary trusts, § 228
- Estate and tax planning, § 231, 237, 264.5, 264.20
- Express power, § 812
- Federal income tax, when treated as income, § 267, 268.5
- Form of distribution, § 814
- Identity of distributee, court guidance, § 814
- Implied power, § 812
- Improper distributions
  - Liability of trustee, § 814
  - Measure of damages, § 814
  - Recovery from beneficiary, § 814
- Propriety, liabilities, § 814

### DISTRIBUTIONS OF PRINCIPAL

#### —Cont'd

- Settlor's directions as to, § 812
  - Support trusts, § 182, 229
  - Time for distribution, § 814, 1010
- ### DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA
- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
  - Investment statutes, § 624
- ### DIVERSIFICATION
- Assets, real estate investment trusts, § 270.35
  - Common trust funds, § 677
  - Investments, duties of trustee, § 612
  - Investment trusts, § 248, 270.30
- ### DIVERSITY OF CITIZENSHIP
- Foreign corporation as trustee, § 132
- ### DIVESTMENT
- Beneficiaries' interest, § 182
- ### DIVIDED OWNERSHIP
- Contract and trust distinctions, § 17
  - Resulting trusts, part payment, § 457
  - Settlor as trustee for another, § 141
  - Trustee and beneficiary, § 1, 45, 141, 181, 184
  - Trust element, § 1, 10
- ### DIVIDEND BANK ACCOUNTS
- Debt or trust, § 20
- ### DIVIDENDS
- Accumulations, § 217
  - Accumulations, rules, stock dividends, construction, § 217
  - Affiliate or subsidiary corporation, § 845
  - Allocation between principal and income, § 816, ch. 40
  - Apportionment
    - Between principal and income, § 818, 823
    - Sale or purchase between dividend days, § 818
    - Successive beneficiaries, § 818
  - Collection, evidence of acceptance by trustee, § 150
  - Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273

**DIVIDENDS—Cont'd**

- Extraordinary cash dividends, § 844
- Federal income tax
  - Allocation, § 266, 268.25
  - When taxable to beneficiary, § 268.5
  - When taxable to trust, § 267, 267.5, 268.25, 269
- Liquidating dividends, § 856
- Mutual funds, reports, § 270.30
- Payment, active trusts, § 207
- Principal and income
  - Apportionment, § 818, 823
  - Cash dividends, allocation, § 843, 844
  - Corporate liquidating dividends, § 856
  - Duties of trustee, § 843, 852
  - Payable in cash or stock, § 846
  - Sale of corporate property, § 857
  - Scrip dividends, § 854
  - Stock, § 845, 852
- Special bank accounts, § 20
- Standing, § 869
- State income taxes, § 285
- Stock
  - Allocation, earlier rules, § 842
  - Current American rules, § 845, 851
  - English rule, § 852
  - Federal income tax, § 266, 268.25
  - Stock dividends, § 845
    - Current American rules, § 850, 851
  - Tracing trust funds, § 921

**DIVISION**

- Charitable and private trusts, mixed trusts, § 372

**DIVISION OF OWNERSHIP**

- Equitable and legal title, § 1, 9, 141, 181, 184
- Land contracts, distinguished from trust, § 18
- Land trusts, § 249

**DIVISION OF RESPONSIBILITY**

- Advisor and trustee, § 122, 701
- Trustees with different functions, § 122

**DIVORCE**

- Abandonment of action, consideration, § 204
- Abandonment of suit, consideration, promise to create trust, § 204
- Alimony
  - Alimony trusts, § 234, 270.10
  - Claims, spendthrift trust beneficiary, § 224
  - Purpose of trust, § 234
- Alimony trusts, § 234
- Appreciated property, transfers, income taxes, § 270.10
- Conditions precedent, public policy, § 211
- ERISA and the constructive trust doctrine, § 475.2
- Federal estate tax, property settlement, deduction, § 270.10, 275.15
- Federal gift tax, § 270.10, 278
  - Release of support rights, § 278
- Federal income tax, § 270.10
- Gift taxes, § 278
- Insurance, constructive trusts, § 481
- Irrevocable trusts, § 264.10
  - Principal withdrawals, reservation of right, § 233
- Irrevocable trusts, property settlements, § 234
- Living trusts, avoiding responsibility, § 231
- Promise to create trust, abandonment of suit, consideration, § 204
- Public policy violation, encouragement, § 211
- Public trusts, § 246
- Secure divorce, conditions precedent, § 211
- Secure performance of agreements, § 232
- Spendthrift trusts, alimony claims, § 224
- Spouse as judgment creditor, employee plan benefits, § 224, 255
- Support claims, § 224
- Transfers in contemplation, § 211

## INDEX

### **DIVORCE—Cont'd**

Trusts to hold property pending distribution, § 246

### **DOCTORS**

Confidential relationship, § 482

Corporate-type practice, federal taxes, § 255

Professional corporation, § 255

### **DOCTRINE OF WORTHIER TITLE**

Characterization, § 293

Real estate, conflict of laws, § 296

### **DOCUMENTARY STAMP TAX**

National banks, immunity, § 9, 134

### **DOCUMENTS**

Duties of trustee, possession, § 583

Transfer of property interests to trustee, § 142, 148

### **DOCUMENTS OF TITLE**

Jurisdiction, § 292

### **DOGS**

Vivisection, charitable trust, purpose of combating, § 368

### **DOMICILE AND RESIDENCE**

Charitable trusts

Advancement of education, § 375

Beneficiaries, § 365

Governmental purposes, § 378

Charitable trusts, class members, § 365

Conditions, § 211

Conflict of laws, § 211, 286, 287, 292, 294, 295

Estate planning, § 301

Estate planning

Beneficiaries, § 285, 287, ch. 16

Trustee, § 264.5, 264.10, 285, 287, 291, 294

Jurisdiction, § 292

Multistate trusts, conflict of laws, § 291 et seq

Possession and use of trust property by beneficiary, § 208

Removal of trustee, jurisdiction, § 523

Resignation of trustee, § 515

### **DOMICILE AND RESIDENCE**

—Cont'd

State taxation, § 285, 287, 300

Transfer of situs, appointment of foreign trustee, § 861

Transfers of trust situs, remedies of beneficiaries, § 861

### **DONATIONS**

Gifts, generally, this index

### **DONEES**

Federal gift tax liability, § 277

Participants in breach of trust, extent of liability, § 868

Powers of appointment, § 233

### **DONOR**

See also Settlor

Federal gift tax

Duty to file return, § 277

Estate and tax planning, § 264.10, 264.25, 277, 279

Liability for tax, § 277

Taxable gifts, § 277, 278, 284

Terminology and classification, § 1

### **DOUBLE COMMISSIONS**

Executor-trustee, same transaction, § 979

### **DOUBLE INDEMNITY**

Corporate stock, liabilities arising from ownership, § 720

### **DOUBLE INTEREST**

Trustee as beneficiary, § 129

### **DOUBLE TAXATION**

Business trusts, § 247

Estate planning, § 264.10, 285, 287, 300

Intangible property, constitutional rules, § 287, 300

Two or more states, § 285, 287, 300

### **DOUBTFUL TERMS**

Parol evidence to explain, § 88

### **DOWER**

Beneficiary's interest, § 186

In personam, § 183

In rem, § 183

**DOWER—Cont'd**

- Estate taxes
  - Deductions, § 275.15
  - Gross estate, § 273
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10
- Evasion, origin of uses and trusts, § 2
- Federal estate tax
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Interest of trustee, § 146
- Land trusts, § 249
- Nature of beneficiary's interest, settlor's direction, § 185
- Relinquishment not consideration, federal gift tax, § 278
- Trustee's widow
  - Executed oral trusts of land, § 69
  - Interest of trustee, § 146
  - Parol trustee, § 69

**DRAFTING TRUST INSTRUMENTS**

- See also Estate and Tax Planning; and see Forms volumes
- Apportionment of death taxes, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40, 276
- Declaration of trust, § 233
- Discretionary trusts, § 264.10, 264.20, 267, 811, 812
- Insurance trusts, § 237, 264.15, 273.40
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 264.10
- Marital deduction, § 233, 234, 264.20, 275.10, 280
- Powers of appointment, § 233, 264.20, 273.35, 282
- Revocable trusts, § 233, 264.5
- Split-interest trusts, § 245, 264.25
- Suggestions as to trust creation, § 45
- Testamentary trusts, § 264.20
- Trust indenture, standard terms, § 250

**DRAFTS**

- Contract or trust, § 21
- Negotiable Instruments, generally, this index

**DRUG ADDICTION**

- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527

**DRUGS**

- Charitable trust, governmental benefits, § 378

**DRUNKARDS AND DRUNKENNESS**

- Alcoholics and Intoxicated Persons, generally, this index
- Capacity of settlor, § 44
- Capacity to be beneficiary, § 168
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
- Trustee, removal, § 527

**DRY TRUSTS**

- See also Active Trusts; Passive Trusts; Purposes of Trusts
- Charitable trusts, title and possession in subtrustee, § 413
- Defined, § 1, 206
- Ejectment, standing, § 869
- Jurisdiction, § 870
- Subtrustee, enforcement, § 413
- Terminology and classification, § 1

**DUE PROCESS OF LAW**

- Jurisdiction, § 292
- Multistate trust proceedings, notice, § 292

**DUES**

- Charitable trusts, source of funds, § 367

**DUMMIES**

- Trustees, purchases, § 543(C)

**DUMMY**

- Use in disloyal transactions, § 543

**DURABLE POWER OF ATTORNEY**

- Definition and use, § 15
- Gifts, authorization, § 233
- Powers and duties, § 233
- Statutes, § 15, 233

**DURATION OF TRUSTS**

- See also Perpetuities, Rule Against; Termination of Trusts
- Generally, § 218
- Accumulations period, statutes, § 216
- Business trusts, § 247P

## INDEX

### **DURATION OF TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Cemetery trusts, statutes, § 377
- Charitable trust, § 245, 352, 996
  - Perpetual or indefinite duration, § 351
- Construction as to settlor's intent, § 996
- Destructible trusts, § 218
- Federal income tax purposes, § 265, 269
- Honorary trusts, § 166, 218
- Investment trusts, § 248
- Land trusts, § 249
- Mixed charitable and noncharitable trusts, § 372
- Statute of Frauds, contents of memorandum, § 87
- Statutes, § 213, 218
- Trust term expires, termination of trust, § 996
- Vested rights, effect, § 218
- Voting trusts, § 253

### **DURESS AND COERCION**

- See also Remedies, Barring of; Undue Influence
- Breach of trust, release, § 943
- Capacity of settlor, § 44
- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Constructive trusts, § 474
- Creation of trust, § 44
  - Ground for trust rescission, § 997
- Joint bank accounts, presumption of survivorship, § 47
- Joint bank accounts, transfer of funds on death, § 47
- Ratification, breach of trust, § 942
- Release, breach of trust, § 943
- Setting aside trust, § 581
- Statute of Frauds, intent with which writing made, § 84
- Title to property, constructive trusts, limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 953
- Trustees, dealings with beneficiaries, § 544
- Voiding consent to breach of trust, § 941

### **DURESS AND COERCION—Cont'd**

- Voiding ratification, breach of trust, § 942
- Voiding release of trustee for breach of trust, § 943

### **DUTIES OF TRUSTEE**

- See also Accounts and Accounting; Investments; Liabilities of Trustees; Remedies, Beneficiaries
- Generally, § 541
- Abandonment, worthless trust property, § 583
- Absent or unknown beneficiaries, payments, § 814
- Accounting
  - Generally, § 961
  - animals, trusts for the care of, § 962
  - ascertainable beneficiaries, trusts without, § 962
  - Books and records, generally, § 961
  - charitable trusts, § 962
  - Charitable trusts, § 396
  - entitlement of beneficiary to receive information, § 962
  - failure to keep complete and accurate records, consequences of, § 961
  - Information, duty to furnish, generally, § 962
  - Inspection, duty to permit, § 962
  - responding to beneficiaries' requests for information, § 962
  - retention of trust records, § 961
  - Taking possession, § 583
  - Upon termination of trust, § 1010
  - waiver of right to receive information about trust, § 962
- Actions
  - Secure possession of trust property, § 583
  - Third persons, wrongful interference with trust, § 869
- Advances of income, § 814
- Advice of court, trustee application, § 559



**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Affiliates and relatives
  - Indirect disloyalty, § 543(A), 543(T)
  - Purchase of investments from, § 612
- Affirmative powers and duties, necessity for active trust, § 206
- Allocation
  - Expenses, principal and income, § 802, 810
  - Receipts, principal and income, § 816, 829
  - Receipts and expenses, duty of impartiality, § 816
  - Revised and original Uniform Principal and Income Acts, § 802, 816, 829
- Annuity to be purchased, right to take cost, § 814, 1008
- Annuity trusts
  - Abatement where settlor's estate inadequate, § 813
  - Deficiency, payments from later income surpluses, § 813
  - Disposition of surplus income, § 813
  - Income deficiency, resort to principal, § 813
  - Setting up trust, § 813
- Appeals, defense of trust, § 581
- Apportionment
  - Death taxes, § 272, 272.5, 286, 300
  - Expenses, § 802, 810
  - Payments of income, § 818
  - Sale proceeds, unproductive property, § 824, 825
  - Successive beneficiaries, § 818
  - Trust income, statutory regulation, § 816, 818
- Appraisal, trust property
  - Proposed instrument, § 612
- Assessments and taxes, § 602
- Assets, valuation, § 1010
- Assignments for benefit of creditors, § 250
- Beneficiaries, duty to ascertain, § 583, 814

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Bondholders' protective committees, § 251
- Bonds
  - Purchase at discount, apportionment of sale receipts, § 826
  - Purchase at premium, § 828
- Books and records
  - Generally, § 961
  - failure to keep complete and accurate records, consequences of, § 961
  - retention of trust records, § 961
  - Taking possession, § 583
- Buildings on mortgaged land, insurance, § 674
- Burden of proof, confidential relations, direct dealings with beneficiary, § 544
- Business trust, § 247
  - Generally, § 247V
- Capital, payments of, § 812
- Capital gains payments from investment trusts, § 858
- Cash dividends, § 843, 846
- Charitable trustee, § 394
- Charitable trusts
  - Accountings, § 396
  - Church schism, § 398
  - Investments, § 396
  - Records and reports, § 270.5, 396, 411
  - Sales, § 391, 392
- Closely held corporation
  - Trustee as director, loyalty, § 679
  - Trustee owning stock, § 679
- Contracts, prudence, § 711
- Control by settlor, § 541, 542
- Control over trustee's duties to furnish information and to account
  - Generally, § 965
  - accountability of trustee, § 965
  - limitation on beneficiaries to whom trustee must account, § 965
- trust protectors and other non-trustees, § 965

## INDEX

### DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd

- Conveyance of lots, subdivision trusts, § 249
- Corporate distributions
  - Allocation to principal or income, generally, § 841, 859
  - Capital gains payments from investment trusts, § 858
  - Development of law regarding, § 859
  - Dividends in notes or bonds, § 855
  - Liquidating dividends, § 856
  - Scrip dividends, § 854
  - Stock dividends, § 845, 852
    - English rule, § 852
    - Former Kentucky rule, § 851
    - Former Pennsylvania rule, stock dividends, § 847, 848
    - Massachusetts rule, § 850
    - New York decisions and former statutes, § 849
  - Stock splits, § 845
  - Stock subscription rights, § 853
- Corporate trustee depositing trust funds with self, statutes validating, § 543(K)
- Costs
  - Defense of trust, § 581
  - Expenses, § 801, 810
  - Remedies, actions, § 871
- Co-trustees
  - Duty not to leave administration to fellow trustee, § 584
  - Duty to be active, § 584, 585
    - Entrusting property to other trustee by positive act, § 586
    - Failure to supervise other trustee, § 587
    - Passively allowing co-trustee exclusive possession, § 585
  - Investments, buying from fellow trustee, § 612
  - Supervision, § 587
  - Unanimous action, § 145, 554
- Courts
  - Advice as to investments, § 687
  - Authority to sell property, § 742, 745

### DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd

- Courts—Cont'd
  - Disloyalty by trustee, court permitting, § 543(U)
  - Seeking court advice as to duties, § 559
- Creditors, assignment for benefit, § 250
- Deeds and conveyances
  - Distributions of principal, § 814, 1010
  - Terms, sale of trust property, § 745
- Defense of trust, § 581
  - Appeal from adverse decree, § 581
  - Costs and expenses, § 581
- Depreciation reserve, rents, § 829
- Diligence and skill
  - Consideration of actual or professed ability, § 541
  - Degree of diligence, § 541
  - Grant of wide discretion, effect, § 541
  - Immunity clauses, § 542
  - Investments, § 706
  - Professional trustees, § 541
  - Sales of trust property, § 744, 745
  - Trustee taking advice, effect, § 541, 612
- Direct dealing with beneficiary, § 544
  - All fiduciaries affected by rule, § 544
  - Confidential relations
    - Burden of proof, § 544
  - Full disclosure required, § 544
  - Good faith and fair play standard, § 544
    - Consideration, § 544
    - Independent advice, § 544
    - Rationale of fair play rule, § 544
  - Investments, validation, conditions precedent, § 688
  - Negotiating beneficiary's election of remedies, § 946
  - Obtaining consent of beneficiary, § 941
  - Presumption of undue influence, § 544
    - Fairness, securing ratification of illegal act, § 942

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Direct dealing with beneficiary, § 544
  - Cont'd
    - Purchase of investment from beneficiary, § 612
    - Release obtained by trustee, § 943
    - Remedies for unfair dealing, § 544
    - Rule applies to all persons in confidential relations, § 544
    - Securing ratification of illegal act, § 942
- Disclosure, direct dealings with beneficiary, full disclosure, § 544
- Discretion, payments of income, § 811
- Discretionary trusts, § 182, 228
- Distributions of principal, § 812
  - Cash or in kind, termination of trust, § 1010
  - Conveyances of realty, § 814
  - Duty to consider other property of beneficiary, § 812
  - Partial distributions upon termination of trust, § 1010
  - Proceeds of sale, right to take property, § 814
  - Proper persons, termination of trust, § 1010
  - Settlor's directions, § 812
  - Time for distribution, § 814
- Dividends
  - Corporate liquidating dividends, § 856
  - Scrip dividends, § 854
  - Stock dividends, § 846
    - Various rules, § 845, 852
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20
- Estate or inheritance taxes, § 286, 602
- Examination
  - Property received from executor, § 583
- Exculpatory clauses, § 542
- Executor
  - Taking over as trustee, possession of property, § 583

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Executor—Cont'd
  - Taking possession from, examination of property tendered, § 583
  - Testamentary trusts, claims against, § 583
- Expenses, § 801, 810
  - Administration of trust, § 801, 810
  - Defense of trust, § 581
  - Mortgage interest and principal, § 808
- Extraordinary cash dividends, § 844
- Fair play and good faith, direct dealing with beneficiary, § 544
- Family support trusts, income payments, § 811
- Farming, trust receipts, § 819
- Federal estate tax, § 272.5, 276
- Federal gift tax, § 277
- Federal income tax
  - File notice of fiduciary relationship, § 265
  - File return, § 268.25
  - Furnish tax information to beneficiary, § 268.25
  - Pay tax, § 265, 268.25
  - Prepare and file return, § 265, 268.25
  - Secure tax identification number, § 265
- Forced sale, trustee buying at, § 543(C)
- Full disclosure, direct dealings with beneficiary, § 544
- General duty to exercise ordinary skill and diligence, § 541
- Gifts
  - Solicited, direct dealing with beneficiary, § 544
  - Trustee accepting, loyalty, § 543(P)
- Good faith and fair play, direct dealing with beneficiary, § 544
- Illegal act, securing ratification, direct dealing with beneficiary, § 942
- Immunity clauses
  - Attitude of courts, § 542

INDEX

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

Immunity clauses—Cont'd

- Effect, § **542**
- Express exceptions, § **542**
- Limitations on effect, § **542**
- Statutory control, § **542**
- Validity and construction of various exculpatory clauses, § **542**
- Willful default or misfeasance, exception, § **542**

Impartiality, duty of, § **541, 612**

- Allocation of expenses, § **802**
- Investments, § **612**
- Leased property, § **797**

Incidental benefits, trustee securing for self, loyalty duty, § **543(Q)**

Income

- See also Payments of Income; Principal and Income, this Index

Generally, § **811, 816, 818**

Absent or unknown beneficiaries, § **814**

Accrual, right to income, § **817**

Advances of income, § **815**

- Loan by trustee, § **814**

Apportionment

- Receipts, § **818**
- Statutory regulation, § **818**

Beneficiary a minor or incompetent, payments to representatives, § **814**

Beneficiary in communist country, payment, § **814**

Construction, settlor's directions for payment, § **811**

Discretion in trustee, payments, § **228, 811, 816**

Duty of impartiality, § **816**

Education, meaning, § **811**

Identity of payee, court instructions, § **814**

Incompetent beneficiary, payment to representative, § **814**

Minor beneficiary, payment to representative, § **814**

Payees' identity, § **814**

Probate income, § **817**

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

Income—Cont'd

Products of trust property, § **816**

Receipts from business, § **820**

Receipts from farming, § **819**

Set-offs

- Debt to co-beneficiary, § **814**

- Debt to settlor, § **814**

- Debt to trustee, § **814**

Settlor's directions, construction, § **811**

Substitutes for trust property, § **816**

Support trusts, § **229, 811**

- Consideration of other property of beneficiary, § **811**

- Family support, § **811**

Surplus income, disposition, § **182, 811**

Terms of Uniform Acts, § **816**

Time of payment, § **844**

Unknown beneficiaries, § **814**

When right begins, § **811, 817**

Income tax

- See also Income Tax—Federal, post

Generally, § **265, 268.25, 285, 602**

Incompetent beneficiary, income payments, § **814**

Information, duty to furnish

Generally, § **962**

affirmative duty, § **962**

animals, trusts for the care of, § **962**

ascertainable beneficiaries, trusts without, § **962**

charitable trusts, § **962**

entitlement of beneficiary to receive information, § **962**

responding to beneficiaries' requests for information, § **962**

revocable trusts, § **964**

waiver of right to receive information about trust, § **962**

Inspection, duty to permit, § **962**

Insurance

- Buildings on mortgaged land, § **674**

Premiums, payment, § **238**

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Insurance proceeds, principal and income, § **821**
- Insurance trusts, § **238**
- Intangible unproductive property, sale, § **824, 825**
- Investments
  - See Investments, this Index
  - Charitable trusts, § **396**
  - Conditions precedent, direct dealing with beneficiary, § **689**
  - Co-trustee buying investment from fellow trustee, § **612**
  - Diligence and skill, § **612, 706**
  - Direct dealing with beneficiary
    - Conditions precedent, § **689**
    - Purchase, § **612**
  - Exclusion of selfish interest, § **612, 686**
  - Follow settlor's directions, § **683**
  - Periodic review, § **612, 684**
  - Purchase from affiliated or related party, § **543(T), 612**
  - Purchase from beneficiary, § **612**
  - Sale of nonlegal trust investments, § **685**
  - Skill and prudence, § **612, 706**
  - Statutes, § **613, 613 to 667, 667**
  - Investments, Prudent Investor Rule, restatement, Third, Trusts, § **612, 671 et seq.**
  - Investment trusts, § **248**
    - Capital gains, § **858**
  - Land trusts, § **249**
- Leases
  - Delegation of duties to agent, § **797**
  - Duty to collect rent, § **799**
  - Execution, formalities, § **797**
  - Renewal or reversion for trust, § **543(I)**
  - Rent and other terms, § **797**
  - Settlor's control, when against public policy, § **786**
  - Trustee leasing to self, § **543(B)**
- Liquidating dividends, § **856**
- Liquidation trusts, § **254**

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Loans
  - Lending trust funds to self, § **612**
  - Secured by trust's mortgage, § **751, 775**
  - Trustee borrowing trust funds, § **543(J)**
  - Trustee lending personal funds to trust, § **543(L)**
  - Trustee to beneficiary, § **814**
- Loyalty
  - Generally, § **543 to 543(V)**
  - Accepting gift from one with whom trustee conducts trust business, § **543(P)**
  - Acting for trust and also for third party dealing with trust, § **543(S)**
- Business trusts, § **247**
- Charitable trusts, § **391**
- Corporate trustee
  - Buying earmarked pool of investments for trusts, § **543(F)**
  - Buying or holding own stock for trust, § **543(G)**
  - Depositing trust funds with own banking department, § **543(K)**
- Co-trustee buying investment from fellow trustee, § **612**
- Definition and rationale, § **543**
- Disloyalty prevented or cured by act of the settlor, beneficiary, court or legislature, § **543(U)**
- Duty to buy for trust, trustee purchases for self, § **543(R)**
- Employing self to do specialized work for trust, § **543(M)**
- Examples of disloyalty, § **543, 543(A) et seq**
- Gifts accepted by trustee, § **543(P)**
- Incidental benefit, trustee securing for self, § **543(Q)**
- Indirect disloyalty, dealings with relatives and affiliates, § **543(A), 543(T)**
- Investments involving disloyalty, § **543, 612**

INDEX

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Loyalty—Cont'd
  - Leases
    - Lease renewals, basis of rule, § 543(I)
    - Trust property to self, § 543(B)
  - Lending trust funds to self, § 612
  - Purchase of investments from affiliate or related party, § 612
  - Reasons for and extent of rules, § 543
  - Relief granted when disloyalty occurs, § 543(A), 543(C) to 543(E), 543(V)
  - Sale by one trust to another with same trustee, § 543(H)
  - Sales by trustees, § 745
  - Statutory statements, § 543
  - Trustee acting for trust and third party, § 543(S)
  - Trustee buying at forced sale, § 543(C)
  - Trustee buying at own sale, § 543(A)
  - Trustee buying claims against trust, § 543(D)
  - Trustee buying from earmarked pool of trust investments, § 543(F)
  - Trustee buying or holding own stock, § 543(G)
  - Trustee-director of closely held corporation, § 679
  - Trustee employing self, § 543(M)
  - Trustee leasing to self, § 543(B)
  - Trustee lending own funds to trust, § 543(L)
  - Trustee lending trust funds to self, § 543(J)
  - Trustee of business engaging in competing business on own behalf, § 543(O)
  - Trustee of lease getting renewal or reversion, § 543(I)
  - Trustee of one trust selling to itself as trustee of another trust, § 543(H)
  - Trustee of stock voting for self as director or officer, § 543(N)

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Loyalty—Cont'd
  - Trustees securing incidental benefit for self while engaged in trust business, § 543(Q)
  - Trustee selling own property to trust, § 543(E)
  - Trustee's personal loan to beneficiary, § 814
  - Trustee with duty to buy for trust purchases for self, § 543(R)
  - Validation of disloyal act by court, statute, settlor or beneficiary, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U)
- Loyalty, cases and statutes, § 543
- Make trust property productive, § 611
- Minor beneficiary, income payments, § 814
- Mortgages
  - Insuring buildings, § 674
  - Source of payment, § 808
- Nominees, earmarking trust property
  - Non-legal trust investment, sale, § 686
- Notice
  - Sale of property, terms or conditions, § 745
- Officer, trustee of stock voting for election of self as officer, § 543(N)
- Operation of a business, allocation of receipts, § 820
- Ordinary skill and diligence, § 541
- Owning stock in closely held corporation, § 679
- Partial distributions, § 1010
  - Termination of trust, § 1010
- Participation in trust administration, § 584
- Partition, trust property, § 583
- Payments
  - Annuities, right of donee to take cost of annuity, § 814, 1008
  - Court's power to alter, § 815
  - Duty upon termination of trust, § 1010
  - Equality among beneficiaries, presumption, § 182

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Payments—Cont'd
  - Form, on termination of trust, § 1010
- Improper payment, § 814
- Income
  - Absent or unknown beneficiaries, § 814
  - Advances of income, § 814, 815
    - Court discretion, § 815
    - Loan by trustee, § 814
  - Apportionment, § 818
  - To beneficiaries entitled, § 814
  - Beneficiary in communist country, § 814
  - Court discretion, § 815
  - Discretion in trustee, § 182, 228, 264.10, 811
  - Education, meaning of, § 182, 811
  - Form of payments, § 814
  - Identity of payee, § 814
  - Minor or incompetent beneficiary, payments to representative, § 814
  - Partial distributions, § 1010
  - Set-offs, § 814
    - Debt to co-beneficiary, § 814
    - Debt to settlor, § 814
    - Debt to trustee, § 814
  - Settlor's directions, construction, § 811
  - Support trusts, § 811
    - Consideration of other property of beneficiary, § 811
    - Family support, § 811
    - Meaning of, § 811
  - Time for payment, § 814
  - Unknown beneficiaries, § 814, 1010
    - When right to income begins, § 811, 817
- Principal, § 812, 814, 815, 1010
  - Advances, § 812, 815
  - Duty of trustee to pay, § 812, 814, 1010
  - Residents of communist countries, § 814

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Payments—Cont'd
  - Principal, § 812, 814, 815, 1010
    - Cont'd
      - Sale of realty, right of beneficiary to elect form of payment, § 1008
      - Valuation of assets, § 1010
- Pooled income funds, federal tax laws, § 264.25
- Possession of trust property, § 583
  - Breach of duty to secure, measure of damages, § 583
- Co-trustees
  - Allowing other trustee exclusive possession, § 585
  - Entrusting possession to other trustee, § 586
- Effect of immunity clauses
  - From executor
    - Examination of property tendered, § 583
    - When executor-trustee takes over as trustee, § 583
- Living trusts, § 583
- Power to abandon property, § 583
- Power to maintain partition, § 583
- From predecessor trustee, § 583
- Removal of property to another jurisdiction, § 583, 861
  - From settlor, § 583
- Testamentary trusts, § 583
- Trust documents, § 583
- Use of agents and employees, § 555, 583
  - When beneficiary entitled to possession, § 583
- Wrongful possession, liabilities, § 583
- Predecessor trustee, taking possession from, § 583
- Preserve trust property, § 582
  - When attack on trust warranted, § 581
- Presumptions
  - Undue influence, direct dealings with beneficiary, § 544
- Principal and income
  - See also Receipts, generally, post



## INDEX

### DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd

- Principal and income—Cont'd
  - Advances of income, § 814
  - Allocation, corporate distributions, § 841, 859
  - Allocation of probate income, § 817
  - Allocations, federal income tax, § 266, 267, 269
  - Apportionment
    - Revised and Uniform Principal and Income Acts, § 816, 818
    - Statutory regulations, § 818
  - Business receipts, § 820
  - Corporate distributions, § 841, 859
  - Farming receipts, § 819
  - Probate income, § 817
  - Receipts, § 816
    - Business, § 820
    - Duty of impartiality, § 816
    - Effect of grant of discretion, § 816
    - Farming, § 819
    - Products of the trust property, § 816
    - Revised and Uniform Principal and Income Acts, apportionment, § 816, 818
    - Settlor's directions, § 811
    - Substitutes for trust property, § 816
  - Probate income
    - Income from property sold by executor, § 817
    - Pecuniary legacies, § 817
    - Residuary trusts, § 817
    - Specific legacies, § 817
  - Proceeds of sale of trust property other than corporate shares, § 822
  - Profits on sales of corporate stock, § 823
  - Rents, depreciation reserve, § 829
  - Sums received in settlement of claims, § 821
  - Wasting property, § 827

### DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd

- Probate income, allocation, § 817
  - Pecuniary legacies, outright or in trust, § 817
  - Property sold by executor, § 817
  - Residuary trusts, § 817
  - Specific legacies, § 817
- Proceeds of sales, corporate property, § 857
- Professional trustees, skill and diligence, § 541
- Prohibited transactions, Pension Reform Act of 1974, § 270.20
- Protection of trust property
  - Actions
    - Recover possession, § 869
    - Against third persons, § 869
  - After termination of trust, § 1010
  - Attack on trust, § 581
  - Defense of trust, § 581, 582
  - Depreciation reserve out of rents, § 829
  - Improper revocation attempted, § 1001
- Real estate
  - Depreciation reserve out of rents, § 829
  - Distributions of principal, § 814
  - Leases, terms and execution, § 797
  - Rent, collection, § 799
  - Repairs and improvements, § 797
- Real estate investment trust, § 249
- Receipts
  - Apportionment of income, § 818
    - Settlor and first beneficiary, § 818
  - Bonds bought at a discount, § 826
  - Bonds purchased at a premium, § 828
  - Business income, depreciation reserve, § 829
  - Changes in form of trust property, § 821
  - Corporate distributions
    - Allocation to principal or income, § 841, 859
    - Capital gains from investment trusts, § 858

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Receipts—Cont'd
  - Corporate distributions—Cont'd
    - Development of law regarding, § 859
    - Dividend in cash or stock, § 846
    - Dividend in notes or bonds, § 855
    - English rule, § 852
    - Extraordinary cash dividends, § 844
    - Former Kentucky rule, § 851
    - Former Pennsylvania rule, § 847
    - Liquidating dividends, § 856
    - Massachusetts rule, § 850
    - New York decisions and former statutes, § 849
    - Ordinary cash dividends on stock, § 843
    - Proceeds of sales of corporate property, § 857
    - States following former Pennsylvania rule, stock dividends, § 848
    - Stock splits, § 845
    - Stock subscription rights, § 853
    - Uniform Acts, § 816
  - Federal income tax, allocations
    - Capital gains, § 266, 268.25, 269
    - Conduit rule, § 266, 267
    - Discretionary, § 266, 267, 269
    - Local law, § 266, 267, 269
    - Mandatory, § 266, 267, 269
    - Trust terms, § 266, 267, 269
  - Insurance proceeds, § 821
- Records
  - Charitable trusts, § 396
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20
- Relatives or affiliates
  - Indirect disloyalty, § 543(A), 543(T)
  - Purchasing investments from affiliate or related party, § 612
- Release procured by trustee, direct dealing with beneficiary, § 544, 943

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Religious schism, charitable trust, § 398
- Rents
  - Apportionment of, § 818
  - Depreciation reserve out of rents, § 829
  - Duty to collect, § 799
- Repairs and improvements
  - Leased property, § 797
- Reports
  - Charitable trusts, § 411
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 255
  - Furnishing reports to beneficiaries, duty to, § 963
- Representatives, minor or incompetent beneficiaries, income payments, § 814
- Resigning trustee, § 511
- Review trust investments periodically, § 684
- Revocable trust
  - Generally, § 233, 264.5
  - information and account, trustees duties as to, § 964
- Sale of trust property
  - Generally, § 741, 750
  - Apply to court for authority, § 742
  - Care and skill, § 744, 745
  - Charitable trust, § 391, 392
  - Court confirmation, when required, § 745
  - Follow settlor's directions, § 744
  - Liabilities of trustee for wrongful acts, § 746
  - Loyalty, § 745
  - Nonlegal trust investments, § 685
  - Notice of sale, § 745
  - Power to make, § 741
  - Proceeds of sale, § 857
  - Public or private sale, § 745
  - Salvaging mortgages, allocation of proceeds, § 825
- Terms
  - Court determines, § 744, 745
  - Deed, § 745
  - Payment, § 745
  - Price, higher offers, § 745

INDEX

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Sale of trust property—Cont'd
  - Terms—Cont'd
    - Settlor may fix, § 744
    - Whole or in parcels, § 745
  - Trustee buying at own sale, § 543(A)
  - Unproductive property
    - Apportionment of proceeds, unproductive or underproductive property, § 824, 825
    - Intangible, disposition of proceeds, § 825
    - Tangible, § 824
    - Wrongful sale, effect, § 747
  - Scrip dividends, § 854
  - Seeking court instructions, § 559
  - Separation of trust property from other trusts, § 612
  - Setting up trust
    - Annuity trusts, § 813
    - Executor-trustee
      - When trust begins, § 583
      - Offer will for probate, § 581
  - Settlor
    - Authorizing trustee's disloyalty, § 543(U)
    - Control of duties, § 541, 542
    - Taking possession from settlor, § 583
  - Settlor's directions
    - Distributions of principal, § 812
    - Duty to follow, § 42, 583, 683
    - Federal income tax, allocations, § 266, 267, 269
    - Trust investments, § 683
  - Skill and diligence
    - Comparison with similar transactions, § 541
    - Consideration of actual or professed ability, § 541
    - Degree of skill, § 541
    - Effect of immunity clauses, § 542
    - Grant of wide discretion to trustee, effect, § 541
    - Investments, § 706
    - Professional trustees, § 541
    - Retention of investments, § 706

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Skill and diligence—Cont'd
  - Sales of trust property, § 744
  - Skill required of professional trustee, § 541
  - Taking advice, effect, § 541
- Split-interest trusts, federal tax laws, § 264.25
- Stock dividends, § 845, 852
- Stock splits, § 845
- Subdivision trusts, § 249
- Supervision of co-trustee, § 587
- Support trusts, § 229, 811
  - Consideration of other property of beneficiary, § 811
  - Family support, § 811
  - Income payments, § 811
  - Meaning of, § 229, 268.15, 811
- Surplus income
  - Annuity trust, § 813
  - Disposition, § 182, 811
- Take possession, statutes, § 583
- Taking over from executor, § 583
- Taxes
  - Generally, § 602
  - Federal estate tax, § 272.5
  - Federal gift tax, § 277
  - Federal income tax, § 265, 268.25
  - State, § 285, 286
- Taxes and assessments, source of payment, § 602
- Termination of trusts, § 995, 1010
  - Conveyance and delivery of property, § 1010
  - Partial distributions, § 1010
  - Passive or dry trusts, § 1002
  - Valuation of assets, § 1010
  - Winding up duties, § 1010
- Terms of leases, § 797
- Terms of trust, duty to ascertain and follow, § 583
- Testamentary trusts
  - Claims against executor, § 583
  - Taking possession, § 583
- Time
  - Distribution of principal, § 814
  - Income payments, § 814
- Trust indentures, § 250

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Trust instrument, duty to follow, § 42
- Trust property
  - Abandonment, § 583
  - Ascertain trust property and its location, § 583
  - Eminent domain award, allocation, § 821
  - Possession, § 583
    - Breach of duty to take possession, measure of damages, § 583
  - Co-trustees
    - Allowing other trustee exclusive possession, § 585
    - Entrusting possession to other trustee, § 586
  - From executor
    - Examination, property tendered, § 583
    - When executor-trustee takes over as trustee, § 583
  - Partition, § 583
  - Power to abandon property, § 583
  - From predecessor trustee, § 583
  - From settlor, § 583
  - Testamentary trust, § 583
  - Trust documents, § 583
  - Undivided interests, § 583
  - Use of agents and employees, § 555, 583
    - When beneficiary entitled to possession, § 583
  - Preservation, § 582
  - Protection, § 581
    - Actions
      - Recover possession, § 869
      - Against third person, § 869
    - After termination of trust, § 1010
    - Assessments and taxes, § 602
    - Attempted revocation, § 1001
    - Depreciation reserve out of rents, § 829
      - Source of payment, § 602
    - Taxes and assessments, § 602
      - Source of payment, § 602

**DUTIES OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Trust property—Cont'd
  - Revocation of trust, proper exercise, § 1001
  - Sale
    - Generally, § 741, 750
    - Application to court for authority, § 742
    - Care and skill, § 744
    - Court confirmation, § 745
    - Deed, § 745
    - Disloyalty by trustee, § 745
    - Non-legal trust investments, § 686
    - Notice of sale, § 745
    - Payment, terms, § 745
    - Price, higher offer, § 745
    - Public or private, § 745
    - Settlor's control by instrument, § 744
  - Unproductive property
    - Disposition of proceeds, intangibles, § 825
    - Tangibles, § 824
    - Whole or in parcels, § 745
    - Wrongful sale, § 746, 747
  - Unanimous action, § 145, 554
  - Uniform Probate Code, § 7, 541
  - Uniform Trusts Act, § 7, 543
  - Unknown beneficiaries, payment of income, § 814
  - Unproductive property, sale
    - Disposition of proceeds, intangibles, § 825
    - Tangibles, § 824
  - Valuation of assets, distributions on termination, § 1010
  - Wasting property, § 827
  - Wrongful possession of property, § 583

**DWELLINGS**

- Beneficiary occupying, § 208, 583
- Beneficiary of trust, § 165
- Depreciation reserve, rents, § 829
- Housing, generally, this index
- Investments, margin, § 674

## INDEX

### EARNEST MONEY

Resulting trusts, § 455

### EASEMENTS

Charitable gifts, enforcement, § 324

Charitable trusts, creation, § 324

Dedications for public use, § 34

### ECCENTRIC IDEAS

Charitable trusts, purposes, § 375

### ECCLESIASTICAL COURTS

Jurisdiction, uses and trusts before

Statute of Uses, § 3

### ECCLESIASTICAL DISPUTES

Charitable trusts, disposition of church property, § 399

### ECONOMIC CONDITIONS

Modification of trust terms, § 993

### ECONOMICS

Charitable trusts, termination, § 400

### ECONOMIC STATUS

Spendthrift trusts, maintenance, § 227

### EDUCATION

Advancement, charitable purpose, § 375

Beneficiaries, mortgaging of property, statutory provisions, § 763

Beneficiaries' interest, § 182

Blended trusts, § 230

Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5

Charitable deduction

Federal estate tax, § 275.5

Federal gift tax, § 283

Federal income tax, § 264.25

Charitable foundation, purpose and creation, § 330

Charitable trusts, § 375

Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182, 811

Corporations, charitable gifts, income tax deductions, § 264.25

Defined, § 182, 811

Distributions, deviation, § 815

### EDUCATION—Cont'd

Expenses and expenditures

Generation skipping transfer taxes

Exclusion, § 284.40

Smaller exemptions, § 284.55

Gift taxes, exclusion, § 278

Lack of education, confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 482

Loans. Student Loans, generally, this index

Mortgaging property, statutory provisions, § 763

Municipal trustee, power, § 328

Promotion, charitable purpose, § 361

Purposes of trust, § 232

Spendthrift trusts, creditors rights, § 227

Spendthrift trusts, surplus income, creditors' rights and remedies, § 227

Support, distinguished, § 811

Trustee, fair play in dealing with beneficiary, § 544

Trusts for, § 182, 375, 811

### EJECTMENT

Conditions subsequent, § 35

Constructive trusts, enforcement, § 472

Defenses, resulting trusts, § 465

Dry trusts, standing, § 869

Judgment creditor of trustee, § 146

Jurisdiction, § 870

Parties, action for breach of trust, § 869

Possession of property, § 583

Resulting trusts, § 465

Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, relief granted, § 465

Rights of judgment creditors, § 146

Standing, § 869

Third parties, standing of beneficiaries, § 870

Wrongfully withholding trust property from trustee, standing, § 869

**ELDERLY PERSONS**

Aged Persons, this index

**ELECTION**

- Corporate directors, implied powers, § 551
- Employee, payment option, employee benefit trust, § 270.20, 273.25, 278
- Employee benefit trusts, lump sum payments, federal tax consequences, § 255, 264.5, 270.20, 273.25
- Insurance options, § 237, 240, 264.15
- Take against will
  - Spouse, § 211, 233
  - Spouse, acceleration of remainder interests, § 172
  - Trust as fraud on spouse, § 211
- Tax elections
  - Federal estate tax, § 274, 274.10, 275.15, 276
  - Federal gift tax, § 278, 281
  - Federal income tax, § 268.25, 269
  - State gift tax, § 286
- Trustee, accept or reject trust, § 150

**ELECTION OF REMEDIES**

- See also Remedies
- Generally, § 472
- Barring of remedies distinguished, § 945
- Barring remedies of beneficiary, § 945, 946
- Beneficiaries, § 861, 862, 946
  - Binding election between money claim and tracing, § 867
  - Breach of trust, § 701, 861, 862, 945, 946
  - Misappropriation of trust funds, § 946
  - What constitutes election, § 867
- Breach of trust, § 946
  - Notice, § 946
  - Time, § 946
  - Tracing assets, § 867
- Breach of trust, investment duties, § 862, 867, 946
- Breach of two or more investment duties, § 707

**ELECTION OF REMEDIES****—Cont'd**

- Commingling, breach of trust, damages, § 863
- Confusion as to meaning, § 945, 946
- Constructive trust or money claim, § 945, 946
  - Choice of remedy by wronged party, § 472
- Damages
  - Beneficiaries, § 861
  - Breach of trust
    - Commingling, § 863
    - Equitable liens, § 865
    - Tracing trust funds, § 866, 867, 946
  - Tracing trust funds, § 945
    - Breach of trust, § 866, 867, 946
- Equitable lien or tracing, § 865
- Equitable liens, breach of trust, § 865
- Estoppel as an element, § 946
- Form of election, § 946
- Laches, breach of trust, § 867
- Meaning of doctrine, § 945, 946
- Money claim or tracing trust property, § 866, 867
- Res adjudicata distinguished, § 945
- Third parties, breach of trust, § 868
- Time required, § 946
- Tracing trust funds, § 865, 866
  - Breach of trust
    - Damages, § 946
    - Third parties, § 868
  - Damages, § 945
    - Breach of trust, § 866, 867, 946
- Tracing trust property or money claim, § 867, 945, 946
  - Original or substitute property, § 866
  - Property or substitute product, § 866
- Trustee negotiates, fair play required, § 946
- Trustees, loyalty, § 543(V)
- When election made, § 946

**ELECTIONS**

- Women's suffrage, charitable trusts, purpose, § 368

## INDEX

### ELEEMOSYNARY

See Charitable Trusts, this Index  
Defined, § 373

### EMBEZZLEMENT

Co-beneficiary, § 191  
Collection by agent, choses in action, § 22  
Compensation, forfeiture, § 980  
Constructive trusts, § 476, 483  
Contract and trust distinctions, § 17  
Exculpatory clauses not excuse, § 542  
Investments  
    Insurance, embezzler, § 32  
    Measure of damages, § 704  
Jurisdiction, § 870  
Liability of trustee in representative capacity, § 732  
Limitation of actions, constructive trust, § 953  
Parties, third persons, § 869  
Proceeds  
    Constructive trust, § 476  
    Resulting trust, § 476  
Remedies of beneficiary, § 861, 862  
Removal of trustee, § 527  
Subrogation, tracing trust funds, § 930  
Sureties on trustee's bond, liability, § 864  
Trustee  
    Bankruptcy, release of debts, § 947  
    Beneficiary's election of remedies, § 865, 946  
    Criminal liability, § 861  
Trustees, § 861  
    Grounds for removal, § 527  
    Limitations on liability, § 542

### EMERGENCIES

Beneficiary, invasion of principal, § 812  
Charitable trusts, cy pres, § 442  
Deviation from distribution provisions, § 815  
Power of sale, discretion of court, § 742

### EMINENT DOMAIN

Beneficiary's interest, § 187  
Charitable trust property, § 400  
Effect of taking trust property, § 418  
Extinction of, § 187  
Incidental cy pres question, § 441  
Proceeds, cy pres application, § 439  
Real estate held subject to trust, § 185  
Charitable trusts, § 401  
    Cy pres, § 439, 441  
    Determinable fees, § 419  
    Failure, § 418  
    Cy pres, § 439, 441  
Deposits of award, interest, § 21  
Dividends from award, principal and income, § 857  
Life tenant and remainderman, trust award, § 246  
Nature of beneficiary's interest, settlor's direction, § 185  
Proceeds, allocation between principal and income, § 816, 821  
Trustee to hold condemnation award, life estates, § 246

### EMPLOYEE BENEFIT TRUSTS

Generally, § 255, 270.20  
Accounts and accounting, § 255, 966  
Advantages  
    Business, § 255  
    Tax, § 255, 270.20  
Allocation of employer contributions among participants, § 255, 270.20  
Annual employer contribution, § 255, 270.20  
Annuity plan, § 255, 270.20  
    Federal tax treatment, distributions to employee-beneficiary, § 270.20  
Assignments, employee benefits, § 222, 224, 255  
Business advantages, § 255  
Carry-over of excess contribution, § 270.20



**EMPLOYEE BENEFIT TRUSTS****—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts
  - Named business, purpose and beneficiaries, § 365
  - Taxes as source of funds, § 367
- Classification of employees, § 255, 270.20
- Creditors of employer-participant, state law, § 255
- Death benefits payable to beneficiaries
  - Code section 101(b) exclusion, federal income tax, § 255, 270.20
  - Instalment or periodic payments, § 255, 270.20
  - Lump sum, I.R.C. § 101(b) exclusion, § 270.20
- Death of employee-participant, § 255, 270.20
- Debtors and creditors, § 227
- Discrimination, § 255, 270.20
- Distributions
  - Death, § 255, 270.20
  - Federal estate tax, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
  - Federal income taxation, § 270.20
  - Incidental, § 255, 270.20
  - Payable to revocable insurance trust, § 235, 264.15
  - Payable to revocable trust, § 264.5
  - Retirement, § 255, 270.20
  - State law
    - Creditors, § 224, 255
    - Taxation, § 255, 286
- Distributions, income taxes, § 273.25
- Dues, source of funds, § 367
- Duties of trustees, § 270.20
- Earnings, § 255, 270.20
- Eligibility for participation, § 255, 270.20
- Employer contribution
  - Allocation among participants, § 255, 270.20
  - Annual contributions, § 255, 270.20
  - Carryover, excess contributions, income tax, § 255, 270.20

**EMPLOYEE BENEFIT TRUSTS****—Cont'd**

- Employer contribution—Cont'd
  - Death, § 255, 270.20
  - Deduction, federal income tax, § 255, 270.20
  - Earnings on, § 255, 270.20
  - Exemption of earnings, income tax, § 255, 270.20
  - Federal estate tax, exclusion, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
  - Forfeitures, § 255, 270.20
  - Formula determination, § 255, 270.20
  - How determined, § 255, 270.20
  - Incidental benefits, § 255, 270.20
  - Insurance, § 255, 270.20
  - Limitation on tax deductible amount, § 255, 270.20
  - Retirement, taxation of benefits, § 255, 270.20
- Employer contributions, income taxes, § 270.20
- ERISA, preemption, § 255
- Estate taxes, § 255
  - Distributions, § 273.25
- Exemption from perpetuities rules, § 255, 342
- Federal estate tax
  - Exclusion of employee contributions from employee's gross estate, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
  - Extent payments included in estate, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
- Federal gift tax, employee election, § 278
- Federal income tax, § 270.20
  - Death benefits payable to beneficiaries
    - Installment or periodic, § 255, 270.20
    - Lump sum, § 255, 270.20
    - Section 101(b), exclusion, § 255, 270.20
  - Earnings exempt from tax, § 255, 270.20
- Employer contribution
  - Carryover, § 255, 270.20
  - Deduction, § 255, 270.20

INDEX

**EMPLOYEE BENEFIT TRUSTS**

—Cont'd

- Federal income tax, § 270.20
  - Cont'd
  - Employer contribution—Cont'd
    - Exemption of earnings on, § 255, 270.20
    - Limitation of amount, § 255, 270.20
  - Loss of tax exemption
    - Effect, § 255, 270.20
    - Prohibited transactions, § 255, 270.20
    - Unrelated business income, loss of tax, exemption, § 255, 270.20
  - Payments to employee
    - Incidental, § 270.20
    - Insurance premiums, § 255, 270.20
    - Lump sum payments, § 270.20
    - Periodic, § 270.20
    - Retirement payments to participant, § 255, 270.20
    - Separation from service, § 270.20
  - Prohibited transactions, loss of tax exemption, § 255, 270.20
  - Qualification for exemption, § 255, 270.20
    - Procedure, § 255, 270.20
    - Requirements, § 255, 270.20
  - Tax deduction, § 255, 270.20
    - Year deductible, § 255, 270.20
  - Unrelated business income, § 270.20

Federal laws

  - Annual reports, § 270.20
  - Fiduciary standards, § 255, 270.20, 543
  - Internal Revenue Code provisions, § 255, 270.20
  - Investments, § 255, 270.20
  - Professional corporations and associations, § 255, 270.20
  - Prohibited transactions, § 270.20
  - Self-employed persons, § 255, 270.20

**EMPLOYEE BENEFIT TRUSTS**

—Cont'd

- Federal tax consequences, § 255, 264.5, 270.20, 273.25
- Fiduciaries, § 255
- Forfeitures, § 255, 270.20
- Formula, employer contribution, § 255, 270.20
- Functions of trusts, § 255
- Incidental benefits, § 255, 270.20
- Incidental distributions, § 255, 270.20
- Income averaging, lump sum distribution, § 270.20
- Income taxation
  - Federal, § 255, 270.20
  - State, § 255, 285
- Income taxes, § 255, 270.20 et seq.
  - Distributions, § 273.25
- Insurance, § 255, 270.20
- Insurance trust
  - Payment of death benefits to, § 234, 264.5, 264.15
- Lump sum distribution, federal taxation, § 270.20
- Methods of establishing, § 255
- Non-qualified plans, § 26, 270.20
- Pension plan, § 255
  - Compared to profit-sharing plan, § 255
  - Tax treatment, distributions, § 270.20
- Periodic payments, federal taxation, § 255, 270.20
- Perpetual existence, § 218
- Perpetuities, application of law, § 214
- Perpetuities, Rule against, § 255
  - Statutes, exemption from Rule, § 214
- Professional associations taxable as corporations, § 255
- Profit-sharing plan, § 255
  - Tax treatment, distributions, § 270.20
- Profit sharing plans, income taxes, § 270.20
- Qualification for federal income tax exemption, § 255, 270.20

**EMPLOYEE BENEFIT TRUSTS**

—Cont'd

- Retirement and pensions, § 255
- Income taxes, § 270.20
- Retirement benefits, § 255, 270.20
- Revocable trust
  - Payment of death benefits to, § 264.5
- Separation from service, lump sum payment, § 270.20
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222, 255
- State laws
  - Accumulation statutes, exemption, § 216
  - Authorizing establishment, § 255
  - Creditors of participant, § 255
  - Duration, statutory exemption, § 218
  - Exemption from restrictive property rules, § 214, 255
  - Liability of employee's account for debts, § 255
  - Perpetuities and restrictive property rules, § 214, 255
  - Professional corporations and associations, § 255
  - Registration and reporting, § 255
  - Rights of employer and employee, § 255
  - State banks as trustees, § 3
  - Suspension of power of alienation, § 219, 255
- Taxes
  - Death benefits, § 255
  - Exemptions, § 255
  - Retirement income, § 255
  - Trust income, § 255
- Stock bonus plan, § 255
  - Tax treatment, distributions, § 270.20
- Stock ownership plans, § 255, 270.20
- Tax advantages, § 255, 270.20
- Taxation, state law, § 255, 285, 286
- Terminology and classification, § 1, 255, 270.20
- Trustees
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Willful misconduct, § 542

**EMPLOYEE BENEFIT TRUSTS**

—Cont'd

- Trustees, fiduciary standards, § 270.20
- EMPLOYEE RETIREMENT INCOME SECURITY ACT (ERISA)**
  - Constructive trust doctrine, § 475.2
- EMPLOYEES**
  - See Employee Benefit Trusts; Officers and Employees
- EMPLOYEE STOCK OWNERSHIP PLAN**
  - Employee benefit trusts, generally, § 255
  - Qualified employee benefit plan, § 255
- EMPLOYEE STOCK OWNERSHIP PLANS**
  - Estate taxes
    - Deductions, § 275
    - Income taxes, § 264.7
- ENCROACHMENT**
  - Powers of trustee, § 812
  - Principal, revocation, § 1000
- ENCUMBRANCES**
  - See Liens and Encumbrances
- ENDORSEMENT**
  - See Indorsement, this Index
- ENDOWMENT FUNDS**
  - Charitable trusts, aiding religion, § 376
- ENFORCEMENT OF TRUST**
  - Beneficiaries, § 861 et seq.
  - Charitable trusts
    - England, § 321
    - United States, § 394, 411 et seq.
  - Trustee, § 582
- ENFORCEMENT OF TRUSTS**
  - See also Actions and Proceedings; Beneficiaries; Constructive Trusts; Remedies; Trustees

## INDEX

### ENFORCEMENT OF TRUSTS

#### —Cont'd

##### Actions

- Burden of proof, § 871
- Co-beneficiaries, parties, § 871
- Co-trustees, parties, § 871
- Counsel fees and costs, § 871
- Jurisdiction of court, § 870
- Parties, § 871
- Representative of deceased trustee, § 871

##### Set-offs, § 871

- Against third parties, § 868, 869, 901 et seq

##### Burden of proof, § 871

- Charitable trusts, history in England, § 321, 411

##### Power to enforce

- United States, § 411

##### Remedies of beneficiary, § 861

##### Settlor

- Generally, lacks power, § 42
- As beneficiary, § 42, 861
- Third parties, § 868, 869, 901 et seq
- Normally trustee sues, § 869
- When beneficiary may sue, § 869

### ENGLAND

#### See also Statutes

- Charitable trusts, § 321
- Cy pres, § 432
- Delegation to agents, § 555
- Investment statutes, § 615
- Judicial trustees, § 246
- Legislation as to trusts, § 7
- Public trustee, § 246
- Statutes
  - Administration of Estates Act, § 246
  - Charities Act, § 7, 321
  - Judicial Trustee Act, § 7, 246, 511
  - Law of Property Act, § 246
  - Perpetuities and Accumulations Act, § 7, 213
  - Public Trustee Act, § 7
  - Trustee Act 1925, § 7, 561, 912
  - Trustee Investments Act, § 7, 615
  - Variation of Trusts Act, § 7, 561

### ENGLAND—Cont'd

- Transfer taxes, § 10
- Trustee Act 1925
  - Court excusing trustee making improper distributions, § 814
  - Trustee's power, advances of principal, § 815
- Trust law, comparison with United States, § 9

### ENGLISH PROPERTY ACT OF 1925

- Resulting trusts, § 453

### ENTIRETY, TENANCY BY

- See Tenancy by Entireties

### ENTREATY

- Precatory expressions, § 48

### ENTRY

- Breach of conditions subsequent, right of entry, § 35
- Charitable trust, right of entry for condition broken, § 420
- Reentry, right of
  - Inalienable property interest, § 114
  - Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Writ of jurisdiction, § 870

### ENTRY, WRITS OF

- Third parties, standing of beneficiaries, § 870

### EN VENTRE SA MERE

- Perpetuities, § 213

### EQUAL PROTECTION OF LAWS

- Charitable trusts, § 375
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Beneficiaries, § 366
  - Gender restrictions, § 211
  - Governmental purposes, § 378
  - Public policy, § 361
  - Race discrimination, § 328
- Gender Discrimination, generally, this index
- Gifts, gender restrictions, § 211
- Jurisdiction, § 292
- Public policy, § 211
- Race Discrimination, generally, this index

**EQUAL PROTECTION OF LAWS**

—Cont'd

- Trustees, § 521
- Grounds for removal, § 527

**EQUIPMENT**

- Trust certificates, railroads, investments, § 676
- Trust to secure or pay creditors, § 250

**EQUIPMENT TRUSTS**

- Railroads
  - Certificates, investments, § 676
  - Subject matter of trust, § 112
- Trust to secure or pay creditors, § 250

**EQUITABLE APPROXIMATION DOCTRINE**

- Charitable trusts, § 394, 433

**EQUITABLE ASSIGNMENT**

- Meaning, § 25

**EQUITABLE CHARGE**

- Bona fide purchasers, § 31
- Charity, § 324
- Construction, trust intended, § 31
- Distinguished from trust, § 31
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 31
- Rights of parties, § 31
- Statutes of Limitations, § 31

**EQUITABLE CONVERSION**

- Beneficiary's interest, business trusts, § 247O
- Settlor's direction, § 185
- Business trusts, state taxation, § 247S
- Direction to sell trust real property, § 746

**EQUITABLE DISTRIBUTION**

- Marital property, fraudulent conveyances, § 211

**EQUITABLE ESTATES**

- Creation of trusts, quantum of trustee's interest, § 144

**EQUITABLE ESTOPPEL**

- Judicial estoppel distinguished, § 944

**EQUITABLE INTEREST**

- Perpetuities, § 213

**EQUITABLE INTERESTS**

- Assignments by beneficiaries, § 188
- Bona fide purchasers, contending equities, § 885
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Equities, various types, § 886
- Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273
- Federal gift tax, § 278
- Nature of beneficiary's interest, § 181, 184
- Priorities, special rules regarding, § 885, 886
- Qualities distinguished, § 886

**EQUITABLE LIENS**

- Bona fide purchasers, cutting off, § 881, 886
- Breach of trust, § 865
  - Election, tracing, or lien, § 865
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § 865
- Distinguished from trust, § 32
- Theory of creation, § 32
- Trust funds used to improve realty, § 923

**EQUITABLE OBLIGATION**

- Terminology and classification, § 1
- Trustee, to beneficiary, § 1

**EQUITIES**

- See Bona Fide Purchasers; Investments

**EQUITY**

- Courts of, jurisdiction, § 1, 870
- Jurisdiction, § 870

**EQUITY OF REDEMPTION**

- Constructive trust, purchaser at judicial sale promising to hold for another, § 494, 543(C)
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112

**EQUITY TRUSTS**

- Stocks, investment trusts, § 248

**ERRORS**

- See Mistakes

## INDEX

### ERRORS AND MISTAKES

- Breach of trust
  - Defenses, § 862
  - Third parties, limitation of actions, § 955
- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Election of remedies, breach of trust, § 867
- Third parties, breach of trust, limitation of actions, § 955
- Trustees, liability, § 542

### ESCHEAT

- Beneficiary's interest, § 187, 814
- Beneficiary's right in rem, § 183
- Death of sole trustee, § 529
- Trustees, death, § 529

### ESCROW

- Agency, distinctions, § 15
- Bona fide purchasers, equitable interest, § 885
- Future insurance and tax payments, right to excessive sums, § 21
- Mortgage payments
  - Investment, § 21
  - Tax and insurance deposits, payment of interest, § 21
- Subdivision trusts, § 249
- Trust instruments, delivery, § 147

### ESCROW ACCOUNTS

- Mortgage payments, trust or debt, § 21

### ESTATE PLANNING

- Generally, § 261 et seq.
- Conflict of laws, § 301
- Coordination, § 233
- Discretionary trusts, § 264.10
- Estate taxes, § 261 et seq., 272 et seq.
- Generation skipping transfer tax, § 264.20, 284.55
- Gift taxes, § 277
- Income taxes
  - Life estates, § 269.5
  - Savings, § 264
- Insurance trusts, § 235

### ESTATE PLANNING—Cont'd

- International estate planning, trust and tax considerations, § 10
- Irrevocable trusts, § 264.10
- Life estates, income taxes, § 269.5
- Life insurance trusts, § 235
- Power of appointment, § 233
  - Estate taxes, § 273.35
- Retirement benefits, § 264.7
- Revocable trusts, § 264.5
- Techniques, § 231
- Trusts, § 231

### ESTATES OF DECEDENT

- Descent and Distribution, generally, this index

### ESTATE TAXES

- Generally, § 272 et seq., 285
- Additional tax, excess retirement accommodations, § 276.5
- Alimony trusts, § 270.10
- Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
- Annuities, § 273.25
- Apportionment, § 272.5
  - States, § 286.5
- Bonds, this index
- Business trusts, § 247
  - Life insurance, § 253
- Charitable contributions, deductions, § 275.5
- Charitable lead trusts, § 264.25
- Charitable trusts, § 264.25
  - Exemptions, § 245, 361, 401
- Close corporations
  - Real estate, § 274.10
  - Valuation, § 274.5
- Closely held corporations, valuation, § 274.5
- Conditionally revocable trusts, § 233
- Consideration, transfers in trusts for consideration, § 273.45
- Credits, § 272, 276
- Curtesy, this index
- Deductions, this index
- Dower, this index
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255
  - Distributions, § 273.25

**ESTATE TAXES—Cont'd**

- Estate planning, § 261 et seq., 272 et seq.
- Excess retirement accumulations, § 276.5
- Exclusions, § 275
  - family owned business interests, § 275.20
- Exemptions. Tax Exemptions, this index
- Farms, valuation, § 274.10
- Federal, developments, § 271 et seq.
- Filing return, § 272.5, 276
  - Duties of trustee, § 265
- Fines and penalties, late filing, § 276
- Foreign death taxes, credits, § 276
- Gifts causa mortis, § 273.5
- Grantor retained interest trusts, § 276.7
- Gross estate, § 273
- Incomplete transfers, § 272
- Insurance. Life Insurance, this index
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 264.10
- Joint Tenancy, this index
- Life estates, transfer in trust with retained life estate, § 273.10
- Life Insurance, this index
- Life insurance trusts, § 273.40
- Living trusts, § 231
- Local law, application, § 263
- Marital Deduction, this index
- Nonresident aliens, tax rate, § 271.5
- Payment, this index
- Personal life insurance trusts, § 241
- Power of Appointment, this index
- Power to revoke or modify trust, § 273.20
- Prior transfers, credits, § 276
- Property of trust created in contemplation of death, § 273.5
- Property of trust subject to power to revoke or modify, § 273.20
- Qualified domestic trust, § 275.12
- Qualified Terminable Interest Property, this index
- Rates, § 271.5, 276
  - Credits against tax, § 276
- Remainders, this index

**ESTATE TAXES—Cont'd**

- Retirement and pensions, § 264.7
- Reversions, this index
- Spendthrift trusts, exceptions, § 224
- State Taxes, this index
- Tenancy by entireties, § 273.30
- Testamentary trusts, § 264.20
- Transfers taking effect on death, § 273.15
- Trustees, payment, § 233
- Unified credit, § 276
- Unified transfer taxes, § 271
- Valuation of Assets, this index

**ESTIMATED TAX**

- Decedent's estate not liable for payments, § 272
- Declaration by beneficiary, § 268.5
- Information furnished beneficiary by trustee, § 268.25

**ESTIMATED TAX PAYMENTS**

- Fiduciary income tax, § 265
- Living trusts, income taxes, § 231
- Probate estates, duration, § 231

**ESTOPPEL**

- Accounting. defense to beneficiaries' action for, § 969
- Assert invalidity, trustee, § 44
- Barring of remedies
  - Consent, § 941
  - Fraud, § 944
- Beneficiaries
  - Administration of trusts, § 564
  - Barring remedies, § 944
  - Creditors of trustee, § 944
  - Disability of beneficiary, § 944
  - Disclaimer, § 170
  - Essential elements, § 944
  - Lack of power in trustee, § 564
  - Oral trusts of land, § 69
  - Powers exercised by one trustee, § 554
  - Ratification distinguished, § 942
  - Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, § 466
  - Unauthorized mortgages, § 768
- Beneficiary's interest, successive assignees, priorities, § 195



## INDEX

### **ESTOPPEL—Cont'd**

- Bona fide purchaser rule, theory or reason for rule, § 882
- Breach of trust, ratification distinguished, § 942
- Business trusts, § 247
- Charitable trusts, § 411
- Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 411
- Conditions subsequent, § 420
- Creation of trust, § 143
- Creditors
  - Extending credit to trustees, § 146
- Defense to beneficiaries' action for accounting, § 969
- Disclaimer by beneficiary, § 170
- Election between money claim and tracing, § 867
- Election of remedies, § 946
- Fraud, barring of remedies, § 944
- Misrepresentation, barring beneficiary's remedies, § 944
- Parol trust beneficiary, § 69
- Ratification distinguished, breach of trust, § 942
- Remedies barred by, § 944
- Resulting trust beneficiary, creditors of resulting trustee, § 466
- Resulting trusts, § 466
- Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, extinction, § 466
- Rights of trustee's creditors, § 146
- Settlor, breach of condition, charitable trusts, § 420
- Statute of Frauds, satisfaction, § 92
- Successive assignees of beneficiary's interest, § 195
- Trustee
  - Attacking trust, § 581
  - Validity of trust, § 581
  - Voidability of trust, § 44
- Trustees, actions against third parties, standing, § 869

### **ESTOPPEL BY DEED**

- Bona fide purchasers, § 885

### **ETHICS**

- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211

### **ETHNIC DISCRIMINATION**

- Charitable trusts, public policy, § 361

### **EVASION OF DEBTS**

- Fraud on creditors, § 211, 463, 475
- Origin of uses and trusts, § 2

### **EVASION OF TAXES**

- Criminal penalties, federal, § 265, 272.5, 277
- Removal of trustee, § 527

### **EVICTION**

- Standing, § 869

### **EVIDENCE**

- Abbreviations, parol evidence of meaning, § 88
- Acceptance by beneficiary, § 171
- Acceptance by trustee, § 150
- Active trust, creation, § 207
- Admissions
  - Alleged trust declarant, § 50
  - Evidence of trust creation, § 50
- Resulting trusts
  - Purchase-money resulting trust, grantee, § 464
  - Rebutting gift, husband payor and wife grantee, § 459
- Ambiguities, parol evidence, § 88
- Beneficiaries
  - Acceptance, § 169, 170
  - Disclaimer, § 170
  - Identification, § 161
- Beneficiary's interest, transfer, § 188
- Bona fide purchaser, burden of proof, § 881
- Breach of trust, § 871
  - Laches, § 949
  - Limitation of actions, § 951
- Constructive trusts, § 472, 499.1
- Conveyance absolute on face, intent to create trust, extrinsic evidence, § 45
- Creation of trusts
  - Admissibility and effect, § 50
  - Charitable trusts, § 323
  - Clear and convincing proof, § 48
  - Parol evidence rule, § 51
- Creation of Trusts, this index

**EVIDENCE—Cont'd**

- Depositions, Statute of Frauds
  - Illustration of writing satisfying, § 89
  - Time of writing, § 83
- Disclaimer by beneficiary, § 171
- Failure to name trustee, § 123
- Insurance trust, intent to create, § 236
- Intent
  - Creation of trust, § 50
    - Weight and sufficiency, § 49
- Judgments and decrees, breach of trust, liability of sureties, § 864
- Oral evidence, ambiguities, § 88
- Parol, settlor's intent as to purpose, termination of trust, § 1002
- Presumptions, generally, this index
- Purchase money resulting trusts, § 454
  - Quantum of evidence required, § 464
- Resulting trusts, § 452, 464
  - Payment of price, § 455
- Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, quantum required, § 464
- Spendthrift trusts, creation, § 225
- Statute of Frauds, § 61, 71
- Tracing trust funds, § 923
- Trustees
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543(A)
  - Transactions with beneficiary, § 544
- Trustees, disclaimer, § 150
- Weight and sufficiency, intent to create trust, § 49
- Weight and Sufficiency of Evidence, generally, this index

**EVIDENCES OF INDEBTEDNESS**

- Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273

**EXCAVATIONS**

- Tort liability, adjoining landowners, § 732

**EXCESSIVE COMPENSATION**

- Court control, § 976

**EXCESSIVE SUBJECT-MATTER**

- Charitable trusts, cy pres, § 438, 439

**EXCESSIVE SUBJECT-MATTER—Cont'd**

- Resulting trusts, § 469
- Beneficiaries, § 469

**EXCHANGE OF PROPERTY**

- Discretion of court, § 742
- Federal estate tax, valuation, § 274
- Federal gift tax, § 278
- Gift taxes, § 278
- Power to exchange, § 741 et seq
- Tracing trust funds, § 921

**EXCHANGE OF SECURITIES**

- Investments, § 686

**EXCISE TAXES**

- Charitable foundations, § 330
- Charitable trusts
  - Exemptions, § 361
  - Remainder trusts, § 270.5
- Employee benefit trusts, prohibited transactions, § 270.20
- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15
- Federal gift tax as, § 277
- Investment trusts, § 270.30
- Private foundations, § 270.5
- Transfers to foreign trusts, § 10

**EXCLUSIONS**

- Annual, federal gift tax, § 277, 279, 279.5
- Federal income tax, from income
  - Beneficiary's income, § 268.5
  - From trust income, § 268.25
- Gross estate, federal estate tax, § 273
- Income taxes, trustees return, § 268.25

**EXCULPATORY CLAUSES**

- See Immunity Clauses, this Index
- Privileges and Immunities, generally, this index

**EX DELICTO TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 471 et seq

**EXECUTED TRUSTS**

- Defined, Georgia law, § 212
- Statute of Frauds, oral trusts of land, § 69

## INDEX

### EXECUTION

- Beneficiary's interest, § 193
  - Statutory provisions, § 184, 193
- Bona fide purchasers, § 885, 887
  - Equitable interest, § 885
  - Value, § 887
- Consideration, bona fide purchasers, § 887
- Creditors of beneficiary, § 193
- Election of remedies, time of election, § 946
- Employee benefit funds, participant's exemption, § 222, 227, 255
- Failed spendthrift trusts
  - Creditor's rights and remedies, § 227
- Interest of trustee—beneficiary, violation of duties, § 192
- Judgment for damages, foreclosure of liens on trust property, § 865
- Nature of beneficiary's interest, statutory declarations, § 184
- Private trusts, § 193, 227
- Resulting trusts, § 466
- Resulting trusts, beneficiary's interest, § 193
- Spendthrift trusts, § 227
- Spendthrift trusts, beneficial interests, § 227
  - Exemptions, § 222
- Title to property, bona fide purchasers, § 885
- Trust property, creditors, § 146

### EXECUTION CREDITORS

- As bona fide purchasers, § 885
- Remedies, debts of beneficiary, § 193
- Statute of Frauds, power to raise, § 70

### EXECUTION SALES

- Buyers, bona fide purchaser rule, § 887

### EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS

- Acceptance of duties, evidence of acceptance of trust, § 150
- Actions for damages, failure to turn over trust property, § 583

### EXECUTORS AND

#### ADMINISTRATORS—Cont'd

- Attorney
  - Embezzlement, charge against estate, § 12
- Attorney for executor, sale of real estate and collection of proceeds, § 12
- Beneficiary's interest
  - Beneficiary
    - Disclaimer, § 171
    - Transfer of interest on death, § 189
  - Gifts to executors, § 182
- Breach of trust
  - Standing, § 871
    - Third parties, collusion with trustee, § 955
  - Third parties, § 901
    - Standing, collusion with trustee, § 955
- Construction, intent as to capacity in which donee of power was to act, § 12
- Constructive trustees, § 481
- Creation of trust, intent, § 45
- Distinguished from trust, § 12
- Duty of loyalty, § 543
- Estate and tax planning following death, § 272
- Estate taxes, filing, § 272.5
- Fair dealing, standard, § 12
- Federal estate tax
  - Fees as deductions, § 275.15
  - Liability for payment, § 272.5, 276
  - Personal liability, § 272.5
- Federal gift tax, payment, § 277
- Fees, estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15
- Fraud, presumptions, § 543(A)
- Gift taxes, payment, § 277
- Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
- Intent of settlor, trust expression, § 45
- Judicial sale, buying at forced sale, § 543
- Leases, taking renewal for self, § 543(I)

**EXECUTORS AND**

**ADMINISTRATORS—Cont'd**

- Leases, taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)
- Liability for contracts and torts, § 12
- Limitation of actions, breach of trust, third parties, collusion with trustee, § 955
- Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
- Named as trustee, acceptance or rejection of trust, § 150
- Precatory expressions addressed to, § 48
- Principal commissions, executor-trustee, § 979
- Probate income
  - Income from property sold, § 817
  - Pecuniary legacies, § 817
  - Residuary trusts, § 817
  - Specific legacies, § 817
  - Testamentary trustees, § 817
- Revocable living trusts, respective responsibilities, § 233
- Sale forced by third parties, purchases, § 543(C)
- Sales
  - Buying at own sale, § 543(A)
  - Dealing with relatives, § 543(T)
- Standing, breach of trust, § 871
- Third parties, collusion with trustee, § 955
- Third Parties, this index
- Time of origin of testamentary trust, § 583
- When executor-trustee takes over as trustee, § 12, 583

**EXECUTORY CONTRACTS**

- Bona fide purchasers, consideration, § 887

**EXECUTORY INTERESTS**

- Perpetuities, § 213

**EXECUTORY TRUSTS**

- Beneficiary's interest, § 187
- Georgia terminology, § 212
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Rule in Shelley's Case, application, § 187

**EXECUTORY TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Statute of Frauds, power to raise, § 70
- Terminology and classification, § 1

**EXEMPLARY DAMAGES**

- Breach of trust, § 862
- Breach of trust, malice or fraud, § 543(V), 862

**EXEMPTIONS**

- Accumulation rules, § 215
- Statutes, § 216
- Beneficiary's interest
  - Creditor's remedies, § 193
  - Equitable remedies, § 193
  - Homestead, § 187
  - Spendthrift trust, § 222, 227
  - Taxation, § 187
- Business trusts, restraints on alienation of shares, § 247P
- Charitable trusts
  - Restrictive property rules, § 214, 219, 341, 352
- Creditors' rights, spendthrift trusts, § 222, 227
- Employee benefit funds, claims of employee's creditors, § 222, 255
- Employee benefit trusts, restrictive property rules, § 214, 219, 255
- Federal estate tax, § 275.15
- Federal gift tax, § 277
- Federal income tax
  - Charitable trusts and foundations, § 270.5
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20
  - Trust's personal exemption, § 267, 268.25
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Immunity clauses, trustee liability, § 542
- Income taxes, state, § 285, 287, 300
- Intangible personal property taxes, § 285
- Life insurance proceeds
  - Creditors
    - Beneficiary, § 244
    - Insured, § 243

## INDEX

### EXEMPTIONS—Cont'd

- Lifetime exemption, federal gift tax, prior law, § 277
- Loyalty, disloyalty cured by act of settlor, § 543U
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Personal liability
  - Charitable trusts, § 400
  - Contracts, § 714
  - Mortgages, trustee's signature, § 771
- Personal life insurance trusts, indebtedness, § 243
- Real estate investment trusts, federal corporate income tax, § 248
- Shareholders, business trusts, § 247E, 247G
- Spendthrift trusts, creditor's rights and remedies, § 224, 227
- Spendthrift trusts, statutes, § 227
- State inheritance and estate taxes
  - Conditional, § 286, 287
  - Foreign intangible personal property, § 286, 287, 300
  - Non-resident decedent, § 286, 287
  - Reciprocal, § 286, 287, 300
- Taxation
  - Beneficiary, § 187
  - Charitable trusts and foundations, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 285, 286, 329, 330, 400
  - Community trusts and foundations, § 329, 330
- Tax Exemptions, generally, this index
- Trust, federal income tax, § 267, 268.25
- Trust property, creditors of trustee, § 146

### EXISTING TRUST

- Gift by will to trustee under, § 105, 233, 236, 264.5, 264.15

### EX MALEFICIO TRUSTS

- Generally, § 471 et seq

### EX OFFICIO POWERS

- Trustees, § 553

### EXONERATION

- See also Immunity Clauses

### EXONERATION—Cont'd

- Trustee
  - Contract liability, § 718
  - Tort liability, § 734
  - Ultra vires contracts, § 716
- Trustees, liability, § 542

### EX PARTE APPOINTMENT

- Successor trustees, § 533

### EXPECTANCIES

- Creation of trusts, § 203
- Discretionary trusts, § 228

### EXPECTANCY

- Beneficiary
  - Discretionary trust, § 228
  - Living trust, § 104
- Creation of trust, consideration, § 203
- Donee under will, § 103
- Insurance trusts, § 103
  - Nature of interest of beneficiary, § 239
- Subject-matter of trust, § 113

### EXPENSES

- See also Federal Estate Tax; Income Tax—Federal; Principal and Income; State Estate and Inheritance Taxes
- Accounting expenses, § 801
- Source of payment, § 809
- Actions and proceedings, court allocation, § 802
- Administration
  - Cost of trustee's surety bond, § 151
  - Court control, source of payment, § 802
  - Source of payment
    - Deviation from trust terms, court order, § 802
    - Mortgages, interest and principal, § 808
    - Rationale of rules, § 802
    - Statutory control, source of payment, § 802
- Ad valorem taxes, trust property, § 602, 807
- Allocation, legal life tenant and remainderman, § 802

**EXPENSES—Cont'd**

- Annuities, apportionment, § 808
- Apportionment
  - Principal and income, § 810
  - Successive beneficiaries, § 810
- Beneficiaries
  - Reimbursement, § 805
  - Trust expenses, advances, § 801
- Business operation, allocation, § 803
- Buying and selling property, § 803
- Capital gains, § 807
- Carrying charges, unproductive property, § 807
- Compensation of trustee, § 806
- Court control, source of payment, § 802
- Debts charged on property, § 808
- Defense of trust, costs and expenses of trustee, § 581
- Deviation from trust terms, court order, § 802
- Estate taxes, § 807
  - See Federal Estate Tax; State Estate and Inheritance Taxes, this Index
- Improvements, § 805
- Income taxes, § 807
  - See Income Tax—Federal, this Index
- Inheritance taxes, § 807
- Insurance premiums, § 803
- Leasehold obligation, § 804
- Litigation costs, § 809
- Methods of payment, reserve fund, § 810
- Mortgages, interest and principal payments, § 808
- Ordinary operating expenses, § 803
- Payment
  - Duty of impartiality, § 802
  - In installments, § 810
- Power of trustee to incur, § 801
- Preserving trust property, § 803
- Principal and income, legal interests, § 802
- Readjustment of accounts, § 804, 810
- Removing encumbrances, § 808

**EXPENSES—Cont'd**

- Revised Uniform Principal and Income Act, provisions, § 802
- Settlor's control, grant of discretion, § 802
- Source of payment
  - Accounting costs, § 809
  - Ad valorem taxes, § 602
  - Alterations to make property usable, § 804
  - Apportionment between principal and income, § 810
  - Assessments for improving property, § 805
  - Business operation costs, § 803
  - Buying and selling trust property, § 803
  - Carrying charges on unproductive property, § 807
  - Control by settlor, statute or court order, § 804
  - Cost of removing encumbrances, § 808
  - Debts charged on trust property, § 808
  - Deviation from trust terms, court order, § 802
  - Extraordinary repairs, § 804
  - Improvements required by tax assessments, § 805
  - Insurance premiums, § 803
  - Leasehold obligations, § 804
  - Litigation costs, § 809
  - Mortgages, interest and principal, § 808
  - Ordinary operating expenses, § 803
  - Ordinary repairs, § 804
  - Permanent improvements, § 805
  - Preserving trust property, § 803
  - Rationale of rules, § 802
  - Reimbursement of principal, amortization fund, § 805
  - Revised Uniform Principal and Income Act, provisions, § 802
  - Settlor's control, § 802
  - Statutory control, § 802
  - Taxes
    - Ad valorem, § 602, 807

## INDEX

### **EXPENSES—Cont'd**

- Source of payment—Cont'd
  - Taxes—Cont'd
    - Estate and inheritance, § 807
    - Estate and inheritance taxes, § 807
    - Income and capital gains, § 807
    - Income and capital gains taxes, § 807
  - Temporary improvements, § 805
  - Trustee's compensation, § 806, 975
  - Trustee's discretion, § 802
  - Uniform Principal and Income Act, § 802
- Terminology and classification, § 1
- Trustee's right to reimbursement, statutes, § 975
- Uniform Principal and Income Act, provisions, § 802

### **EXPENSES AND EXPENDITURES**

- Charitable trusts, operating costs, profit making, § 364
- Education, this index
- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275, 275.15
- Health Care and Treatment, this index
- Laches, breach of trust, § 949
- Litigation and accounting costs, § 809
- Mortgages and other encumbrances, § 808
- Trustees
  - Good faith, § 541
  - Payment, § 233
  - Post-termination, § 871

### **EXPERIENCE**

- Compensation of trustee, rate, § 977
- Trustee, fair play in dealing with beneficiary, § 544

### **EXPERT TESTIMONY**

- Charitable trusts, purpose, § 368

### **EXPERT WITNESSES**

- Charitable trusts, purposes, § 368

### **EXPLORATION**

- Mining trust, implied powers, § 551

### **EXPRESS ORAL TRUST**

- Enforcement, § 51

### **EXPRESS POWER OF SALE**

- Generally, § 741 et seq

### **EXPRESS POWERS**

- Trustees, § 551 et seq

### **EXPRESS TRUSTS**

- Classification, § 1
- Definition, § 1
- Imperative power of appointment, § 116

### **EXTINCTION**

- Resulting trusts, § 466
- Termination of trusts, § 991, 1010

### **EXTINGUISHMENT**

- Imperative powers of appointment, § 116

### **EXTRA COMPENSATION**

- Discretion of court, § 977

### **FAILURE OF TRUST**

- Charitable trusts, resulting trust, § 418
- Where cy pres not in effect, § 433
- Where narrow or limited intent, § 399, 418
- Express private trusts
  - Lack of duties in trustee, § 206
  - Lack of identifiable beneficiary, § 161
  - Lack of living beneficiary, § 164
  - Lack of subject matter, § 111, 141
  - No trust intent, § 45, 141
  - Purpose accomplished, § 1002
- Resulting trusts, § 468
  - Excessive res, § 469
  - Failure of express trust, § 468
  - Lack of beneficiary, § 161
  - Violation of Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Termination of trust, § 995, 1010



**FAIR PLAY**

- Transactions between fiduciary and beneficiary, § 544
- Trustees, § 544
- Trustee's duty, definition, § 544

**FALSE PRETENSES**

- Bankruptcy, release of debts, § 947
- Constructive trusts, § 473
- Distributions, liability of trustee, § 814
- Indebtedness, release, bankruptcy proceedings, § 947
- Liability of trustee, distributions, § 814

**FAMILY**

- See also Relatives
- Description of beneficiaries, § 182

**FAMILY MEMENTOS**

- Whimsical or irrational trusts, § 379

**FAMILY OWNED BUSINESS INTERESTS**

- Estate tax deductions and exclusions, § 275.20

**FAMILY PARTNERSHIPS**

- Federal income tax
  - When grantor taxable on income, § 268.15

**FAMILY SETTLEMENT DOCTRINE**

- Constructive trusts, breach of, fiduciary relationship, § 482
- Modification or termination of trusts, § 992, 994, 1009
- Termination of trust, court approval, § 1009

**FAMILY TRUSTS**

- See also Estate and Tax Planning; Federal Estate Tax; Gift Tax—Federal; Income Tax—Federal
- Generally, § 231
- Beneficiaries' interests, § 182
- Defined, § 1
- Federal income taxation, § 266, 269
- Functions, § 231
- Income taxes, § 270

**FAMILY TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Insurance Trusts, § 235, 264.15
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 264.10
- Revocable trusts, § 233, 264.5
- Terminology, § 1
- Trust purposes, § 232, 233
- Uses, § 231

**FARM IMPLEMENTS**

- Depletion, principal and income, § 827

**FARMS AND FARMING**

- Agriculture, generally, this index
- Investments in land, margin, § 674
- Leases, term, § 788
- Machinery and equipment, depletion allowance, § 827
- Operating expenses, allocation, § 803
- Products
  - Management, implied power to mortgage, § 760
- Receipts
  - Allocation between principal and income, § 816, 819
  - Duties of trustee, § 819
  - Tracing trust funds, § 921
- Tracing trust funds, § 921

**FEDERAL COURTS**

- Jurisdiction, § 870

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX**

- See also Federal Gift Tax; State Inheritance and Estate Taxes
- Accrued trust income, § 273
- Accumulated trust income, § 273.5, 273.10
- Administrative powers of trustee
  - Not power of appointment, § 273.35
  - Taxable powers affecting enjoyment, § 273.10, 273.20
  - When possession not taxable, § 273.20, 273.35
- Aliens, § 10, 271.5, 272
- Alimony and separate maintenance trusts, § 270.10, 273.45
- Extent includible, gross estate, § 270.10

## INDEX

### FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd

Alimony and separate maintenance trusts, § 270.10, 273.45—Cont'd  
Transfers for partial consideration, § 270.10, 273.45

#### Alternate valuation

Effective, date, § 274  
Election, § 274, 274.15  
Exclusion, income accrued after death, § 274.15  
Includible lifetime transfers, assets distributed or sold, § 274

#### Annuities, § 273.25

Possible taxation under other estate tax sections, § 273.25  
Property interests included in gross estate, § 273

#### Annuity trusts, § 245, 264.25

Charitable remainder, deduction, § 275.5

Antenuptial agreements, transfers in trust for consideration, § 273.45

#### Apportionment of tax, § 272.5, 276, 807

Code provisions, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40, 276

Equitable apportionment, § 272.5

Estate planning, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40, 276

Living trusts, § 233, 272.5, 276

State statutes, § 272.5

Will provisions, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40, 276

#### Basis

Carryover basis, prior law, § 271, 271.10

Trust assets, prior law, § 272

Holding period, § 284

Property included in gross estate, § 264.5, 271

Property transferred in contemplation of death, § 273.5

Revocable trust assets, § 264.5

Beneficiary's liability as transferee, § 272.5

#### Charitable deductions, § 275.5

Annuity trusts, § 245, 264.25, 275.5

### FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd

#### Charitable deductions, § 275.5

—Cont'd

Charitable remainder trusts, § 245, 264.25, 275.5

Disallowance, prohibited transactions, § 275.5

Disclaimer of gift or power, property passing to charity, § 275.5

Foreign charities, § 275.5

Pooled income fund, § 264.25, 275.5

Release or lapse of power, property passing to charity, § 275.5

Rules, pre-1969 Tax Reform Act, § 275.5

Unitrusts, § 245, 264.25, 275.5

#### Charitable gifts

Charitable remainder trusts

Annuity trusts, § 245, 264.25, 275.5

Unitrusts, § 245, 264.25, 275.5

Pooled income funds, § 264.20, 264.25, 275.5

#### Charitable trusts, § 264.25, 275.5

Annuity trusts or unitrusts, § 264.20, 264.25, 275.5

Qualifying trust as public charity, § 264.25, 275.5

Closely held stock, valuation, § 274

#### Code provisions

Relationship to federal gift tax, § 271, 277

Community property, § 273.10, 275.10

#### Consideration

Alimony or separate maintenance trust, consideration, § 270.10, 273.45

Definition, § 273.45

Joint property interest excluded, § 273.30

Property of trust subject to power to revoke or modify, § 273.20

Reciprocal trusts, § 273.10, 273.20, 273.45

Relinquishment of marital rights, transfers in trust for

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd**

- Consideration—Cont'd
  - consideration, § 273.45
  - Support rights, relinquishment as consideration, § 273.45, 275.15
  - Transfer in trust for, § 273.45
  - What constitutes consideration, § 270.10, 273.10, 273.45
- Contemplation of death, transfers in trust
  - Burden of proof, prior law, § 273.5
  - Current law, § 273.5
    - Exercise or release of power of appointment, § 273.5
- Excluded property
  - Improvements or additions, § 273.5
  - Transfers more than three years prior to death, prior law, § 273.5
- Includible property
  - Federal gift tax paid, credit, § 273.5
  - Valuation, § 273.5
- Motive test, prior federal law, § 273.5
- Presumptions, prior federal law, § 273.5
- Relinquishment of power to revoke or modify, § 273.20
- Copyrights, valuation, § 274
- Credits against tax, § 276
  - Estate tax on prior transfers, § 276
  - Federal gift tax, § 273.5, 276
  - Foreign death taxes, § 276
  - State death taxes, § 276
  - Unified credit, federal gift and estate tax, § 271.5, 276, 277
- Death benefits
  - Deferred compensation payments, § 264.5, 273.25
  - Qualified employee benefit trust
    - Death benefit exclusion rules, § 270.20, 273.25
    - Extent death payments includible, § 270.20, 273.25
    - Lump sum distributions, § 270.20, 273.25

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd**

- Death benefits—Cont'd
  - Qualified employee benefit trust—Cont'd
    - When death benefits exempt, § 270.20, 273.25
- Deductions, § 275.5, 275.15
  - Administration expenses, § 275, 275.15
  - Alternate, federal income or estate tax, § 268.25, 275.15
  - Casualty losses, § 275.15
  - Charitable, § 275.5
    - Tax Reform Act of 1969
      - Charitable remainder trusts, interest, § 275.5
  - Claims for consideration, § 275.15
  - Claims of spouse, § 273.45, 275, 275.15
  - Debts and expenses, § 275.15
  - Double, federal income and estate tax, § 268.25, 275.15
  - Effect of local law, § 275.15
  - Expenses, trust property not subject to claims, deductibility, § 264.5, 275.15
  - Funeral expenses, § 275, 275.15
  - Interest, § 275.15
  - Marital, § 275.10
  - Orphan's deduction, prior law, § 275.15
  - Selling expenses, § 275.15
  - state death taxes, § 275.25
  - Taxes, § 275.15, 275.25
- Disclaimer, § 171, 273.35, 275.5, 275.10, 278
- Dower or statutory rights
  - Gross estate, § 273
  - Relinquishment, not deductible claim, § 275.15
  - Relinquishment not consideration, § 273.45, 275.15
- Duties of executor and trustee of decedent's estate, § 272, 272.5
- Estate and tax planning—See Estate and Tax Planning, this Index
  - Apportionment of death taxes, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40, 276
  - Excepted transfers, § 273.15

INDEX

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd**

- Exempt trust transfers, § 273.10, 273.20
- Flower bonds, payment of tax, § 276 18
- Foreign real estate, § 273
- Fraudulent return, § 272
- Generation skipping transfers, § 271.15, 284, 284.30
- Gifts reducing gross estate, § 234, 235, 264.10, 264.15, 264.25
- Gifts to minors, § 15, 234, 264.10, 273.10
- Gift tax exclusion trusts, § 234, 264.10, 273.10
- Grantor powers, effect, § 264.10, 268.15, 273.10, 273.20, 273.40
- Gross estate
  - Accrued trust income, § 273
  - Annuities, § 273, 273.25
  - Bonds, § 273
  - Certain transfers in contemplation of death, § 273.5
  - Definition, § 273
  - Distributions from qualified employee benefit trusts, § 270.20, 273, 273.25
  - Excluded property
    - Interests terminating on death, § 273
    - No beneficial interest, § 273
    - Prior law, § 273.10, 273.25, 273.35, 273.40
    - Transfers for full consideration, § 273, 273.10, 273.45
  - Includible property, § 273, 273.5
    - Foreign real estate, § 273
  - Incomplete trust transfers, § 272, 273.10, 273.20
  - Joint property, § 273.30
  - Life insurance proceeds, § 273.40
  - Local law, § 273
  - Property subject to general power of appointment, § 273.35
  - Remainder or reversionary interests, § 273, 273.15
  - Transfers for less than full consideration, § 273.45

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd**

- Gross estate—Cont'd
  - Valuation
    - Alternate, § 274, 274.15
    - Date of death, § 274
  - Group insurance, assignments, § 264.15, 273.40
  - Husband and wife, property settlement agreements, § 270.10, 273.45
  - Internal Revenue Code provisions
    - Interrelationship and overlapping of Code provisions, § 272, 277
    - Trust terms affecting, § 263
  - Joint property, extent included in gross estate, § 273.30
  - Liability
    - File return, § 272.5, 276
    - Pay tax, § 272.5, 276
  - Liens on includible trust property
    - General, § 272.5
    - Special, § 272.5
  - Life estates
    - Gross estate exclusion, § 273
    - Marital deduction, nonqualifying terminable interest, § 275.10
    - Trust transfer, reserved life estate, § 273.10
    - Valuation, life estates, remainders and reversions, § 274
  - Life insurance
    - Accidental death proceeds, § 273.40
    - Apportionment of tax, § 272.5, 273.40, 276
    - Assignments, group insurance, § 235, 264.15, 273.40
    - Economic benefits, § 273.40
    - Estate planning, § 264.15, 273.40
    - Group policy, power to designate beneficiaries, § 273.40
    - Incidents of ownership, definition, § 273.40
    - Indirect ownership, § 273.40
    - Insurance trust, § 241, 264.15, 273.40
    - Marital deduction, § 275.10

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd**

- Life insurance—Cont'd
  - Other Code sections, includibility, § 273.40
  - Payable to estate, § 273.40
  - Payment of premiums, prior law, § 273.40
  - Prior law, § 273.40
  - Recent developments, § 273.5, 273.40
  - When proceeds included in gross estate, § 273.40
- Local law
  - Charitable gifts, § 264.25, 275.5
  - Effect on marital deduction, § 275.10
  - Importance of local law, § 263, 273, 273.35, 275.10, 275.15
  - Long-term irrevocable trusts, § 234, 264.10
  - Property rules, § 263, 273, 275.10
- Marital deduction
  - Common disaster clause, § 275.10
  - Dower rights, § 275.10
  - Effect of local law, § 263, 275.10
  - Estate planning, § 264.20, 275.10
  - General power of appointment
    - Deed or will, § 275.10
    - Definition, § 275.10
    - Power to consume corpus, § 275.10
  - Historical development, § 275.10
  - Insurance and annuity contracts, § 235, 264.15, 275.10
  - Maximum allowable
    - Reduced by nonqualifying assets, § 264.20, 275.10
    - When reduced by taxes and expenses, § 264.20, 275.10
  - Nondeductible terminable interests, § 275.10
  - Qualifying gifts of property
    - Commuted dower, § 275.10
    - Contest of will, property settlement, § 275.10
    - Estate trust, § 264.20, 275.10
    - Joint interests, § 275.10
    - Life estate and general power of appointment, § 275.10

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd**

- Marital deduction—Cont'd
  - Qualifying gifts of property
    - Cont'd
      - Life insurance, § 275.10
      - Living trusts, § 233, 235, 264.5, 264.15, 275.10
      - Powers of spouse over trust corpus, § 264.20, 275.10
      - Qualified marital deduction trust, § 275.10
      - Settlement of will contest, § 275.10
      - Statutory share on renunciation or intestacy, § 275.10
      - Testamentary trusts, § 264.20, 275.10
  - Rev.Rul. 64, 19, pecuniary gift in trust, § 275.10
  - Third party disclaimer in favor of surviving spouse, § 275.10
  - Widow's support allowance, § 275.10
- Nonresident alien decedent, § 10, 271.5, 272
  - Charitable deductions, § 10, 275.5
- Notice of lien, § 272
- Orphans deduction, prior law, § 275.15
- Patents
  - Marital deduction, nonqualifying terminable interest, § 275.10
  - Valuation, § 274
- Payment of tax
  - Due date, return and tax, § 272.5, 276
  - Extension of time, § 276
- Failure to pay
  - Criminal penalties, § 272.5
  - Liens on trust property, § 272.5
- Installment payments, § 276
  - Trustee's liability, § 272.5, 276
- Liability for
  - Beneficiary of estate, § 272.5
  - Executor, § 272.5
  - Personal liability, § 272.5
  - Transferee, § 272.5
  - Trustee, § 272.5
- Postponed payment, § 276

INDEX

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd**

Payment of tax—Cont'd

Source of payment

Apportionment, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40, 276

Code provisions, apportionment, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40, 276

Contribution from trust, § 272.5

Flower bonds, § 276 18

Payable from living trust, § 264.5, 264.15, 272, 272.5

Reimbursement for payment, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40

Residuary estate, § 276

Tax rates, § 271.5, 276

Trustee

Limitations on amount, liability for tax, § 272.5

Personal liability of trustee, § 272.5

Reimbursement rights, § 272.5, 276

Transferee liability of trustee, § 272.5

When trustee to pay, § 272.5, 602

Personal liability

Executor, § 272.5

Trustee, § 272.5

Pooled income funds

Charitable deduction, § 275.5

Powers as to trust corpus, § 273.20, 273.35

Powers of appointment, § 273.35

Apportionment of tax, § 273.35

Beneficiary as donee

General power, § 264.20, 273.35

Limited power to invade corpus, § 264.20

Special or nongeneral power, § 264.20

Date created, § 273.35

Deduction for property passing to charity, § 275.5

Definition, general power, § 264.20, 273.35

Disclaimer or renunciation, § 273.35

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd**

Powers of appointment, § 273.35

—Cont'd

Estate planning, § 264.20, 273.35, 275.10

Excepted administrative powers, § 273.35

Exercise or release by, § 273.15

Transfer in trust taking effect at death, § 273.15

Transfer in trust with retained life estate, § 273.10

Transfer of property in contemplation of death, § 273.5

General powers not exercised, prior law, § 273.35

Insurance, § 273.40

Joint powers, § 273.35

Lapse as taxable release, § 273.35

Limited or special powers, § 233, 234, 264.10, 264.15, 273.35

Local law, § 263, 271, 273.35

Marital deduction, § 275.10

Nongeneral powers

Certain joint powers, § 273.35

Limited power to invade corpus, § 264.20, 273.35

Power subject to standard, § 264.20, 273.35

Special power, § 264.20, 273.35

Post-1942 general powers

Complete release not taxable, § 273.35

Exercise, partial release or possession taxable, § 273.35

Taxation under other estate tax sections, § 273.35

Pre-1942 general powers

Exercise taxable, § 273.35

Tax-free release or failure to exercise, § 273.35

When exercised, § 273.35

Prior law, § 273.35

Release of power

Lapse as, § 273.35

Lapse of limited power to withdraw, exception, § 264.20, 273.35

Prior law, § 273.35

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd**

- Powers of appointment, § 273.35
  - Cont'd
  - When taxable, § 273.35
- Property settlement agreements, transfers in trust for consideration, § 270.10, 273.45
- Reciprocal trusts, § 261, 273.10, 273.20, 273.45
  - Income imputed to grantor, § 273.10
  - Property of trust subject to power to revoke or modify, § 273.10, 273.20, 273.45
  - Transfers in trust for consideration, § 273.45
- Return, Form 706
  - Executor's primary responsibility, § 272.5
  - Extension of time to file, § 272, 276
  - Filing date, § 272.5, 276
  - Preliminary analysis, § 272
  - When trustee to file, § 272.5
- Securities
  - Gross estate, § 273
  - Joint interest, § 273.30
  - Valuation, § 274
- Short-term or reversionary trusts, § 234, 264.10, 273
- Specific exemption, federal estate tax, prior law, § 271.5, 277
- Statute of Limitations, transferee liability, § 265
- Substitution of trustee, when taxable power, § 273.10, 273.20, 273.35
- Support trusts, § 273.10
- Survivor payments or benefits
  - Annuities, § 273.25
  - Post-death contract payments, § 273.25
  - Qualified employee benefit trust, § 270.20, 273.25
- Tax elections, § 274, 274.15, 276
- Tenancy by the entireties, § 273.30
- Transfers for consideration
  - Exclusion of transfers for full consideration, § 273.5, 273.20, 273.45

**FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd**

- Transfers for consideration—Cont'd
  - Partial consideration, § 270.10, 273.45
  - Reciprocal trusts, § 273.10, 273.20, 273.45
  - What constitutes consideration, § 273.45
    - Relinquishment of marital rights, § 273.45
    - Relinquishment of support rights, § 273.45
    - Support as consideration, § 270.10, 273.45
- Transfers includible in gross estate
  - Contemplation of death transfers, limited effect, § 273.5
  - Retained income trusts, § 273.10
  - Revocable trusts, § 233, 264.5, 273.20
  - Trusts taking effect at death, includible transfers, § 273.15
- Transfers subject to power to revoke or modify
  - Excepted powers, § 273.20
  - Excepted transfers, § 273.20
  - Exclusion of transfer for full consideration, § 273.20
  - Prior law, § 273.20
  - Reciprocal trusts, § 273.20
  - Relationship to other Code sections, § 272, 273.10, 273.20, 277
- Taxable powers
  - Affecting income enjoyment, § 273.10, 273.20
  - Over trust corpus, § 273.20
- Transfers taking effect at death
  - Contingent interests, § 273.15
  - Prior law, § 273.15
  - Requirements for taxability
    - 5 per cent reversionary interest, § 273.15
    - Survival of grantor, § 273.15
- Transfers with retained income
  - Discharge of support obligation, § 273.10
  - Excepted powers over income, § 273.10



## INDEX

### FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd

- Transfers with retained income
  - Cont'd
  - Excepted transfers, § 273.10
  - Prior law, § 273.10
  - Reciprocal trusts, § 273.10, 273.45
  - Relationship to other Code sections, § 272, 273.10, 273.20
- Taxable rights
  - Income retained by grantor, § 273.10
  - Power to designate others to enjoy income, § 273.10
  - Secondary life estate retained, § 273.10
- Trustee's liability, § 272.5, 276
  - Bar of
    - Equitable estoppel, § 272.5
    - Statute of limitations, transferee liability, § 265, 272.5
  - Filing of return, § 272.5
  - Liability as transferee, § 265, 272.5
  - Payment of tax
    - Apportionment, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40, 276
    - Limited to trust assets, § 272.5
    - Reimbursement rights, § 272.5
    - Transferee, § 265, 272.5
    - When personal, § 272.5
- Unified credit against tax, § 271.5, 276
- Unified transfer tax, § 271, 271.5
  - Relationship of federal estate tax to federal gift tax, § 271, 271.5, 272, 277
- Unincorporated business, valuation, § 274
- Valuation
  - Alternate
    - Election, § 274, 274.15
    - Income accrued during alternate valuation period, § 274.15
    - Interim sales or distributions, § 274.15
    - Lifetime transfers, sales of trust assets prior to death, § 274

### FEDERAL ESTATE TAX—Cont'd

- Valuation—Cont'd
  - Charitable gifts, § 275.5
    - Reduced by taxes or expenses, § 275.5
  - Closely held stock, § 274.5
  - Consideration in money's worth, § 273.45
  - Date of death, § 274
  - Fair market value
    - Blockage, securities, § 274
    - Discounted, § 274
    - Treasury regulations, § 274
    - Types of assets, § 274
  - Farms and closely held business real estate, § 274.10
  - Includible lifetime transfers, property sold prior to death, § 274
    - Income accumulated prior to death, § 273.5, 274
    - Inter vivos trust assets, § 274
  - Methods, § 274
  - Regulations, various types of assets, § 274
  - Vested rights, deferred compensation contracts, § 264.5, 273.25
- FEDERAL ESTATE TAXES**
  - Estate Taxes, generally, this index
- FEDERAL GIFT TAX**
  - See Gift Tax-Federal, this Index
- FEDERAL GIFT TAXES**
  - Gift Taxes, generally, this index
- FEDERAL GOVERNMENT**
  - See United States
- FEDERAL INCOME TAX**
  - See Income Tax—Federal
- FEDERAL INCOME TAXES**
  - Income Taxes, generally, this index
- FEDERAL REGULATIONS**
  - Conduct of trust business, national banks, § 134, 667
  - National banks
    - Accounts and accounting, § 134
    - Compensation, § 134, 975
    - Investments, § 667

**FEDERAL REGULATIONS**

—Cont'd

Trust indentures, § 250

**FEDERAL TAX LEGISLATION**

See Chapter 15, and Pocket Part Supplements

**FEDERAL TAX LIEN ACT OF 1966**

Payment of taxes, § 272.5, 277

**FEEDER ORGANIZATION**

Federal income tax, charitable trusts and foundations, § 270.5

**FEES**

Brokerage fees, sale of trustee's own property to trust, § 543(E)

Charitable trustees, § 391, 396

Charitable trust museum, admission fees, § 364

Compensation of trustee, § 975, 980

Costs, § 871, 975

Counsel fees, § 871

Federal estate tax, deduction, § 275.15

Federal income tax, deductions and allocations, § 266, 268.25, 269

Trustees, revocable trusts, § 231

**FEE SIMPLE ESTATES**

Alienation

Direct restraints, validity, § 220

Validity, disabling restraints, § 220

Beneficiaries' interest

Curtesy and dower, § 186

Nature of property interest, § 182

Creation of trusts, quantum of trustee's interest, § 144

**FEE TAIL ESTATES**

Beneficiaries' interests, § 182

**FEOFFMENT**

Creation of trusts, common law, § 201

**FEUDAL SYSTEM**

Origin of uses and trusts, § 2

**FIANCE**

Resulting trusts, fiance payor and grantee, § 459

**FICTIONAL CANCELLATION**

Indebtedness, bona fide purchase rule, § 889

**FICTIONAL TRUST**

Generally, § 471 et seq

**FICTITIOUS NAMES**

Business trusts, trade names, § 247M, 247N

**FIDEI COMMISSUM**

Civil law, § 9

Roman law, origin of uses and trusts, § 2

**FIDELITY BONDS**

See Bonds (Surety)

**FIDUCIARY INVESTMENT COMPANIES**

Investment of trust funds, § 677

**FIDUCIARY RELATIONSHIP**

Generally, § 481

Accounting, § 481

Administrators of estates, § 12

Agency, § 15

Assignments, § 25

Attorneys, breach of professional ethics, § 481

Bailment distinguished, § 11

Bondholders' protective committees, § 251

Breach of duty of loyalty, constructive trusts, § 484, 543 et seq

Co-beneficiaries, § 191

Conditions subsequent, grantor, § 35

Constructive trust, breach, § 481

Judicial sales, § 494, 543(C)

Contracts

Lack of, § 17

Sale of land, § 18

Contrasted with confidential relationship, § 482

Corporate directors and officers, § 16, 481, 481.1, 484

Corporate promoters, § 16, 481

Corporate stockholders, § 16, 481

Definitions, § 1, 481, 543 to 543(V)

Development of trust law, § 7

## INDEX

### FIDUCIARY RELATIONSHIP

#### —Cont'd

- Employee benefit trusts, § 255
- Standards, trustee, § 255, 270.20
- Trustees and agents, § 255, 270.20
- Equitable charge distinguished from trust, § 31
- Examples, § 481
- Executors and administrators, § 12
- Fair play, § 544
- Federal income tax, trustee giving notice of, § 265
- Good faith, § 544
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, § 481
- Joint venturers, § 36, 488
- Judicial sales, constructive trusts, § 494, 543(C)
- Land contracts, distinguished from trusts, § 18
- Loyalty
  - Breach, constructive trust, § 484, 543 et seq
  - Duty of fiduciary, § 543
- Majority to minority shareholders, § 481, 543
- Meaning and significance, § 1, 481
- Mortgagor and mortgagee, business and not fiduciary, § 29
- Partners, § 36, 481
- Pledgee, § 30
- Power of appointment, donee to prospective appointees, § 116
- Real estate brokers and salesmen, prospective buyers, § 481
- Shareholder and corporation, § 16, 481
- Stockholders, § 16, 481, 481.1
- Tenants in common and joint tenants, § 28
- Transactions between fiduciary and beneficiary, § 544
- Trust protectors, § 137
- Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 901, 912
  - Actual notice of one breach, later duties, § 910
  - Affecting trust law, § 7, 905
  - Bad faith, participation in breach of trust, § 909

### FIDUCIARY RELATIONSHIP

#### —Cont'd

- Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 901, 912
  - Cont'd
  - Bank cashing check from trustee to self, participation in breach of trust, § 907
  - Bank honoring checks on trust account in favor of third persons, participation in breach of trust, § 908
  - Bank permitting co-trustee to withdraw trust funds from bank account, participation in breach of trust, § 911
  - Creditor taking trust property in payment of personal debt of trustee, § 904
  - Participation in breach of trust, trustee depositing trust paper in personal bank account, § 906
  - Terms, participation in breach of trust, § 901

### FIDUCIARY SECURITY

#### TRANSFERS

- See Simplification of Fiduciary Security Transfers Act; Uniform Commercial Code
- Liability of registrar or transfer agent for participation in breach of trust, § 905
- Uniform Fiduciaries Act and other statutes limiting liability of transfer agents, § 905

### FIDUCIARY TAX RETURNS

- Generally, § 262, 265

### FINANCIAL INTEREST

- Beneficiary's need for, § 182, 871

### FINANCIAL STATEMENTS AND REPORTS

- Charitable trusts, income taxes, § 395
- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527

### FINES AND PENALTIES

- Breach of investment duty, § 701
- Breach of trust, § 861

**FINES AND PENALTIES—Cont'd**

- Business trusts, Blue Sky laws, § 247R
- Charitable trusts, § 270.5
- Co-trustee, tort liability, § 731
- Employee benefit trusts, prohibited transactions, § 270.20
- Estate taxes
  - Failure to file, § 272.5
  - Late filing, § 276
- Evasion of criminal statute, § 211
- Federal estate tax, § 272.5
- Federal income tax, § 265
  - Exempt organizations, failure to file information return, § 270.5
- Fiduciary tax returns, § 265
- Investments, bribery, § 684
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 861
- Termination, § 1002
- Trustees
  - Breach of trust, § 861
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543(A)
  - Removal, § 527
- Unlawful purposes, § 211

**FIRE**

- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15
- Victims, charitable trusts, beneficiaries, § 363

**FIRE DEPARTMENTS**

- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

**FIRE INSURANCE**

- Apportionment, principal and income, § 803, 821
- Buildings, mortgage loan, § 674
- Expenses, allocation, § 803
- Investments, business buildings, § 674
- Premiums, allocation, principal and income, § 803
- Principal and income
  - Allocation of proceeds, § 821
- Proceeds, constructive trust, § 476
- Vendor and purchaser, ownership of proceeds, § 18

**FIREMEN**

- Charitable trusts
  - Source of funds, dues and assessments, § 367

**FIRE PATROL**

- Charitable trusts
  - Governmental benefit, § 378

**FIRES**

- Federal estate tax, loss deductions, § 275.15
- Victims, public subscription, § 362

**FIRST AID**

- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

**FISCAL YEAR**

- Estates, income taxes, § 231
- Federal income tax return, § 265, 268.5, 268.25, 269
- Fiduciary tax returns, § 265
- Living trusts, income taxes, § 231
- Probate estates, income taxes, § 233

**FISH AND GAME**

- Charitable trusts, § 379

**FIVE-YEAR THROW-BACK RULE**

- See also Income Tax—Federal, this Index
- Federal income tax, distributions of accumulated income, § 267.5

**FLAGS**

- Charitable trusts, patriotic purposes, § 378

**FLOODS**

- Victims, public subscription, § 362

**FLOOD VICTIMS**

- Charitable trusts
  - Beneficiaries, § 363

**FLORIDA**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 625

**FLOWER BONDS**

- See Federal Estate Tax

## INDEX

### FLOWERS

- Cemetery trusts, § 377
- Charitable trusts, governmental benefits, § 378
- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

### FOLLOWING TRUST FUNDS

- See Tracing Trust Funds, post, this Index

### FOOD

- Animals, beneficiaries, § 165
- Charitable trusts, poverty, § 373

### FORCE

- See Duress and Coercion

### FORCIBLE ENTRY AND UNLAWFUL DETAINER

- Parties, breach of trust, § 869

### FORECLOSURE

- Bondholders' protective committees, § 251
- Breach of trust, participation, § 901
- Constructive trusts, repudiation of promise to hold for another, § 494
- Judgment liens, beneficiary's remedy, § 865
- Mortgages
  - Apportionment of proceeds, § 825
  - Beneficiaries
    - Beneficiaries' interest, statutory provisions, § 184
    - Suit by, § 869
  - Principal and income, apportionment, § 825
  - Redemption, resulting trust, § 455
  - Surplus funds, § 29
  - Termination of trust, § 995
  - Trustee buying at forced sale, § 543(C)
  - Trustee buying at own sale, § 543(A)
- Principal and income, apportionment, § 825
- Promise to hold for another, repudiation, constructive trust, § 494

### FORECLOSURE—Cont'd

- Relative's repudiation of promise to hold for another, constructive trust, § 494
- Resulting trusts, mortgages, redemption, § 455
- Surplus funds, mortgages, § 29
- Termination of trust, § 995
- Title to property, bona fide purchasers, § 885
- Trustees
  - Buying at sale forced by third parties, § 543(C)
  - Lending own funds to trust, § 543(L)
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543(A)

### FOREIGN ATTACHMENT

- Compared with trust, § 38
- Creditors
  - Beneficiary, § 12
  - Reaching beneficiary's interest, § 193
  - Trustee, § 146
- Interest of beneficiary, § 193
- Spendthrift trusts, § 227

### FOREIGN BANKS

- Capacity to act as trustee, § 132
- Investment advisory services, § 132

### FOREIGN BUSINESS TRUSTS

- Generally, § 247

### FOREIGN CHARITIES

- Gift to
  - Federal estate tax, § 275.5
  - Federal gift tax, § 283

### FOREIGN CORPORATIONS

- Capacity to act as local trustee, § 125, 132, 295
- Georgia statute, limited reciprocity, § 132 22
- Mississippi statute, reciprocity requirement, § 132 20
- Missouri statute, reciprocity, § 20, 132
- Capacity to hold title as trustee, § 125
- Charitable trustees
  - Qualifications, § 328

**FOREIGN CORPORATIONS**

—Cont'd

- Charitable trustees—Cont'd
  - Statutory restrictions, corporate trustees, § 327
- Conditions to acting as local testamentary trustee, § 32, 132 26
- Jurisdiction, removal of trustee, § 523
- Living trusts, application of law, § 231
- Local trustee, § 132
- Powers and duties as trustee, § 132
- Removal of trustee, jurisdiction, § 523
- Statutes governing, § 132
- Substitution, incapacity to serve, § 132
- Testamentary trustees, § 132
- Title to property
  - Capacity, § 125
  - Charitable trusts, § 327
- Trustees, § 132
  - Charitable trusts, § 327, 328
  - Qualifications, § 328
  - Statutory restrictions, corporate trustees, § 327
  - Living trusts, § 132
  - Removal from office, jurisdiction, § 523
  - Testamentary trusts, § 132
- Uniform Probate Code provisions, § 132, 295

**FOREIGN COUNTRIES**

- See also International Estate Planning, this Index
- Absence, trustees, grounds for removal, § 527
- Aliens
  - Beneficiaries, § 168
  - Federal taxation, § 10
  - Enemy aliens
    - Interest under trust, § 168
    - Termination of trust, confiscation, § 995
  - Nature of beneficiary's interest, statutory declaration, § 184

**FOREIGN COUNTRIES—Cont'd**

- Aliens—Cont'd
  - Removal as trustee
    - Notice, § 523
    - Time, § 526
  - Resulting trusts, purchase-money, § 463
  - As beneficiary, § 168
  - Bonds, trust investments, § 672
  - Charitable trusts
    - Beneficiaries, § 365
    - Cy pres, § 442
    - Charitable trusts, beneficiaries, § 365
  - Civil law systems, § 7, 9
  - Community property systems, § 9, 10
  - Co-trustees, resident acting as to local property without consent of foreign trustee, § 554
  - Federal estate tax, credit for foreign death taxes, § 276
  - Forced heirship rules, civil law, § 9, 10
  - Investments
    - Bonds, § 672
    - Foreign mortgages, § 673
  - Islamic law, § 9, 10
  - Memorials, charitable tax deductions, § 369
  - Real estate
    - Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273
  - Recognition of trust, § 7, 9
  - Recognition of trusts, § 9
  - Transfer taxes, § 10
  - Trustees
    - Absence, grounds for removal, § 527
    - Resignation, § 515
  - Trust payments to residents of communist countries, § 814
  - Trust substitutes, § 9
  - United States citizen, governing laws, § 9, 10

**FOREIGN CREDIT**

- Purchase, trust distinguished, § 21

**FOREIGN DEATH TAXES**

- Estate taxes, credits, § 272

## INDEX

### FOREIGN FIDUCIARIES

- See also Foreign Corporations;  
Foreign Trustees
- Multistate trusts, capacity, § 291, 295

### FOREIGN STATES

- Business trusts
  - Service of process, § 247N
- Conflict of laws, estate planning, § 301
- Investments in mortgages, out of state realty, § 674
- Jurisdiction, § 870
- Multistate trusts, construction and administration, § 8, ch. 16
- Transfers of trust situs, remedies of beneficiaries, § 861
- Trustees, removal from office, jurisdiction, § 523

### FOREIGN TRUST COMPANIES

- See also Foreign Corporations
- Capacity to act as trustee, § 132, 295
- Investment advisory services, § 132

### FOREIGN TRUSTEES

- See also Foreign Corporations;  
Foreign Trusts; International Estate Planning
- Agent for service of process, § 132, 151
- Bond or security, § 151
- Deposit in lieu of bond, § 151

### FOREIGN TRUSTS

- See also International Estate Planning
- Federal income tax
  - Beneficiaries
    - Deductions, § 10
    - Income subject to tax, § 10
    - Nonresident alien beneficiary, § 10
    - United States resident as beneficiary, § 10
  - Definition, § 10
  - Distributions
    - Accumulation, § 10
    - Current income, § 10

### FOREIGN TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Federal income tax—Cont'd
  - Income
    - Receipts subject to United States tax, § 10
    - Treatment, § 10
  - Income taxes
    - States, § 285
      - Accumulations, § 287
    - International estate planning, § 9, 10
    - Letters of office, § 151
    - Recognition under civil law systems, § 9, 10
    - Registration, trust sections under Uniform Probate Code, § 7
    - Situs, § 10
    - United States tax rules, § 9, 10

### FOREIGN WILLS

- International estate planning, § 9, 10

### FOREST PRESERVES

- Gifts, tax exemption, § 369

### FORESTS AND FORESTRY

- Depletion allowance, receipts from sales, § 827

### FORFEITURE RESTRAINTS

- Restraints on alienation, validity, § 220

### FORFEITURES

- Alienation
  - Direct restraints, § 220
  - Suspension of power, statutes, § 219
- Beneficiaries, § 181
- Beneficiary's interest, § 181
  - Contest of trust, § 181
  - In rem rights, § 183
- Charitable gifts, conditions subsequent, § 324
- Charitable trusts, right of entry for conditions broken, § 420
- Compensation, of trustee
  - Breach of trust, § 861
  - Failure to account, § 980
- Conditions subsequent, § 35, 420
  - Charitable gifts, § 324
  - Charitable trust or condition, § 324



**FORFEITURES—Cont'd**

- Life estates, alienation, § 220
- Life estates, direct restraints on alienation, § 220
- Origin of uses and trusts, § 2
- Prevention, repairs to trust property, § 582
- Restraints on alienation, § 220
- Resulting trust, § 468
- Resulting trusts, § 468
- Resulting trusts, failure of express trust, § 468
- Trustee's compensation, § 861, 980
- Failure to account, § 980

**FORGERY**

- Constructive trusts, § 477
- Distributions, payment, § 814
- Trust instrument, § 42

**FORMALITIES**

- See also Statute of Frauds; Wills Acts
- Conflict of laws, dispositions of property, § 291
- Dispositions of property, multistate trusts, § 291
- Testamentary, when required as to living trust, § 104
- Testamentary trusts, § 101
- Transfer of property interests to trustee, § 142
- Trust and contract, distinctions, § 17
- Wills, statutes, § 101

**FORMAL TITLE DOCTRINE**

- Church property disputes, § 399

**FORM OF PAYMENTS**

- Cash or in kind, § 814, 1010
- Distributions to beneficiaries, § 814
- On termination of trust, § 1010

**FORMS**

- See Forms volumes, Index to Forms Volumes

**FORMULA**

- Subject-matter of trust, § 112

**FORWARDING BANKS**

- Collection of commercial paper, § 23

**FOUNDATIONS**

- See also Charitable Foundations; Charitable Gifts; Charitable Trusts
- Advantages to use, § 264.25, 330
- Alteration, methods of administration, § 393
- Charitable Foundations, generally, this index
- Deviation, administrative provisions, § 394
- Exemption, federal income tax, § 264.25, 270.5, 330
- Features, charitable foundation, § 330
- Gifts to, deductions, § 264.25, 275.5, 283
- Private, federal tax rules, § 264.25, 270.5
- Investment income, federal income tax rate, § 264.25, 270.5
- Settlor directing conveyance to, § 391
- Trust or corporation, § 330

**FOUNTAINS**

- Charitable trusts, governmental benefits, § 378
- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

**FOX HUNTING**

- Promotion of, honorary trust, § 166

**FRACTIONAL INTEREST**

- Federal estate tax, marital deduction, § 275.10
- Subject-matter of trust, § 111

**FRACTIONAL SHARE FORMULA**

- Estate taxes, marital deduction, § 275.10

**FRANCE**

- Transfer taxes, § 10

**FRANCHISES**

- Principal and income, wasting property, § 827

**FRATERNAL ORGANIZATIONS**

- Beneficiaries, § 167

## INDEX

### FRATERNAL ORGANIZATIONS

#### —Cont'd

- Charitable and noncharitable purposes, § 379
- Charitable gifts, income tax deductions, § 264.25
- Charitable trusts
  - Beneficiaries, § 365
  - Lodge members, class characteristics, § 365
  - Private clubs, § 379
  - Public policy, § 361

### FRATERNITIES

- Beneficiaries of trusts, § 167

### FRAUD

- See also Constructive Trusts
- Generally, § 211
- Agents and agency, breach of trust, notice to principal, § 912
- Antenuptial agreement, § 211
- Bankruptcy, trustees, § 947
- Barring of remedies, estoppel, § 944
- Beneficiaries
  - Co-beneficiaries, breach of trust, § 191
  - Estoppel by misrepresentation, § 944
- Beneficiary's interest, successive assignees, priorities, § 195
- Breach of trust
  - Agents and agency, notice to principal, § 912
  - Bankruptcy, § 947
  - Collateral estoppel, barring of remedies, § 956
  - Damages, § 863
    - Sureties and suretyship, liability, § 864
  - Limitation of actions, § 950
  - Release, § 943
- Breach of trust, co-beneficiary, § 191
- Charitable trusts
  - Creation, § 323
  - Creation, invalidation, § 323
  - Power of trustees, § 394
  - Successors of settlor, power to attack validity, § 417

### FRAUD—Cont'd

- Collateral estoppel, breach of trust, barring of remedies, § 956
- Community property settlement, § 26
- Compensation
  - Extravagant rate, § 976
  - Forfeiture, § 980
- Compound interest, damages, § 863
- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Consent to revocation, § 999
- Constructive notice, passive co-trustee, § 585
- Constructive trust
  - Basis for imposition, § 471, 473
  - Beneficiary of oral trusts, § 496
  - Creditors, § 475
  - Gift by will on informal trust, § 498
  - Spouse, § 475
- Constructive trusts, § 451
- Contracts, sales of trust property, remedies, § 746
- Conveyance in return for promise to support, failure as, § 19
- Corporate directors dealing with stockholders, § 16, 481
- Creation of trust, § 44
  - Ground for trust rescission, § 997
  - Setting aside, § 42
- Creditors, constructive trusts, § 475
- Creditors, living trusts, § 233
- Creditors of beneficiary
  - Transfer of beneficiary's interest, § 188
- Creditors of settlor, § 211, 233, 475
  - Unlawful purposes, § 211
- Estoppel, barring of remedies, § 944
- Exemplary damages, breach of trust, § 862
- Exercise of imperative power of appointment, § 116
- Federal estate tax, § 272.5
- Federal income tax, § 265
- Fiduciary tax returns, fines and penalties, § 265
- Gift by will on informal trust, constructive trust, § 498

**FRAUD—Cont'd**

- Husband and wife, Totten trusts, § 47, 211
- Illegal trust
  - Fraud on creditors, § 211, 475
  - Fraud on spouse, § 47, 211, 233, 475
- Imperative powers of appointment, exercise, § 116
- Indebtedness, release, bankruptcy, § 947
- Interest, compound interest on damages, § 863
- Investments, consent of beneficiaries, § 689
- Investment trusts, § 248
- Joint bank accounts, transfer of funds on death, § 47
- Joint tenancy, weight and sufficiency of evidence, § 47
- Limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 950
- Origin of uses and trusts, § 2
- Personal life insurance trusts, creditors, § 243
- Presumed where confidential relationship, § 471
- Promise to support, conveyance in return for, § 19
- Punitive damages, breach of trust, § 862
- Purchase-money resulting trust, § 463
- Purpose of trust
  - Fraud on creditors, § 211
  - Constructive trust, § 475
  - Illusory trust, spousal rights, § 211
- Ratification, breach of trust, § 942
- Release, breach of trust, § 943
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 861
- Removal of trustee, § 527
- Rescission, § 997
- Resulting trusts, illegal intent, § 463
- Revocable trusts, statutory share of surviving spouse, § 233
- Revocation, consent, § 999
- Settlement, community property, § 26
- Settlor creating spendthrift trust for self, § 223

**FRAUD—Cont'd**

- Silence, barring of remedies, estoppel, § 944
  - Spendthrift trusts, creation, § 223
  - Spendthrift trusts, creation for settlor, § 223
  - Successors of settlor, collateral attack, § 417
  - Support, conveyance in return for promise, § 19
  - Surviving spouse, § 211, 233
  - Tenant in common, § 28
  - Testamentary trustor, § 101
  - Title to property, constructive trusts, limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 953
  - Tolling Statute of Limitations, § 951
  - Totten trusts, spouse, § 47, 211
  - Trustee
    - Breach of trust, exemplary damages, § 862
    - Compound interest on damages, § 863
    - Release of indebtedness, bankruptcy, § 947
    - Rights of creditors, § 146
  - Trustees, § 861
    - Dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
    - Duty of loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
    - Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
    - Grounds for removal, § 527
    - Presumptions, § 543(A)
- FRAUDS, STATUTE OF**
- See also Statute of Frauds
  - Beneficiaries
    - Assignment of interests, § 190
    - Identification, § 161
  - Business trusts, transfer of shares, § 247(O)
  - Characterization, § 293
  - Charitable gifts, passive trusts, § 206
  - Constructive trusts, § 471, 472, 487, 488, 495, 497
  - Creation of trust, marriage as consideration, § 203
  - Creation of Trusts, this index

## INDEX

### **FRAUDS, STATUTE OF—Cont'd**

- Delivery of trust instrument, § 147
- Gifts, incomplete gifts, § 205
- Parol trusts, § 64
- Passive trusts, creditors remedies, § 193
- Purchase money resulting trusts, relinquishment to trustee by parol, § 466
- Recording trust instrument, § 149
- Resulting trusts, § 452
  - Application of law, § 455
  - Express agreement, § 461, 462
  - Failure of express trust, § 468
  - Surplus res, § 469
  - Third parties, § 462
- Spouses, gifts, § 459

### **FRAUDULENT CONVEYANCES**

- Generally, § 211
- Beneficiaries' interest, bona fide purchasers, in rem rights, § 183
- Charitable trusts
  - Administration, § 391
  - Injunction, § 415
- Constructive Trusts, generally, this index
- Contract distinguished from trust, § 17
- Disclaimer, setting aside, § 171
- Elective share of surviving spouse, § 211
- Evasion of duties, § 211
- Illegal trusts
  - Settlor's creditors, § 211
  - Settlor's spouse, § 211
- Personal life insurance trusts, creditors, § 243
- Power of appointment, § 233
- Powers of appointment, donee's creditors, § 233
- Purchase money resulting trusts, § 463
- Uniform Act, illegality of trust purpose, § 211

### **FRIENDLINESS**

- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527

### **FRIENDS**

- Confidential relationship, constructive trusts, § 482
- Indefinite beneficiaries, § 161
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
- Spendthrift trusts, protective estates, § 222

### **FUGITIVES FROM JUSTICE**

- Trustees, removal from office, § 523

### **FULL FAITH AND CREDIT**

- Judgments, § 292

### **FUNCTIONS OF TRUSTS**

- Alimony and separate maintenance, § 234, 270.10
- Annuity trusts, § 234
- Avoidance, burdens of property management, § 231
- Business, continuation of, § 571
- Business life insurance trusts, § 253
- Business trusts, § 247
- Charitable trusts, § 245, 264.25, 361, 379
- Court-created trusts, § 246
- Creditors
  - Payment, § 250
  - Security, § 250
- Discretionary trusts, § 228, 264.10, 811
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255
- Estate and tax planning, § 231, 235, 264, 264.25
- Family trusts, § 233, 235, 264, 264.20
- Gifts of principal, § 233
- Gift tax exclusion trusts, § 234
- Insolvency, liquidation of assets, § 254
- Insurance trusts
  - Business, § 253
  - Personal, § 235, 244
- Investment trusts, § 248
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234
- Liquidation of assets of insolvent, § 254
- Living trusts, § 231, 235
- Long-term irrevocable trusts, § 234

**FUNCTIONS OF TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Management of property
  - For married women, § 232
  - For settlor, § 231
  - For third persons, § 233, 235
- Married women, § 232, 234
- Miscellaneous family objectives, § 231, 235, 264, 264.20
- Payment of creditors, § 250
- Personal trusts, § 231, 244
- Public trusts, § 246
- Real estate, § 249
  - Investment and land trusts, § 248, 249, 270.30, 270.35
  - Operation and sale, § 249
- Real estate investment trusts, § 248
- Revocable trusts, § 233, 264.5
- Security for creditors, § 250
- Separation agreements, spouses, § 234
- Statutory and court-created trusts, § 246
- Support trusts, § 229, 268.15, 811
- Taxation, minimizing, § 261, 287
- Various functions, § 231, 255
- Voting trusts, corporate stock, § 252

**FUNDING REQUIREMENTS**

- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20
- Marital deduction trusts, § 275.10

**FUNDS**

- See Sinking Funds

**FUNERAL EXPENSES**

- Beneficiary's, payment, § 164, 377, 811
- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275, 275.15
- Federal estate tax deductions, § 275.15
- Grave marker or monument, § 377
- Support, income payments, § 811
- Totten trusts, death of donor, § 47

**FUNGIBLE GOODS**

- Burden of proof, § 923
- Subject-matter of trust, § 111

**FUNGIBLE GOODS—Cont'd**

- Tracing trust funds, § 923
  - Burden of proof, § 923
  - Cash and commercial paper, § 924

**FUTURE COMPENSATION**

- Resignation of trustee, § 515

**FUTURE CONTINGENCY**

- Distributions, reserves withheld, § 814
- Expenses, reserves, § 810

**FUTURE CORPORATION**

- Beneficiary of trust, § 163
- Trust for unincorporated association, § 167

**FUTURE GOODS**

- Equitable liens, § 32

**FUTURE INTERESTS**

- See also Beneficiaries' Interests, this Index
- Accumulations of income, § 215, 217
- Alienation, suspension of power, § 219
- Beneficiaries
  - Contingent interests, § 182
  - Disclaimer, written instrument, § 171
  - Living trust, § 104
  - Vested interests, § 182
- Beneficiary's interest, § 181, 182
- Charitable trusts, § 343
  - Source of funds, § 367
  - Vesting of contingent interests, § 341 et seq
- Children and minors, gift taxes, § 279
- Class gifts, time of closing, § 182
- Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273
- Federal gift tax
  - Annual exclusions, § 279, 279.5
  - Filing returns, § 279
  - Husband and wife, splitting gifts, § 281
- Gifts, one charity to another at remote date, § 346
- Gift taxes, § 277
  - Exclusions, § 279
- Insurance trusts, § 242

## INDEX

### **FUTURE INTERESTS—Cont'd**

- Inter vivos trusts, § 104
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Perpetuities, Rule against, application, § 213
  - Business trusts, § 247P
- Personal life insurance trusts, § 242
- Personal property, perpetuities, § 213
- Purchase money resulting trusts, § 454
- Restrictive property rules
  - Charitable trusts, § 341 et seq.
  - Private trusts, § 213 et seq.
- State estate taxes, § 286
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112, 113, 182
- Suspension of power of alienation, § 219
- Taxation, state
  - Gift taxes, § 286
  - Inheritance or estate taxes, § 286

### **FUTURE LEASES**

- Statutes, § 787, 794
- Validity, § 794

### **FUTURE PERSONS**

- Beneficiaries, § 163

### **FUTURE PROFITS**

- Debt payable from identified fund, § 19
- Subject-matter of trust, § 113

### **FUTURE REVOCATION**

- Acceleration, § 1001

### **FUTURE TRUSTS**

- Charitable trusts, § 343, 344
- Creation, § 203
- Creation, promises, § 202, 203
- Gift by will to trustee under trust to be established, § 106
- Intent to create, § 45
- Proceeds from land, § 66
- Promises to create, § 202, 203
- Statute of Frauds, satisfying, § 82

### **GAMBLING**

- Bona fide purchasers, consideration, § 887

### **GAMBLING—Cont'd**

- Consideration, bona fide purchasers, § 887
- Tracing trust funds, § 921
- Insurance, § 925
- Losses, § 921

### **GAME REFUGES**

- Charitable trusts, § 379

### **GARDENS**

- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Governmental purposes, § 378

### **GARNISHMENT**

- Banks and banking, setoff, § 21
- Beneficiary's interest, § 193
- Creditors
  - Beneficiary, § 193
  - Trustee, § 146
- Employee benefit funds, § 222, 255
  - Support obligations, § 224, 255
- Failed spendthrift trusts, § 227
- Husband and wife joint account, husband contributing all of funds, § 47
- Joint bank accounts, § 47
- Spendthrift trusts, § 227
  - Creditor's rights and remedies, § 227
- Trustee process, § 38
- Trust property, creditors of trustee, § 146

### **GAS**

- See Oil and Gas

### **GENDER DISCRIMINATION**

- Charitable trusts, public policy, § 361
- Gifts, restrictions, § 211

### **GENERAL ASSEMBLY**

- See Legislature

### **GENERAL DEPOSITS**

- Meaning and effect, § 21

### **GENERAL INTENT**

- Charitable gifts, cy pres application, § 436

**GENERAL POWER OF APPOINTMENT**

Generally, § 233

**GENERAL POWERS**

See also Powers of Appointment;  
Powers of Trustees  
Trustees, § 551 et seq

**GENERATION SKIPPING TAX—FEDERAL**

Generally, § 271.15, 284, 284.30  
Coordination with federal estate tax, § 284.25  
Coordination with federal gift tax, § 284.25

**GENERATION SKIPPING TRANSFERS**

Generally, § 271.15  
Analysis, § 284, 284.30  
Modification of exempt trusts, § 284.50  
Severance of exempt trusts, § 284.50

**GENERATION SKIPPING TRANSFER TAX**

Generally, § 10, 284 et seq.  
Direct gift to skip person, § 284.20  
Distributions, taxable distribution, § 284.30  
Effective date, § 284.50  
Estate planning, § 264.20, 284.55  
Exclusions, § 284.40  
Exemptions, § 284.40, 284.45  
Federal regulations, § 262  
Filing, duties of trustee, § 265  
Gift taxes, § 277, 284  
Grantor annuity and income trust, § 264.10  
Interest, § 284.10  
Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 264.10  
Insurance, § 235  
Multiple skips, § 284.35  
Rate, determination, § 284.45  
Termination of taxable event, § 284.25  
Transferor, gift taxes, § 284.15  
Unified transfer tax system, § 271

**GENEROSITY**

As charitable trust purpose, § 379

**GEORGIA**

Generally, § 212  
Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974  
Investment statutes, § 626  
Trustees compensation, § 975

**GERMANIC LAW**

Origin of uses and trusts, § 2

**GERMANY**

Transfer taxes, § 10

**GIFTS**

Aged persons to beneficiaries, fair play rule, § 544  
Alienation of property, duration of trust, § 218  
Amendment of trust, gift over following termination, § 103  
Assignments, partial assignment of chose, § 25  
Attorney from client, § 544  
Beneficiary's interest, § 188  
Beneficiary to trustee  
Constructive trust, § 544  
Interest of beneficiary, § 188  
Bona fide purchasers, § 887  
Charitable Contributions, generally, this index  
Charitable foundations, tax advantages, § 330  
Class gifts, perpetuities, § 214  
Confidential relationship, validity, § 544  
Consideration, completion of gift, § 204  
Constructive trusts, dealings between trustee and beneficiary, § 544  
Creation of trust  
Transfer of property to trustee, § 142  
Creation of trusts, § 204  
Custodians, Uniform Gifts to Minors Act, § 15, 233, 264.10  
Direct restraints on alienation, validity, § 220  
Disposition of property, § 231



## INDEX

### GIFTS—Cont'd

- Estate planning
  - Charitable, § 245, 264.25
  - Lifetime, § 231, 235, 264.5, 264.15, 264.25, 277, 283
  - Testamentary, § 264.20
  - Uses of trusts, § 233, 235, 264.5, 264.25
- Estate taxes, marital deduction, § 275.10
- Federal estate tax
  - Deductions, charitable, § 275.15
  - Gift transfers subject to, § 264.10, 264.20, 273.5, 273.20, 273.35, 273.40
- Federal gift tax
  - Deductions, § 280, 283
  - Exempt transfers, § 278
  - Includible gifts, § 278
  - Indirectly made, § 278
- Future trust income, accumulations, § 217
- Gender restrictions, § 211
- Implied gift
  - Beneficial interest, § 182
  - Imperative powers of appointment, default, § 116
  - Interest of trustee, § 141
- Incomplete gift not a declaration of trust, § 202, 205
- Incomplete gift of legal interest, § 46, 205
- Incomplete gifts, § 205
- Interest of beneficiary, § 188
- Joint checking and savings accounts, creation, presumption, § 47
- Joint tenancy, estate taxes, § 273.30
- Legal interest, creation of trusts, § 205
- Life tenant with, power of sale, § 27
- Living trusts, comparison, § 231
- Minors, Uniform Act, § 15
- Nursing homes, undue influence, § 482
- Parent and child, resulting trusts, § 460
- Partial assignments, choses in action, § 25

### GIFTS—Cont'd

- Presumption of gift, husband-payor placing title in wife's name, § 459
  - Property, valuation, § 277
  - Purchase Money Resulting Trusts, this index
  - Refusal to accept, federal gift tax, § 278
  - Revocable trusts, reduction of tax liability, § 233
  - Spouses, presumptions, § 459
  - State gift taxes, § 286
  - Testamentary gifts to charity, statutes, § 291, 326
  - Trustee accepting, constructive trust, § 543(P)
  - Trustees
    - Acceptance of gift from one with whom trust business is conducted, § 543(P)
    - Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
  - Trustee's compensation, gift in lieu of, § 976
  - Types of property, valuation for federal gift tax purposes, § 277
  - Uniform Gifts to Minors Act, custodians, § 15, 233, 264.10
  - United States savings bonds, § 278
  - Valuation, estate taxes, § 274
- ### GIFTS CAUSA MORTIS
- Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273.5
  - Federal estate tax, § 273.5
  - Life estates, transfer within three years of death while retaining life estate, income taxes, § 273.10
  - Power of appointment, estate taxes, § 273.35
- ### GIFT TAXES
- Generally, § 277 et seq.
  - Alimony trusts, § 270.10
  - Charitable contributions, deductions, § 283
  - Charitable lead trusts, § 264.25
  - Charitable trusts, § 264.25
    - Exemptions, § 361, 401

**GIFT TAXES—Cont'd**

- Conditionally revocable trusts, § 233
- Deductions, charitable gifts, § 283
- Disclaimers, § 278.5
- Discretionary trusts, § 264.10
- Donor retaining interest in property, § 278
- Estate planning, § 277 et seq.
- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15
- Exclusions, § 277, 279
  - Present and future interests, § 279
  - Qualifications, § 279.5
- Exemptions. Tax Exemptions, this index
- Filing returns, § 277
  - Duties of trustee, § 265
- Generation skipping transfers, § 284
- Gift Taxes—State, this index
- Interest free loans, § 278
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 264.10
  - Conversion, § 233
- Joint tenancy, § 278
- Life insurance trusts, § 264.15
- Limitation of actions, § 276.7
- Loans, § 278
- Local law, application, § 263
- Long term trusts, exclusion, § 234
- Marital deduction, § 280
- Nonresident alien, tax rate, § 271.5
- Payment, § 277
- Personal life insurance trusts, § 241
- Power of appointment, § 282
- Qualified disclaimer, § 278.5
  - Powers of appointment, § 278.5, 282
- Rates, § 271.5
- Remainders, this index
- Retained interest by donor, § 278
- Retirement and pensions, § 264.7
- Reversions, this index
- Revocable trusts, creation, § 264.5
- Split gift provisions, § 277
- Spouses, this index
- State taxes. Gift Taxes—State, this index
- Testamentary trusts, § 264.20
- Unified credit, § 277
- Unified transfer taxes, § 271

**GIFT TAXES—STATE**

- Generally, § 285, 286
- Classes of donees, rates and exemptions, § 286
- Classification of statutes, § 286
- Common statutory features, § 286
- Deductions and credits, § 286
- Exclusion, § 286
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 264.10, 286
- Multistate trusts, § 300
- Rates and exemptions, § 286
- Statutes following federal law, § 286

**GIFT TAX EXCLUSION TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 234, 264.10
- Federal gift tax, § 279, 279.5

**GIFT TAX—FEDERAL**

- Additions to tax, delinquent payment, § 277
- Aliens, § 10, 277
  - Charitable gifts, § 283
- Amount
  - Annual exclusion, § 279
  - Credit against estate tax, prior law, § 271.5, 276
- Annual exclusion
  - Assignment of insurance, § 279
  - Estate planning, § 234, 264.10, 279, 279.5
  - Minors, gifts of future interests, § 279, 279.5
  - Nonqualifying future interests
    - Discretionary trusts, § 264.10, 279
    - Gifts in trust, § 264.10, 279
    - Insurance trusts, § 235, 264.15, 279
    - Payments of insurance premiums, § 235, 264.15, 279
    - Trusts for minors, § 279.5
- Present interests
  - Assignment of insurance, § 279
  - Irrevocable trusts, § 264.10, 264.15, 279.5
  - Qualifying insurance trusts, § 235, 264.15, 279

INDEX

**GIFT TAX—FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Annual exclusion—Cont'd
  - Present interests—Cont'd
    - Qualifying trusts for minors,  
§ 234, 264.10, 279, 279.5
    - Requirements
      - Income interest, § 279, 279.5
      - Interest in trust principal,  
§ 279, 279.5
      - Trust transfers, § 279, 279.5
    - Relation to marital deduction,  
§ 280
  - Annuity trusts, § 234, 278
  - Antenuptial agreement, relinquish-  
ment of marital rights, § 278
  - Ascertainable interest, charitable gift,  
prior law, § 283
  - Assessments, limitation period, § 277
  - Bargain sales, § 264.25, 278
  - Basis of gift property, § 284
    - Generally, § 284
    - Beneficiary, § 284
    - Holding period, § 284
    - Included in gross estate, § 264.5,  
271, 273.5, 273.20, 284
    - Incomplete gift, § 284
    - Increased by gift tax paid, § 284
    - Irrevocable trust, § 264.10, 284
    - Trustee as donee, § 284
  - Beneficiary, § 279
    - Partial disclaimer, § 171
  - Charitable deduction
    - Limit on deductible amount, § 283
    - Requisite enjoyment, prior law,  
§ 283
    - Severable interest, prior law, § 283
    - Tax-exempt donee, § 283
    - Trusts for private and charitable  
purposes, § 245, 264.25, 283
  - Charitable foundations, § 283, 330
  - Charitable gifts, § 245, 264.25, 283
    - Income interests, § 283
    - Outright, § 264.25, 283
    - Reducing taxable gifts, § 264.25
    - Remainder interests, § 283
    - Returns, § 277, 283
    - Two-year charitable trust, prior  
law, § 264.25, 268.10

**GIFT TAX—FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Charitable transfers, Tax Reform Act  
of 1969, § 283
- Charitable trusts, § 245, 264.25,  
270.5, 283
  - Tax exemption, § 283
  - Two-year charitable trusts, prior  
law, § 264.25
- Community property
  - Marital deduction, § 280
  - Transfers subject to tax, § 278
- Completed gifts, § 264.10, 278
- Computation of tax, § 277
  - Adjustment, gifts in prior years,  
§ 277
- Consent, husband and wife, § 281
- Consideration or partial consideration  
for transfer, § 278
  - Valuation of gift, § 277, 278
- Credit against estate tax, prior law,  
§ 276, 277
- Deductions
  - Charitable gifts, § 264.25, 283
  - Charitable remainder annuity trust,  
§ 283
  - Charitable remainder unitrusts,  
§ 283
  - Guaranteed annuity interests for  
charity, § 283
  - Marital, § 280
  - Pooled income fund, charitable  
deduction, § 283
  - Specific exemption, prior law,  
§ 277
- Disclaimers, § 171, 278
  - Gift transfers, § 278
  - Power of appointment, § 282
  - Refusal of gift, § 278
- Donee
  - When liable for payment, § 277
- Election, joint tenancy, real property,  
§ 278
- Estate and tax planning
  - Generally, § 277
  - Annual exclusion, § 277, 279,  
279.5, 280, 281
  - Charitable gifts, § 264.25, 283
  - Choice of gift property, § 234,  
264.10, 264.20, 264.25, 277

**GIFT TAX—FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Estate and tax planning—Cont'd
  - Disclaimer or renunciation, § 170, 172, 282
  - Donor-retained interests or powers, § 278
  - Gift splitting, husband and wife, § 281
  - Gifts qualifying for exclusion, § 234, 264.10, 268.10, 279, 279.5
  - Gifts to minors, § 234, 264.10, 279, 279.5
  - Gift tax rates, § 277
  - Insurance trusts, § 235, 264.15, 279
  - Irrevocable gifts, § 234, 264.10, 264.15, 264.25, 268.10, 268.15, 277, 278
  - Joint tenancy, § 278
  - Marital deduction, § 280
  - Powers of appointment, § 264.20, 282
  - Selection of gift property, § 264.25, 277, 283
  - Short term trusts, § 234, 264.10, 268.10, 277
  - Tax basis, § 264.10, 268.25, 277
  - Tax cost, gifts to charity, § 264.25
  - Trustee's discretionary powers, § 233, 234, 264.10, 279
  - Unified credit, § 277
- Exceptions, quarterly filing requirement, prior law, § 277
- Exempt from tax
  - Business transfers, § 278
  - Creation of certain joint tenancies, § 278
  - Employee benefit election, § 278
  - Transfer by minors, § 278
  - Transfers for consideration, § 278
- Filing date, return, § 277
- Future interests gifts, § 279
  - Annual exclusion
    - Discretionary trusts, § 264.10, 279
    - Gifts in trust, § 264.10, 279, 279.5

**GIFT TAX—FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Future interests gifts, § 279—Cont'd
  - Annual exclusion—Cont'd
    - Insurance trusts, § 235, 264.15, 279
    - Trusts for minors, § 264.10, 279, 279.5
  - Gifts, return required, § 279
- Generation skipping transfers
  - Federal tax notes, § 284, 284.30
  - Trusts, § 264.20, 284 et seq
- Gifts of
  - Less than entire interest, § 278
  - Remainder or reversion, § 278
- Gift splitting, donor and spouse, § 281
  - Consent, § 281
  - Joint and several liability, § 281
  - Returns, filing, § 281
  - Transfers to third parties, § 281
  - Transfer to spouse and third party, § 281
    - Ascertainable value, § 281
- Husband and wife
  - Annual exclusions, § 279, 281
  - Gift splitting, consent, § 281
  - Splitting gifts to third parties, § 281
- Income interests, gifts, § 264.25, 279
- Incomplete transfers, § 10, 264, 278
- Indirect transfers subject to, § 278
- Insurance
  - Annual exclusions, § 235, 264.15, 279
  - Assignment, § 235, 264.15, 278
  - Trusts, § 235, 264.15, 279
  - Valuation, § 277
- Interest, delinquent payment, § 277
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 278
  - Annual exclusion, § 234, 264.10, 264.15, 277, 279.5
  - Charitable, § 245, 264.10, 264.25, 268.10
  - Insurance, § 235, 264.15, 279
  - Minors, § 264.10, 279, 279.5
  - Short term, § 234, 264.10, 268.10
- Joint powers of appointment, § 282

INDEX

**GIFT TAX—FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Joint tenancy
  - Bank accounts, § 278
  - Marital deduction, § 280
  - Personal property, § 278
  - Real estate, § 278
  - Termination, § 278
  - United States savings bonds, § 278
- Liability for payment of tax
  - Donee, § 277
  - Donor, § 277
  - Husband and wife, split gifts, § 281
  - Trustee as transferee, § 265, 277
- Lien, failure to pay tax, § 277
- Limited interest, transfer, § 278
- Long-term irrevocable trusts, § 234, 278
- Marital deduction
  - Amount
    - Effect of annual exclusion, § 280
    - Reduction by nonqualified assets, § 280
  - Nondeductible interests given spouse
    - Not included in donor's gifts, § 280
    - Terminable interests, § 280
  - Qualified interests
    - Joint property, § 280
    - Power of appointment trust, § 280
    - Specific portion of property, § 280
    - Unlimited power to invade trust corpus, § 280
- Nonresident alien, § 10, 277
- Charitable gift, § 283
- Outright gifts to charity, § 264.25, 283
- Partial consideration for transfer, § 278
- Payment, § 277, 602
  - Due date, § 277
  - Failure to pay
    - Additions and interest, § 277
    - Liens, § 277

**GIFT TAX—FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Payment, § 277, 602—Cont'd
  - Failure to pay—Cont'd
    - Transferee liability, § 277
- Liability
  - Donee, § 277
  - Donor, § 277
  - Trustee as donee or transferee, § 277
- Limitations on assessment, § 265, 277
- Rates, § 277
- Postnuptial property settlement agreement, § 278
- Powers of appointment
  - Date created, § 282
  - Definition, § 233, 264.20, 273.35, 282
  - Disclaimer, § 282
  - Estate planning, § 233, 264.20, 273.35, 282
  - Excepted administrative powers, § 282
  - Joint powers, § 282
  - Lapse as taxable release, § 282
  - Marital deduction, § 280
  - Prior law, § 282
- Rates, § 277
- Recent legislation
  - § 277—and see Pocket Part
- Refusal of gift, disclaimer, § 278
- Release of power of appointment as lapse, § 282
  - Limited power to withdraw, exception, § 264.20, 282
  - Prior law, § 282
- Relinquishment of power as gift, § 278
- Remainder interests, gifts, § 264.20, 264.25, 278, 279
- Renunciation
  - Power of appointment, § 282
- Returns
  - Computation of tax, § 277
  - Filing date, § 277
  - Filing requirements, § 277
  - Specific lifetime exemption, prior law, § 277

**GIFT TAX—FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Returns—Cont'd
  - Splitting gift, spouses, time for filing consent, § 281
- Revocation power, relinquishment as gift, § 278, 1000
- Severable interest, charitable deduction, prior law, § 283
- Short term trusts, § 234, 264.10, 268.10
- Specific lifetime exemption, prior law, § 271, 281
- Split interest charitable trusts, § 264.25, 283
- Split-interest gifts, charitable deduction, § 283
- Splitting of gift, husband and wife, § 281
- Tables for computing, § 277
- Tax and estate planning, § 264.10, 264.15, 264.25, 277, 284.30
- Third parties, transfers, gift splitting by donor and spouse, § 281
- Transferee, liability for payment, § 277
- Transfers not subject to tax
  - Beneficiary election, qualified employee benefit trust, § 278
  - Business transactions, § 278
  - Certain disclaimers, § 278
  - Charitable, § 283
  - Discharge of support obligation, § 278
  - Exercise of special power of appointment, § 233, 264.20, 273.35, 282
  - Full consideration paid, § 278
  - Incomplete transfers
    - Grantor powers, § 278
    - Revocable trusts, § 264.5, 278
  - Marital property settlement agreement, § 278
  - Release or lapse of certain powers of appointment, § 282
  - Transfer by minor, § 278
  - Transfers for consideration, § 278
- Transfers subject to tax
  - Bargain sales, § 264.25, 278
  - Completed trust transfer, § 278

**GIFT TAX—FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Transfers subject to tax—Cont'd
  - Creation of joint tenancy, § 278
  - Donor's powers subject to ascertainable standard, § 278
  - Effect of trustee's discretionary power, § 278
  - Exercise of general power, § 264.20, 282
  - Gift not subject to reserved power in donor, § 278
  - Gift of income, § 278, 279
  - Release or lapse of power, § 264.20, 282
  - Relinquishment of reserved interest or power, § 264.10, 278
  - Remainder interests, § 264.25, 278, 279
  - Reserved power incapable of valuation, § 278
  - Transfers for partial consideration, § 278
  - Trustee's discretionary powers subject to standard, § 278
  - Where donor's reserved power or interest limited, § 278
- Trust corpus, discretionary payments, § 278
- Undivided interest, § 278
- Unified credit, estate and gift, § 271.5, 276, 277
- Unified transfer tax, estate and gift, § 271.5, 277
- Unpaid, deductible for federal estate tax purposes, § 275.15
- Valuation of gift property, § 277
  - Insurance, § 264.15, 277
  - Limited and undivided interests, § 277, 278
  - Remainders and reversions, § 277, 278, 283
  - Subject to indebtedness, § 277
  - Trust corpus interest, § 277, 278, 283
  - Trust for private and charitable purposes, § 283
  - Trust income interest, § 277, 278, 283

## INDEX

### **GIFT TAX—FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Valuation of gift property, § 277
- Cont'd
- Where interest or power retained by donor, § 277

### **GOING CONCERN VALUE**

- Valuation, estate taxes, § 274

### **GOOD FAITH**

- Breach of trust
  - Defenses, § 862, 863
  - Limitation of actions, § 955
  - Participation in, § 909
  - Third parties, limitation of actions, § 955
- Corporate officers and directors, § 481.1
- Corporate promoters, § 16
- Disloyalty, good faith no defense, § 543
- Equitable charge, § 31
- Guardianship, § 13
- Immunity clauses, duties of trustee, § 542
- Receivership, § 14
- Third parties, breach of trust, limitation of actions, § 955
- Trustees, § 541, 544
  - Defenses, breach of trust, § 862, 863
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Willful default, § 542

### **GOOD FAITH PURCHASER**

- See Bona Fide Purchasers

### **GOOD WILL**

- Apportionment, principal and income, § 823
- Leases, renewal, § 543(I)

### **GOVERNING LAW**

- See also Conflict of Laws;
- International Estate Planning
- Accumulations, § 216
- Charitable trusts, § 298, 322, 326
  - Mortmain statutes, § 326
  - Successors of settlor attacking, § 417
  - Tort liability, § 401

### **GOVERNING LAW—Cont'd**

- Choice of law, § 294
- Conflict of Laws, generally, this index
- Creation of trusts, local law, federal tax purposes, § 263
- Federal taxation
  - Code provisions, § 261, 263
  - Local law, effect, § 263
- Illegality, trust purposes, § 211
- Mortmain
  - Charitable gifts, statutory restrictions, § 298, 326
  - State taxation, § 287
  - Statutory restrictions, § 326
- Principal and income
  - Allocation of receipts, § 816
- State
  - Business trusts, taxation, § 247S
  - Choice of law, § 285, 287, 294
  - Federal taxation, § 263
  - State taxation, § 285, 287, 300
- Suspension of power of alienation, § 219
- Taxation
  - Construction of trust interests, local law, § 263
  - Creation of trusts, state law, § 263, 300
  - Federal, § 300
- Tort liability, charitable trustees, § 401
- Totten trusts, creation, § 47, 293
- Unincorporated associations as charitable trustees, § 328
- Validity of trust, § 211, 291, 295, 296

### **GOVERNMENT**

- Promotion, charitable purpose, § 361
- As trustee, charitable trusts, § 328

### **GOVERNMENTAL AGENCIES**

- Charitable gifts, income tax deductions, § 264.25
- Charitable trusts, § 378
  - Community purposes, § 378
  - Trustees, qualifications, § 328

### **GOVERNMENTAL PURPOSES**

- Statutes validating trusts for, § 378



**GRANDCHILDREN**

- Adopted children, beneficial interest, inclusion, § 182
- Beneficiaries
  - Class beneficiaries, § 162
  - Construction of interest, § 182
  - Transfer of interest, § 188
- Beneficiaries' interests, § 182
- Gifts per stirpes or per capita, § 182
- Sharing with children of decedent, § 182 69
- Support, § 182
- Class gifts, time of closing, § 182

**GRANDFATHER RIGHTS**

- Estate taxes, additional tax on excess retirement accumulations, § 276.5
- Generation skipping transfer taxes, smaller exemptions, § 284.55

**GRANDPARENTS AND GRANDCHILDREN**

- Adopted grandchildren, beneficiary status, § 182
- Generation skipping transfer tax, exclusion, § 284.40
- Power of appointment, perpetuities, § 213

**GRANTOR RETAINED INTEREST TRUSTS**

- Annuity funds, § 264.10
- Charitable lead trusts, income taxes, § 270.5
- Estate taxes, § 276.7
- Income funds, § 264.10
- Income taxes
  - Charitable lead trusts, § 270.5
  - Returns, § 265

**GRAVESTONES**

- Charitable trusts, § 377

**GROSS NEGLIGENCE**

- Trustee, effect of immunity clauses, § 542
- Trustees, § 542
- Willful default, § 542

**GROSS PERIOD**

- Restraints on alienation, § 219

**GROUND RENTS**

- Security for mortgage, trust investment, § 676

**GROUP INSURANCE**

- Assignments, federal estate tax, § 273.40

**GUARANTEED ANNUITY INTEREST**

- Federal estate tax, charitable deduction, § 275.5
- Federal gift tax, charitable deduction, § 283

**GUARANTY**

- Conveyances, title to property, § 814
- Co-trustee, good faith of associate, § 585
- Deeds and conveyances, title to property, § 814
- Frauds, Statute of, time of writing, § 83
- Good faith, co-trustee, § 585
- Trustee, transfer of trust property, § 512
- Trustees
  - Investments, § 542
  - Transfer of property, § 512

**GUARDIAN AD LITEM**

- Generally, § 871, 1007
- Incompetent beneficiaries, appointment, § 871

**GUARDIAN AND WARD**

- Beneficiary
  - Consent to investments, § 689
  - Disclaimer of trust interest, § 170
  - Distributions, payment to guardian, § 814
- Breach of trust, third parties, § 901
- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Custodians distinguished, § 13, 15
- Distributions, payment to beneficiary's guardian, § 814
- Federal gift tax, gift in trust for minor, § 15, 279

## INDEX

### **GUARDIAN AND WARD—Cont'd**

- Fiduciary relationship, trustee and beneficiary compared, § 13
- Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
- Intent of settlor, trust expression, creation of trust, § 45
- Investment, beneficiary's consent, § 689
- Joinder of parties, breach of trust, § 871
- Judicial sales, buying at forced sale, § 543
- Leases, taking renewal for self, loyalty, § 543(I)
- Leases, taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)
- Living trusts, appointment affecting trust assets, § 231
- Loyalty, § 13, 543
  - Constructive trusts, § 481
  - Renewal of lease for self, § 542(I)
- Loyalty, beneficiaries, § 543
- Principal and income, costs of guardianships, § 809
- Protection of assets, § 231
- Sale forced by third parties, purchasing, § 543(C)
- Tax sales, constructive trusts, § 543(C)
- Third parties
  - Breach of trust, § 901
  - Forced sale, purchasing, § 543(C)

### **GUARDIANS AD LITEM**

- Joinder of parties, breach of trust, § 871

### **GUARDIANSHIP**

- Distinguished from trust, § 13
- Parties, actions regarding trusts, § 871, 1007

### **HABENDUM**

- Deeds, interpreting intent to create trust, § 50

### **HABITS**

- Adherence, conditions, § 211

### **HABITUAL DRUNKARDS**

- Capacity of settlor, § 44
- Capacity to be beneficiary, § 168
- Removal of trustee, § 527
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222

### **HANDICAPPED PERSONS**

- See also Disabled Persons
- Beneficiary's remedy, barring defenses, § 941 et seq
- Charitable trusts
  - Aiding, § 374
  - Home or hospital, § 374
  - Purposes, § 362
  - Victims, § 374
- Fiduciary relationship, constructive trusts, § 481
- Living trusts, functions, § 231
- Living trusts, protection, § 231
- Public trusts, § 246
- Termination of trust, cessation of disability, § 996
- Trustees
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Resignation, § 511

### **HANDWRITING**

- Statute of Frauds, signature or subscription, § 86

### **HARASSMENT**

- Beneficiary, trustee litigation, removal of trustee, § 527

### **HARBORS**

- Defense, tax funds, charitable trusts, § 367

### **HARBORS AND PORTS**

- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

### **HASTENING ENJOYMENT**

- Court's powers, principal and income, § 815

### **HAWAII**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

### **HEALTH**

- Promotion, charitable purpose, § 374

**HEALTH CARE AND TREATMENT**

- Charitable trusts, § 374
- Purposes, § 368
- Expenses and expenditures
  - Generation skipping transfer tax Exclusion, § 284.40
  - Smaller exemptions, § 284.55
  - Gift taxes, exclusion, § 278
- Hospitals, generally, this index
- Promotion, charitable purpose, § 361

**HEALTH REGULATIONS**

- Liabilities of trustee, § 720
- Repairs, § 804

**HEIRS**

- Beneficiaries' interests, § 182
- Class as beneficiary, § 162
- Construction of beneficiaries' interests, § 182
- Definition, § 182
- Insurance, tracing trust funds, § 925
- Resulting trust
  - Failure of express trust, § 468
  - Trust res excessive, § 469
- Resulting trusts, § 469

**HEREDITAMENTS**

- Beneficiary's interest, alienation, written instrument, § 190
- Statute of Frauds
  - Analysis of wording of American statutes, § 63
- Transfer of beneficiary's interest, § 190

**HEROES**

- Charitable trusts, monument to national hero or leader, § 377

**HIDING**

- See Secrets and Secrecy

**HIGHWAYS AND ROADS**

- Charitable trusts, § 378
- Governmental trusts, community benefits, § 378

**HINDERING CREDITORS**

- Fraud, § 211

**HIRE**

- Standing, § 869

**HISTORY**

- Charitable trusts, § 321, 322
- Perpetuities, rule against, § 214
- Trust protectors, § 137

**HISTORY OF TRUSTS**

- Development of trust law by statute, § 7
- Early American law, § 6
- Early common law trusts, § 3
- Early purposes, § 2
- Early unenforceability, § 3
- Enforcement by chancery, § 3
- Outlined, § 2, 6
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 213, 214

**HOLDER IN DUE COURSE**

- Bona fide purchaser rule distinguished, § 883
- Constructive trusts, negotiable instruments, § 476
- Negotiable instruments, title to property, § 881

**HOLDING COMPANIES**

- Business trusts distinguished, § 292

**HOME**

- Beneficiary to occupy, § 583
- Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273

**HOMES FOR AGED**

- See also Retirement Home
- Charitable institution, § 361
- Charitable trusts
  - Establishment, § 374
  - Relatives of settlor, preference, § 365
- Property tax exemption, § 400

**HOMESTEAD**

- Beneficiary's interest, § 187
- Creation, implied powers, § 551
- Exemptions, contract and trust distinctions, § 17
- Fraudulent conveyances, exemptions, § 211
- Interest of trustee, § 146
- Tracing trust funds, § 923

## INDEX

### **HOMESTEAD—Cont'd**

- Transfer to trust for benefit of another, exemption, § 187
- Trust deeds against, § 29
- Trustee purchasing from tax deed holder, § 543(C)
- Whimsical or irrational trusts, § 379

### **HOMICIDE**

- Acquiring property by, constructive trusts, § 478
- Constructive trusts
  - Slayer statutes, § 478
  - Title to property, limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 953
- Constructive trusts, acquisition of property, § 478
  - Accomplices and accessories, § 478
  - Limitation of actions, § 953
- Insurance proceeds, § 478
- Tenancy by entireties and joint tenancies, constructive trust of property, § 478

### **HONESTY**

- Charitable trustees, § 397
- Charitable trusts, removal from office, § 398
- Duties of trustee, skill and care, § 541, 612
- Mistake, damages, compound interest, § 863

### **HONORARY TRUSTS**

- Animals as beneficiaries, § 165
- Definitions, § 162, 166
- Duration, § 218
- Duration of, § 166, 218
- Judicial attitude toward, § 166
- Theory of arguments, for and against, § 166

### **HOPE**

- Precatory words, trust creation, § 48

### **HOSPITALS**

- Charitable immunity from tort liability, § 401
- Charitable trusts, § 374
  - Beneficiaries, § 363

### **HOSPITALS—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts, § 374—Cont'd
  - Private hospitals excluded, § 364
  - Profit making, § 364
  - Promoting health, § 374
- Tax exemptions, § 400
- Tax exemptions, charitable institutions, § 401
- Uniform Management of Institutional Funds Act, § 396

### **HOSTILITY**

- Removal of trustee, § 527
- Resignation of trustee, § 515
- Trustees
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Resignation, § 515
- Trustee toward beneficiary, § 527
- When ground for removal of trustee, § 527

### **HOTELS**

- Fire protection facilities, tort liability, § 732
- Management, implied power to mortgage, § 760

### **HOUSING**

- Beneficiaries, use of property, § 208
- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Improvements in conditions, § 374
  - Promoting health, § 374
  - Tax exemptions, § 401
- Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273
- Tax exemptions, charitable trusts, § 401

### **HUDSON RIVER**

- Palisades, development, charitable purpose, § 368

### **HUMANITARIAN**

- Synonym for charitable, § 370

### **HUNTING**

- Promotion, validity of trust for, § 379

### **HUSBAND AND WIFE**

- Active trust
  - Becoming passive, § 206
  - Creation, early law, § 207

**HUSBAND AND WIFE—Cont'd**

- Alimony
  - Claims, spendthrift trust, § 224
  - Purpose of trust, § 234
  - Trust, federal income taxation, § 270.10
- Antenuptial contracts
  - Constructive trust, fraud on spouse, § 475
  - Federal estate tax, transfers for consideration, § 273.45
  - Federal gift tax, § 278
  - Statute of Frauds, § 62
  - Time of writing, § 83
  - Validity, § 211
- Antenuptial trust, illegality, § 211
- Beneficiaries
  - Possible future wife, § 163, 182
  - Qualifications, § 161
- Community property, status, § 26
  - Federal estate tax, § 273, 273.10, 273.30, 275.10
- Confidential relationship, § 482
- Constructive trusts
  - Limitation of actions, § 953
  - Oral promise to convey, § 496
  - Private advantage, § 487
- Creation of trust, consideration, § 204
- Curtesy
  - Beneficiary's right in rem, § 183
  - Evasion, early law, § 2
  - Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273
  - Interest of trustee, § 146
  - Nature of beneficiary's interest, § 185
  - Widower's interest, § 186
- Federal estate tax
  - Claims, property settlement agreements, § 275.15
  - Joint property, § 273.30
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10
- Federal gift tax
  - Consent to gifts, § 281
  - Exclusions, § 279, 281
  - Marital deduction, § 280
  - Splitting gifts to third parties, § 281

**HUSBAND AND WIFE—Cont'd**

- Federal income tax
  - Alimony and similar payments, § 270.10
  - Joint return, decedent and surviving spouse, § 272
- Fraud, illegality of trust, § 211
- Inheritance taxes, transfers to avoid inheritance tax, resulting trust, § 457
- Joint tenancies
  - Federal estate tax, § 273.30
  - Federal gift tax, § 278
  - Joint bank account, husband contributing all of funds, garnishment, § 47
  - State taxes, § 286
- Joint wills, oral promise to hold for another, constructive trust, § 499
- Living trusts, functions, § 231
- Loan of trust funds to wife, loyalty, § 543(J)
- Marital deduction
  - Federal estate tax, § 275.15
  - Federal gift tax, § 277, 280
  - State death taxes, § 286
- Married women's trusts, § 232
- Meretricious relationship
  - Public policy, § 211
- Resulting trust
  - Man as payor, woman—grantee, § 459
  - Purchase money, § 463
  - Woman as payor and man as grantee, § 460
- One spouse as trustee for other, community property, § 26
- Possession of realty, bona fide purchaser rule, duty to inquire, § 896
- Prenuptial trust, illegality, § 211
- Presumption, gift, husband-payor places title in wife, § 459
- Property settlement agreement
  - Federal estate tax, court decree, § 273.45
  - Federal gift tax, § 270.10, 278

## INDEX

### HUSBAND AND WIFE—Cont'd

- Resulting trusts, husband—payor and wife—grantee, § **459**
  - Wife as payor, husband as grantee, § **460**
- Revocable contingent insurance trusts, § **235, 264.15**
- Revocable trusts, spouse's rights, § **211, 233**
- Separation agreement, removal of trustee, consent of party, § **519**
- Separation settlement, use of trust, § **234**
- Spendthrift trusts
  - Created for self, § **223**
  - Support obligations, § **224**
- Spouses, generally, this index
- Statutes affecting property rights, § **7, 211, 233**
- Statutory rights, fraud, illegal trusts, § **211**
- Subject-matter of trust, community property, § **112**
- Support
  - Spendthrift trust, creditor's claims against beneficiary, § **224**
  - Subsequent wife, § **811**
- Surviving spouse
  - Annuity trust, distribution of principal, § **813**
  - Blended trust, § **230**
  - Construction of beneficial interest, § **182**
  - Election to take against will, acceleration of remainder interest, § **172**
  - Marital deduction, fractional part of estate, § **275.10, 280**
  - Rights, revocable trusts, § **211, 233**
  - Trustee's interest in property, spousal claims, § **146**

### IDAHO

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § **974**

### IDENTIFICATION

- Beneficiary
  - Ambiguity, § **161**
  - Distributions, § **814**

### IDENTIFICATION—Cont'd

- Beneficiary—Cont'd
  - Necessity, § **161**
- Charitable trust
  - Beneficiaries, § **362**
  - Lack, donee or trustee, cy pres, § **440**
- Federal income tax, trust number, § **265**
- Fund, debt payable from identified fund, § **19**
- Tracing trust funds, § **921**
- Trustee, § **121**
- Trust property, § **1, 111**

### IDENTITY AND IDENTIFICATION

- Beneficiaries, § **161 et seq., 182**
  - Rule against Perpetuities, § **213**
- Trustee, § **121**
- Trust funds, tracing, § **921**
- Trust intent, § **45**
- Trust property, § **111**
  - Condition to tracing, remedy of beneficiary, § **866**

### IDIOTS

- See Disabled Persons, this Index

### IGNORANCE

- Beneficiary, creation of trust, § **169**
- Resulting trusts, husband as payor and wife as grantee, § **459**
- Trustee, creation of trust, § **150**
- Trustees, loyalty to beneficiaries, § **543**

### ILLEGALITY

- Generally, § **211 et seq**
- Accumulations of income, § **215, 217, 352**
- Charitable trusts, selection of substitute scheme, § **442**
- Conflict of laws, § **211, 291**
- Consideration, bona fide purchaser rule, § **887**
- Creation of trusts
  - Illegal purpose, § **211, 212**
  - Restrictive property rules, § **213, 220**
- Spendthrift trusts, § **222, 224**

**ILLEGALITY—Cont'd**

- Creation of trusts—Cont'd
  - Statute of Frauds, § 63
  - Statute of Uses, § 206
  - Wills Acts, § 101, 102
- Duration of trust, § 218, 351
- Limited interest, § 213, 214
  - Acceleration of remainder, § 172
- Partial, § 211, 213
- Public corporation as trustee, § 328
- Purpose of trust
  - Change in validity of purpose, § 211
  - Clauses affecting donee's personal habits or affairs, § 211
  - Clauses against public policy stricken, § 211
  - Conflict of laws, § 211, 291
  - Divorce, encouragement, § 211
  - Evasion or violation of statutes, § 211
- Fraud
  - Illusory trusts, § 211, 233
  - Trust created in anticipation of marriage, § 211
- Fraud on creditors, § 211
  - Compensation, forfeiture, § 980
  - Construction, § 211
  - Constructive trusts, § 475
  - Effect, § 211
  - Innocent successors of grantor, § 211
  - No harm accomplished, § 211
  - Parties not in pari delictu, § 211
  - Presumptions, § 211
  - Reconveyance to settlor, § 211
  - Relative standing of parties, § 211
  - Rights of third party beneficiaries, § 211
  - Settlor raising fraud, § 211
  - Settlor seeking return of property, § 211
  - Uniform Fraudulent Conveyances Act, § 211
- Fraud on dowress, constructive trust, § 475

**ILLEGALITY—Cont'd**

- Purpose of trust—Cont'd
  - Fraud on spouse, § 211
  - Statutes, § 211, 233
  - Totten trusts, § 47, 211
- Insurance for prohibited class, § 211
- Invalid provisions, separability, § 211
- Marriage, clauses affecting, § 211
- Against public policy, § 211
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 213, 214, 342, 348
- Trust terminated, § 1002
- Restraints on alienation, § 219, 220, 349, 350
- Resulting trusts
  - Enforcement, balancing equities, § 463
  - Excessive trust res, § 469
  - Failure of express trust, § 468
  - Purchase-money, § 463
  - Rule against Perpetuities, § 213, 214, 342, 348
- Temporary trust, acceleration of remainder, § 172
- Trusts, conflict of laws, § 211, 291
- Ultra vires contracts of trustee, § 713

**ILLEGAL PURPOSES**

- Crimes and Offenses, generally, this index

**ILLEGITIMATE CHILDREN**

- As beneficiaries, § 182
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Resulting trusts, presumption of gift, § 460

**ILLINOIS**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 629

**ILLNESS**

- Charitable trusts
  - Beneficiaries, § 363
  - Municipal trustee, § 328
  - Mutual benefit groups, § 367
  - Promotion of health, § 374



## INDEX

### ILLNESS—Cont'd

- Charitable trusts—Cont'd
  - Relieving illness, § 374
- Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 482
- Removal of trustee, § 525
- Trustee, fair play in dealing with beneficiary, § 544

### ILLUSORY APPOINTMENT

- Imperative powers of appointment, exercise, § 116

### ILLUSORY TRUSTS

- Generally, § 211, 231
- Agency rather than trust, § 15, 104
- Benefits retained by settlor, lack of beneficiary, § 103, 104, 161, 211
- Fraud on spouse, § 211, 233
- Living trusts, when deemed, § 104, 211, 233
- No active duties in trustee, § 206
- Retention of controls or interests by settlor, § 103, 104, 161, 211
- Surviving spouse, statutory share, § 233
- Totten trusts, § 47, 211, 233

### IMBECILES

- See Disabled Persons, this Index

### IMMUNITY

- Charitable trustees, tort liability, § 401
- Clauses, liability of trustee, § 542
  - Effect on trustee's standard of care, § 542
  - Limitations on effectiveness, § 542
- Contracts, personal liability excluded, § 714
- Intangible personal property, state taxation, § 287, 300
- Liability for investments, § 680
- Privileges and Immunities, generally, this index
- Tort liability
  - Statutes, § 735
  - Trustees for charity and charitable corporations, § 401
- Trustee's liability, validity of clause, § 542

### IMPAIRING OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS

- Charitable trusts, § 397

### IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACT

- Charitable trusts, legislation, § 395

### IMPARTIALITY

- Duty of trustee
  - Income and remainder beneficiaries, § 543, 612
  - Trustee's duty, principal and income questions, § 816

### IMPERATIVE POWERS

- Charitable trustees, § 391
- Current statutes, § 116
- Incidents of, § 116
- Nonassignability, § 116
- Remedies of beneficiaries, § 861
- Sale, § 741 *et seq*
- Subject-matter of trust, special powers of appointment, § 116
- Trustees, § 552
  - Orders of court enforcing, § 558

### IMPERFECT GIFT

- Legal interest, no declaration of trust, § 46

### IMPERTINENCE

- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527

### IMPLIED ACCEPTANCE

- Beneficiary, § 171
- By trustee, § 150

### IMPLIED CONTRACTS

- Breach of trust, election of remedies, § 946
- Personal liability of trustee, § 712

### IMPLIED DISCLAIMER

- Beneficiaries, § 170

### IMPLIED GIFTS

- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Imperative powers of appointment, default, § 116
- Interest of trustee, § 141

**IMPLIED INTENT**

- Active trust, trustee's duties, § 207
- Charitable trusts, to benefit poor, § 373
- Creation of trust, § 45
- Spendthrift trusts, creation, § 225

**IMPLIED NOTICE**

- Bona fide purchasers, § 891

**IMPLIED POWERS**

- Generally, § 551 *et seq*
- Beneficiaries, modification of trust, § 992
- Trustees
  - Borrow and encumber, management and control, § 760
  - Borrow and give security, § 757, 758
  - Distributions of principal, § 182, 812
  - Examples, § 551
  - Grant option to purchase, power of sale, § 793
  - Income distributions, § 811
  - Investments, nonlegals, § 681
  - Leases, § 784, 785
  - Mining, oil and gas leases, § 795
  - Mortgages, trust property, § 757, 760
    - Management and control, § 760
    - Purchase-money, § 761
  - Raising particular sum or charge, § 759
  - Sale, § 551, 741
    - Charitable trust, § 392
    - Construction, § 741
    - Selection of trustee, § 121
  - Trustees, charitable trusts, § 391

**IMPLIED RATIFICATION**

- Breach of trust, § 942

**IMPLIED REVERTER**

- Settlor or successors, charitable trusts, § 418

**IMPLIED TRUSTS**

- See also Constructive Trusts; Resulting Trusts, this Index

**IMPLIED TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Constructive Trusts, generally, this index
- Defined, § 1
- Enforcement, Statute of Limitations, § 950
- Excepted from execution as passive trusts, § 206
- Joint bank accounts, § 47
- Land, rights of creditors, § 146
- Local church property, for general church, § 398
- Meaning, § 451
- Power of beneficiary, alienation of interest, § 188
- Resulting Trusts, generally, this index
- Terminology and classification, § 1

**IMPLIED WARRANTY**

- Assignments, choses in action, § 25
- Trustee, contracts, § 724

**IMPOSSIBILITY OF PERFORMANCE**

- Acceleration of remainder interests, § 172
- Charitable trusts, § 394, 438
  - Cy pres, § 438
  - Cy pres, application, § 431, 435, 438
- Inadequate charitable fund, § 438
- Modification power given trustees, § 435
- Resulting trusts, § 418
- Termination, § 400
- Termination, private trusts, § 1002
- Termination of trust, § 1002
- Trust purpose, resulting trust, failure of express trust, § 468

**IMPRACTICABILITY**

- Charitable trusts, cy pres, § 439
- Charitable trusts, cy pres application, § 431, 435, 439
- Private trusts, termination, § 1002

**IMPROVEMENT BONDS**

- Equitable lien, § 32

## INDEX

### IMPROVEMENTS

- Bona fide purchaser making partial payments, § 890
- Burden of costs, principal or income, § 805
- Charitable trusts, § 396
  - Tax assessments, § 401
- Charitable trusts, source of funds, § 367
- Costs, source of payment, § 805
- Creditors, quasi-contractual recovery, § 725
- Equitable lien for, § 923
- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15
- Federal estate tax, deductions, § 275.15
- Georgia, beneficiaries, § 212
- Gifts, resulting trusts, § 205
- Laches, breach of trust, evidence, § 949
- Leases, § 798
- Leases, duties, § 797, 798
- Liens, § 602
- Mortgage of property, § 753
  - Power of court, § 762
  - Statutory provisions, § 763
- Part performance, Statute of Frauds, § 92
- Preservation, § 582
- Real estate, valid trust purpose, Georgia law, § 212
- Resulting trusts, § 455
  - Judgments and decrees, § 465
- Source of payment
  - Income account, amortization, § 805
  - Principal, reimbursement from amortization fund, § 805
  - Temporary or permanent, test, § 805
- Third parties, breach of trust, remedies of beneficiaries, § 868
- Tracing trust funds
  - Identification, § 923

### IMPROVIDENCE

- Cause for removal of trustee, § 527
- Creation of trust, termination, § 997, 1007

### IMPROVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Settlor
  - As ground for setting aside trust, § 997

### IMPUTED NOTICE

- Bona fide purchasers, § 891

### INACTIVE CO-TRUSTEES

- Liabilities of, § 584

### INALIENABLE PROPERTY INTERESTS

- Subject-matter of trust, § 114

### INANIMATE OBJECTS

- Trusts to maintain, § 165

### INCIDENTAL BENEFICIARY

- Construction of interests, § 181, 182
- Defined, § 181
- Not trust beneficiary, § 161, 182

### INCIDENTAL BENEFITS

- Qualified employee benefit plan, § 255, 270.20
- Trustee obtaining, disloyalty, § 543(Q)

### INCOME

- See also Payments of Income;  
Principal and Income, this Index
- Definition, earnings and products of the trust property, § 816
- Trusts, receipt and disposition, implied power to lease, § 784

### INCOME AVERAGING

- Employee benefit plans, lump sum distribution, § 270.20

### INCOME BENEFICIARY

- See Beneficiaries; Beneficiaries' Interests

### INCOME COMMISSIONS

- Statutes, trustee compensation, § 975

### INCOME TAXES

- Generally, § 261 et seq.
- Alimony trusts, § 270.10
- Annuities, distributions, § 273.25
- Associations, § 270.40
- Beneficiaries, § 268 et seq.

**INCOME TAXES—Cont'd**

Business trusts, § 247  
 Life insurance, § 253  
 Carryovers  
   Basis property, § 271.10  
   Termination of trusts, § 269  
 Charitable foundations, § 330  
 Charitable trusts, § 264.25, 270.5  
   Accounts and accounting, § 395  
   Duties of trustees, § 394  
   Exemptions, § 245, 361, 401  
   Investments, § 395  
   Modification, § 396  
   Records, § 394  
   Remainders, § 264.25  
 Common trust funds, § 270.25  
 Community trusts, § 329  
 Complex trusts, § 267  
   Excess distributions, § 267.5  
 Conditionally revocable trusts, § 233  
 Credits, § 266  
 Deductions, this index  
 Discretionary trusts, § 264.10  
 Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20  
   Distributions, § 273.25  
 Estate planning, § 231, 264  
 Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15  
 Exemptions. Tax Exemptions, this index  
 Expenses, allocation, § 266  
 Family partnership, § 268.15  
 Federal regulations, § 262  
 Filing, § 265  
 Foreign Trusts, this index  
 Grantor Retained Interest Trusts, this index  
 Investment trusts, § 248, 270.30  
 Irrevocable Trusts, this index  
 Land trusts, § 249  
 Life estates and remainders, § 269.5  
   Transfer in trust with retained life estate, § 273.10  
 Life insurance trusts, § 264.15  
 Living trusts, § 231  
 Local law, application, § 263

**INCOME TAXES—Cont'd**

Modification of trust, property of trust subject to power to modify, § 273.20  
 Mutual funds, § 248, 270.30  
 Personal life insurance trusts, § 241  
 Rates and Charges, this index  
 Real estate investment trusts, § 248, 270.35  
 Remainders, § 269.5  
   Charitable trusts, § 264.25  
 Retirement and pensions, § 264.7  
   Benefits, § 264.7, 270.20  
 Revocable trusts, § 231, 233, 264.5  
 Separate maintenance trusts, § 270.10  
 Short term trusts, § 268.10  
 Simple Trusts, this index  
 Special trusts, § 270  
 Spendthrift trusts, exceptions, § 224  
 State Taxes, this index  
 Subchapter S stock trusts, § 270.45  
 Tax Exemptions, this index  
 Testamentary trusts, § 264.20  
 Transfers in trust taking effect at death, § 273.15  
 Trustees return, § 268.25  
 Trust indenture, § 250  
 Undistributed net income, § 267.5  
 Uniform Transfers to Minors Act, § 231

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL**

Accumulation distribution, § 267, 267.5, 268.5  
   Complex trust, treatment by beneficiary, § 267.5, 268.5  
   Computation, § 267.5  
   Definition, § 267.5  
   Discretionary trusts, § 264.10, 267.5  
   Multiple trusts, § 267.5  
   Special rule, trust property sold within two years, § 267.5  
   Throwback rule, complex trusts, § 267.5  
   Treatment by beneficiary, § 267.5  
   Trust, pre-1969 exclusions, § 267.5  
 Accumulations  
   Charitable trust, exemption, § 352

## INDEX

### INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd

- Accumulations—Cont'd
  - Unreasonable accumulations, charitable trust, § 270.5
- Additions to tax
  - Failure to file return or pay tax, § 265
- Adjustments, basis of trust property, § 264.5, 268.25, 277
- Administration expenses of trust
  - Allowable deductions, § 268.25
  - Deduction for estate income tax purposes, § 268.25, 275.15
- Administrative powers
  - Exercisable by grantor in fiduciary capacity, § 268.15
  - Retention by grantor, tax dangers, § 264.10, 268.15
  - Selection of trustee, § 264.10, 268.15
  - Trustee's, § 264.10, 264.20, 268.15
- Advantages, short term or reversionary trusts, § 234, 264.10, 268.10
- Adverse party, grantor trusts, § 268.15
- Aliens
  - Beneficiaries, tax return, § 10, 265
- Alimony and separate maintenance trusts
  - Deductibility of payments from trust, § 270.10
  - Includibility in wife's gross income, § 270.10
- Payments
  - Lump sum, § 270.10
  - Periodic, § 270.10
  - Property settlement, § 270.10
  - Support of minor children, § 270.10
  - From § 71 trust, § 270.10
  - From § 682 trust, § 270.10
- Prior law, § 270.10
- Allocation
  - Capital gains, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
  - Code requirements, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269

### INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd

- Allocation—Cont'd
  - Deductions, expenses and credits
    - Among beneficiaries, § 266, 267, 268.5, 269
    - Between trust and beneficiaries, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
  - Extraordinary dividends, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
  - Income among beneficiaries, § 266, 267, 268.5, 269
  - Income between trust and beneficiaries, § 267, 268.25
  - Local law, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
  - Trust terms, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
- Annuity trusts, § 234, 264.25, 267, 268.5
  - Charitable remainder, § 264.25, 270.5
- Appeals, court decisions, § 262
- Apportionment, income and deductions, § 269
  - Depreciation deduction, § 269
  - Stock dividends, § 845
  - Wasting assets, principal and income, § 827
- Appreciated property, charitable gifts, § 264.25
- Assessment
  - Civil and criminal penalties, trustee's failure to pay, § 265
  - Limitations period
    - Personal liability of trustee for payment, § 265
    - Transferee liability of trustee for payment, § 265
- Associations, trusts taxable as associations, § 270.40
- Basis of trust property
  - Adjustments, § 264.5, 268.25, 277
  - Carryover basis, prior law, § 271.10
- Charitable gifts
  - Sale at cost basis, § 264.25
  - Transfers, § 264.5, 264.10, 268.25, 271, 271.10, 277
- Effect on depreciation, § 268.25
- Gifts in trust, § 264.5, 264.10, 277

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

## Basis of trust property—Cont'd

Property included in gross estate,  
§ 264.20, 271, 284

Revocable trust, § 264.5, 268.25

Sale of trust interest by beneficiary,  
§ 268.5Stepped-up basis at death, § 264.5,  
271, 271.10

Trustee, § 268.25, 277

## Beneficiary

Alimony and separate maintenance  
trust, § 270.10

Complex trust, § 267, 267.5, 268.5

Disclaimer, § 268.5, 271, 278

Employee benefit trust distribu-  
tions, § 270.20

Foreign trust, § 10

Real estate investment trust,  
§ 270.35Shareholder, investment trust,  
§ 270.30

Short term trust, § 268.10

Simple trust, § 266, 268.5

Substantial owner, § 268.20

## Business trusts, § 270.40

## Capital gains and losses

## Allocation

To charity, § 267, 268.5

Corpus, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269

Between trust and beneficiaries,  
§ 266, 267, 268.5, 268.25

Bargain sale to charity, § 264.25

Common trust funds, § 270.25

Complex trust, § 267, 268.25

Allocation, § 267, 269

Distributable net income, § 266,  
267, 269Distributed by trustee, § 266, 267,  
268.25, 269Investment trusts, § 248, 270.30,  
858Long term, deduction, § 268.25,  
269Payments, employees benefit  
trusts, § 270.20

Property distribution, § 267

Real estate investment trusts,  
§ 270.35**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

## Capital gains and losses—Cont'd

Reversionary or short term trust,  
§ 268.10

Short term trusts, § 268.15

Simple trust, § 266

Taxable to trust, § 268.25

Termination of trust, § 269

When taxable to beneficiaries,  
§ 268.5Carryover deductions, trust termina-  
tion, § 269

Casualty losses, deduction, § 268.25

Charitable contributions, deductions,  
§ 264.25, 268.25Charitable foundations, § 264.25,  
270.5, 330Congressional investigations,  
§ 270.5

Gifts to, deductibility, § 264.25

Tax exemption, § 264.25, 270.5,  
330

## Charitable gifts

Appreciated property, § 264.25

## Basis

Appreciated property, § 264.25

Bargain sales, § 264.25

Charitable trust or foundation,  
§ 264.25

Complex trust, § 267, 268.25

Allocation among classes of  
income, § 268.5, 268.25Distributable net income, § 267,  
268.5, 268.25No limitation on amount, § 267,  
268.25

## Deduction

Grantor of trust, deduction,  
§ 264.25Limitation on deductible  
amount, § 264.25Property, deductible amount,  
§ 264.25

Qualified charity, § 264.25

To trust, § 267, 268.25

Trust interest, § 264.25

Estate and tax planning, § 245,  
264.20, 264.25, 270.5

Income interest, § 264.25

INDEX

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Charitable gifts—Cont'd
  - Lead trusts, § 245, 264.25
  - Lifetime, § 245, 264.25
  - Outright, § 264.25
  - Remainder interest, § 264.25
  - Remainder trusts, § 245, 264.25
  - Split interest trusts, § 245, 264.25
  - Types, § 264.25
  - Undivided interest, § 264.25
  - When grantor taxable on income, § 264.25
- Charitable lead trusts, § 264.25
- Charitable remainder annuity trusts and unitrusts, § 264.25, 270.5
- Charitable trusts, § 245, 264.25, 270.5
  - Gifts to, § 264.25
  - Loss of exemption, § 270.5
  - Prohibited transactions, § 264.25, 270.5
  - Tax exemption, § 264.25, 270.5, 400
    - Loss of, § 270.5
    - Securing, § 270.5
  - Unrelated business income, § 264.25, 270.5
  - When gift to deductible, § 264.25, 270.5
- Children, trusts for minors, § 234, 264.10
  - Statutory custodial gifts, § 15, 264.10
  - Support payments, § 264.10, 268.15, 268.20
- Classes of beneficiaries, § 264.10, 267
  - Complex trusts, § 267, 268.5
- Classes of income
  - Complex trusts, § 267, 268.5
  - Simple trusts, § 266, 268.5
- Commissioner of Internal Revenue, § 262
- Common trust fund
  - Federal regulation, § 270.25
  - Investments, § 270.25, 677
  - Participating trusts, § 270.25
  - Returns, § 270.25
  - Tax exemption, § 270.25

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Community trust, § 270.5, 329
- Complex trusts
  - Accumulated income, § 267, 267.5, 268.25
  - Accumulation distributions, § 267, 267.5, 268.5
    - Definition, § 267, 267.5
    - Throwback rule, § 267.5
- Allocation
  - Capital gains, § 267, 268.25, 269
  - Deductions and credits among beneficiaries, § 267, 268.5, 268.25, 269
  - Income among beneficiaries, § 267, 268.5, 269
  - Income between trust and beneficiaries, § 267, 268.25
- Capital gains, § 267, 268.25, 269
- Charitable gifts by, § 267, 268.25
  - Allocation among classes of income, § 268.5, 268.25
- Conduit rule, § 267
- Corpus distributions, § 267, 268.5
- 65-day rule, § 267
- Deductions and credits, § 267, 268.5, 268.25, 269
- Definition, § 266, 267
- Discretionary trusts as, § 264.10, 267, 267.5
- Distributable net income, § 267, 268.25, 269
- Distributions deduction
  - Accumulated income or corpus, § 267
  - Current income, § 267, 268.25
  - 65-day rule, § 267
  - Distributable net income limitation, § 267
  - Property distributed in kind, § 267
  - Specific gift exclusion, § 267
  - Tier system, § 267
- Excess distributions, § 267, 267.5
- Income
  - Capital gains, § 267, 268.25
  - Gross income, § 267, 268.25
  - Tax-exempt, § 267, 268.25



**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Complex trusts—Cont'd
  - Income—Cont'd
    - Types of income, § 264.10, 267, 268.25
    - Personal exemption, § 267, 268.25
    - Separate share rule, § 267
  - Conditionally revocable trust, § 233
  - Conduit rule, trust income, § 266, 267
  - Congressional investigations, charitable foundations and trusts, § 270.5
  - Corporate distributions, treatment, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
  - Corporation
    - Charitable organization as, § 264.25
    - Tests, trusts taxable as associations, § 270.40
  - Corpus distributions
    - Capital gains, § 267, 268.5, 268.25
    - Complex trust, § 267, 268.5
    - Discretionary trust, § 264.10, 267
    - Income to beneficiary
      - Capital gains, § 267, 268.5, 268.25
      - Extent of distributable net income, § 267, 268.5
      - Property distributed in kind, § 267
      - Separate share rule, § 267, 268.5
    - Simple trust, § 266
    - Specific property, § 267
    - When treated as income, § 267, 267.5
  - Credits against trust's tax
    - Allocation
      - Between trust and beneficiaries, § 268.25, 269
      - Dividends received, § 268.25
      - Foreign taxes paid, § 268.25
      - Tax-exempt interest, § 268.25
  - Criminal penalties
    - Failure of trustee to pay tax, § 265
    - Failure to file return, § 265
  - Current income
    - Complex trust, § 267, 268.25
    - When taxed to trust, § 268.25

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Custodial gifts for minors, § 15, 264.10
- Declaration of estimated tax, § 265, 268.5, 272
- Deductions
  - Administration expenses of trust
    - Allowable deductions, § 268.25
    - Estate income tax purposes, § 275.15
  - Alimony payments from trust, § 270.10
  - Allocation and apportionment
    - Among beneficiaries, § 266, 267, 268.5, 268.25, 269
    - Between trust and beneficiaries, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Capital gains, long term, § 269
  - Capital losses, § 268.25
  - Carry-overs on trust termination, § 269
  - Casualty losses, § 268.25
  - Charitable gifts, § 268.25
    - Grantor of trust, § 264.25
    - Limitation on donor's deduction, § 264.25
    - Property, § 264.25
    - By trust, § 268.25
    - Trust interests, § 264.25
    - When denied donor or grantor, § 264.25
  - Charitable lead trusts, § 264.25
  - Charitable remainder trusts, § 245, 264.25
  - Charitable trusts, when gift deductible, § 264.25, 270.5
  - Commissions, § 268.25
  - Common trust funds, § 270.25
  - Depletion, § 268.25
  - Depreciation, § 268.25, 269
  - Distributable net income rule, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Distributions deduction
    - Complex trusts, § 267, 268.25
    - Simple trusts, § 266, 268.25
  - Distributions to beneficiaries, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Excess deductions, termination of trust, § 269

INDEX

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Deductions—Cont'd
  - Expenses, trust, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
    - Attributable to tax-exempt income, § 268.25
    - Code requirements, § 268.25
    - Time deductible, § 268.25
  - Income or corpus allocations
    - Code provisions, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
    - Discretionary allocations by trustee, § 266, 267, 268.25
    - Local law, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
    - Trust terms, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Net operating losses, § 268.25
  - Net probate income, § 817
  - Personal exemption of trust, § 267, 268.25
  - Pooled income fund, § 245, 264.25
  - Rental, sale and trust leaseback arrangement, § 234
  - Rent payments to short term trust, § 268.10
  - Separate maintenance payments from trust, § 270.10
  - Taxes, § 268.25
  - Termination of trust, § 269
  - Year of termination, § 269
- Deferred compensation arrangements, § 264.5
- Definitions
  - Common trust fund, § 270.25
  - Complex trust, § 267
  - Discretionary trust, § 228, 264.10
  - Distributable net income, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20
  - Foreign trust, § 10
  - Grantor trust, § 268.15
  - Investment trust, § 249, 270.30
  - Real estate investment trust, § 270.35
  - Simple trust, § 266
  - Substantial owner trusts, § 268.15, 268.20
  - Support trust, § 229, 268.15

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Definitions—Cont'd
  - Trusts taxable as associations, § 247, 270.40
- Depletion
  - Allocation, § 268.25, 269
  - Deduction, § 268.25
- Depreciation
  - Allocation, § 268.25, 269
  - Apportionment among beneficiaries, § 269
  - Deduction, § 268.25, 269
  - Income distributable to charity, § 269
  - Trust terms, § 268.25
  - When allocable to trust or to beneficiaries, § 268.25, 269
- Depreciation reserve, commercial or rental property, § 829
- Discharge of support or other legal obligation, § 264.10, 264.20, 268.15, 268.20
- Disclaimer or renunciation, § 171, 268.5, 268.20
- Discretionary trust
  - Accumulation distribution, § 264.10, 267.5
  - Complex trust, § 264.10, 267, 267.5, 269
  - Income taxed to trustee, § 268.25
  - Tax advantages, § 264.10
  - Tax dangers, § 264.10, 267.5, 268.15
- Distributable net income
  - Corpus distributions, § 267, 268.5
  - Definition, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Determining character of distribution, § 267
  - Distribution deduction, limitation, § 267
  - Excludable items, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Foreign income, § 268.5, 268.25
  - Limitation on income taxable to beneficiaries, § 267
- Distributions
  - Accumulated income, § 267, 267.5, 268.5, 269
  - Capital gains, § 267, 268.5, 268.25

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Distributions—Cont'd
  - Corpus, § 267, 268.5
  - Deductions for distributions to beneficiaries, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Employee benefit trusts, elections, § 270.20
  - Income
    - Current, § 266, 267, 268.25
    - Qualification of real estate investment trust, § 270.35
    - Separate share rule, § 267, 268.5
  - Distributions deduction
    - Complex trust
      - Accumulated income or corpus, § 267
      - Current income, § 267, 268.25
      - Distributable net income limitation, § 267
      - Property distributed in kind, § 267
      - Sixty-five day rule, § 267
      - Tier system, § 267
    - Simple trust, § 266, 268.25
  - Diversification
    - Assets, qualification of real estate investment trust, § 270.35
    - Investments, investment trusts, § 270.30
  - Dividends
    - Capital gains, investment trusts, § 270.30
    - Exclusion, § 268.25
    - Extraordinary, § 266, 267, 268.25
    - Investment trusts, § 248, 270.30
  - Donor's charitable deductions, § 264.25
  - Due date
    - Payment, § 265
    - Return, § 265
  - Duties of trustee, § 268.25, 602
    - Payment of tax, § 265, 268.25
    - Returns, filing, § 265, 268.25
  - Effect of local law, § 263
  - Effect of state court decrees, § 263
  - Election
    - Investment trust, § 270.30

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Election—Cont'd
  - Real estate investment trust, § 270.35
- Employee benefit trusts, § 270.20
  - Deduction of employer contribution, § 255, 270.20
- Distributions
  - Different types of plans, § 255, 270.20
  - How distributions taxed, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
  - When distributions taxed, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
- Employee rights and benefits, § 255, 270.20
- Exemption of trust and participants from current tax, § 270.20
- Loss of tax exemption, § 270.20
- Lump sum distribution, § 270.20
- Professional corporations and associations, § 255
- Qualified annuity and other plans, § 270.20
- Self-employed retirement plans, § 255, 270.20
- Tax exemption
  - Earnings exemption, § 255, 270.20
  - Loss of exemption, prohibited transaction, § 270.20
  - Qualification for, § 255, 270.20
- Ten year averaging rules, lump sum distributions, § 270.20
- Unrelated business income, § 270.20
- Estate and tax planning
  - Allocation of income and deductions, § 264.10, 266, 267, 268.25, 269
  - Beneficiary controls, § 234, 264.20, 268.20
  - Capital gains, § 264.5, 266, 267, 268.5, 269, 277
  - Charitable gifts, § 264.20, 264.25, 270.5
  - Deductible expenses, § 264.5, 268.25

INDEX

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Estate and tax planning—Cont'd
  - Disclaimer or renunciation, § **171, 268.5, 268.20**
  - Discretionary allocations of income and expenses, § **266, 267, 268.25, 269**
  - Employee benefit trust distributions, § **264.5, 270.20**
  - Grantor powers, § **264.10, 268.15, 268.25**
  - Income deflection and splitting, § **264.5, 264.25**
  - Lower tax rate brackets, § **264.5, 264.20**
  - Selection of fiscal year, § **268.25**
  - Tax elections, § **266, 267, 268.25, 269, 275.15**
  - Termination of trust, § **269**
  - Trust as separate tax entity, § **264.10, 264.20, 268.25**
  - Trustees' discretionary distribution powers, § **233, 235, 264.5, 264.20, 268.25, 269**
- Excess deductions
  - Carryover, § **269**
  - Termination of trust, § **269**
- Excess distribution, complex trust, § **267, 267.5**
- Exemptions
  - Charitable trusts, § **270.5**
    - Loss of, § **270.5**
    - Securing, § **270.5**
  - Common trust fund, § **270.25**
  - Real estate investment trusts, § **270.35**
  - Simple trusts, § **266, 268.25**
  - Special types of trusts, § **270**
  - Trust's personal exemption, § **267, 268.25**
- Exercise, administrative powers in fiduciary capacity, § **268.15**
- Expenses
  - Administration expenses of trust
    - Allowable deductions, § **268.25**
  - Allocation, § **807**
    - Among beneficiaries, § **266, 267, 268.5, 269**

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Expenses—Cont'd
  - Allocation, § **807—Cont'd**
    - Between trusts and beneficiaries, § **268.25, 269**
  - Deductions, § **266, 267, 268.25, 269**
    - Attributable to tax-exempt income, § **268.25**
    - Code requirements, § **268.25**
    - Depreciation or depletion, § **266, 268.25, 269**
      - When deductible, § **268.25**
    - Simple trusts, deductions, § **266**
- Failure of trustee
  - File return, § **265**
  - Pay tax, § **265**
- Family or personal trusts, § **264, 269**
- Federal courts, role, § **262**
- Federal-state cooperation, collection and enforcement, § **285**
- Fiduciary
  - Relationship, notice of, § **265**
  - Returns, § **265, 268.25**
- Fines and penalties
  - Exempt private foundation, § **270.5**
  - Failure to file return, § **265**
  - Failure to pay tax, § **265**
- Fiscal year, return
  - Tax planning, § **268.25**
  - Trustee's selection, § **268.25**
- Fixed or closed end investment trusts, § **270.30**
- Foreign trusts
  - Beneficiaries
    - Income subject to tax, § **10**
    - Nonresident alien beneficiaries, § **10**
    - United States and resident alien beneficiaries, § **10**
  - Definition, § **10**
- Distributions
  - Accumulation, § **10**
  - Current income, § **10**
- Income
  - Included in distributable net income of domestic trust, § **10, 266**

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Foreign trusts—Cont'd
  - Income—Cont'd
    - Receipts subject to United States tax, § 10
    - Tax rates, § 10
- Foundations
  - Congressional investigations of charitable foundations, § 270.5
  - Gifts to charitable foundation, § 264.25, 330
  - Tax rates, § 264.25, 270.5
- Gifts
  - Basis of gift property, § 264.5, 264.10, 277
  - Charitable gifts
    - Appreciated property, § 264.25
    - Increased by gift tax paid, § 264.10
  - Charitable gifts
    - Basis of trust property, § 264.25, 287
    - Charitable trust or foundation, § 264.25
  - Complex trusts
    - Allocation among classes of trust income, § 268.5, 268.25
    - Distributable net income of trust not include, § 268.5, 268.25
    - No limitation on amount, § 267, 268.25
  - Deduction
    - Grantor of trust, § 264.25
    - Limitation on donor's deductible amount, § 264.25
    - Property, § 264.25
    - Qualified charity, § 264.25
    - By trust, § 268.25
    - When deduction denied, § 264.25
  - Completed gift
    - Deduction to donor, § 264.25
    - Federal tax legislation, § 268.25, 270.5

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Gifts—Cont'd
  - Estate planning, § 264.20, 264.25
  - Gifts of undivided interests, § 264.25
  - Lifetime, § 233, 235, 264.10, 264.15, 264.25
  - Outright charitable gifts, § 264.25
  - Types of charitable gifts, § 264.25
  - When donor taxable on gift income, § 264.25, 268.15
- Gift tax exclusion trusts, § 234, 264.10
- Grantor of trust
  - As trustee, tax dangers, § 264.10, 268.15
  - Trust income taxed to
    - Retained powers, § 268.15
    - Reversionary interest, § 268.15
    - Substantial owner of income, § 268.15
- Gross income
  - Alimony includable in spouse's gross income, § 270.10
  - Beneficiaries, § 266, 267, 268.5, 269
  - Qualification of real estate investment trust, § 270.35
  - Requirements, investment trust, § 270.30
  - Separate maintenance payments includible in spouse's gross income, § 270.10
  - Trust, § 266, 267, 268.25
- Holding period
  - Gift property, § 264.25, 277
  - Trust property, § 264.5, 277
- Income distributions
  - Character of, § 266, 267, 267.5, 268.5
  - Complex trust, § 267, 267.5, 268.5
    - Accumulation distribution, § 267, 267.5
    - 65-day rule, § 267
    - Separate share rule, § 267
    - Specific gift exclusion, § 267
    - Tier system, § 267, 268.5

INDEX

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Income distributions—Cont'd
  - Conduit rule, § 266, 267
  - Deduction by trust, § 266, 267, 268.25
  - Discharge of legal obligation, § 268.5, 268.15, 268.20
  - Distributable net income limitation, § 266, 267, 268.5
  - Investment trust, § 270.30
  - Real estate investment trust, § 270.35
  - Simple trust, § 266, 268.5
  - When deemed distributed, § 266, 267, 268.5, 268.25, 269
  - Year taxable to beneficiary, § 266, 267.5, 268.5
- Income interests, charitable trust gift, § 264.25
- Information returns, § 265, 268.25
  - Charitable trust, § 270.5
- Insurance trusts, § 264.5, 264.15
  - Settlements, § 235, 240, 241, 264.15
  - Taxation of proceeds, § 235, 241, 264.15
  - Widow's § 101(d) exclusion, § 264.15
- Interest
  - Failure to file return, § 265
  - Failure to pay tax, § 265
- Internal Revenue Code of 1954, § 261, 262
- Internal Revenue Service functions, § 262
- Investment companies, § 248, 270.30
- Investment trusts
  - Capital gains distributions, § 270.30, 858
  - Distributions, § 270.30
  - Fixed or closed end, § 270.30
  - Open end or mutual funds, § 270.30
  - Real estate investment trusts, § 270.35
  - Requirements for tax qualification
    - Diversification of investments requirement, § 270.30
    - Gross income, § 270.30

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Investment trusts—Cont'd
  - Requirements for tax qualification—Cont'd
    - Income distributions, § 270.30
    - Regulated investment company, election, § 270.30
  - Taxation
    - Shareholders, § 270.30
    - Trust, § 270.30
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 264.10, 264.15, 264.25, 268.10
  - Alimony trusts, § 234, 270.10
  - Discretionary, § 264.10, 268.15
  - Gift tax exclusion trusts, § 234, 279, 279.5
  - Long term, § 234
  - Sale and leaseback arrangements, § 234
  - Short term or reversionary trusts, § 234, 264.10, 268.10
- Land trusts, § 249
- Legal obligation of support, effect, § 264.10, 268.15, 268.20
- Liability
  - Beneficiary
    - Discharge of beneficiary's legal obligation, § 268.5, 268.20
    - As substantial owner, § 268.20
    - As transferee, § 268.5
  - Grantor, substantial owner, § 268.15
  - Trustee
    - Capital gains tax, § 268.25
    - Failure to file return, § 265
    - Failure to pay tax, § 265
    - Limitations on liability, § 265
    - As transferee, § 265
    - Unpaid income taxes of settlor, § 265
- Lien on trust property
  - Failure of trustee to pay tax, § 265
- Lifetime charitable gifts, § 245, 264.25
- Limitations period on assessment
  - Personal liability of trustee, § 265
  - Transferee liability of trustee, § 265

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Long term capital gains
  - Distributable net income, § 269
  - Distributions deduction, § 269
- Losses
  - Carryovers to beneficiaries, § 269
  - Deduction by trustee
    - Casualty losses, § 268.25
    - Net operating losses, § 268.25
- Lump sum payments
  - Alimony and separate maintenance, § 270.10
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 270.20
- Multiple trusts, § 264.10, 268.25
  - Accumulation distributions, § 267.5
  - Separate returns, § 268.25
  - Throwback rules, § 267.5
- Mutual funds, § 270.30
- Net operating losses, deductions, § 268.25
  - Carryovers and carrybacks, § 268.25, 269
- Nonqualified employee benefit trusts, § 270.20
- Nonresident alien, foreign trusts, § 10
- Notice of fiduciary relationship, § 265
- Open end or mutual fund, type investment trust, § 270.30
- Ordinary income, investment trusts, § 270.30, 270.35
- Organizational status
  - Charitable trust, § 264.25, 270.5
  - Real estate investment trust, § 270.35
  - Trusts, classification, § 261
- Outright charitable gifts, § 264.25
- Participating trusts, common trust funds, § 270.25
- Payments
  - Alimony and separate maintenance
    - Lump sum payments, § 270.10
    - Periodic, § 270.10
    - Prior law, § 270.10
    - Property settlement, § 270.10
    - Support of minor children, § 270.10

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Payments—Cont'd
  - Alimony and separate maintenance from § 71 trust, § 270.10
  - Alimony and separate maintenance from § 682 trust, § 270.10
  - Due date, § 265
  - Failure of trustee to pay
    - Additions to tax, § 265
    - Criminal penalties, § 265
    - Interest, § 265
    - Liability of trustee, § 265
    - Lien on trust property, § 265
- Liability
  - Trustee's, § 265
- Limitations period on assessment
  - Trustee's personal liability, § 265
  - Trustee's transferee liability, § 265
- Rates, § 268.25
- Resulting trust, purchase money type, § 454
- Source of payment
  - Beneficiary, § 268.5
  - Income, § 268.25
  - Principal, capital gains, § 268.25
  - Transferee, § 265, 268.5
  - Trustee personally, § 265
  - Trust estate, § 265
- Periodic payments
  - Alimony and separate maintenance, § 270.10
  - To employees, employee benefit trusts, § 270.20
- Place of filing return, § 265
- Principal and income
  - Depreciation reserve, § 268.25, 269, 845
  - Wasting assets, apportionment, § 827
- Prior law
  - Alimony and separate maintenance, § 270.10
- Private foundations, § 264.25, 270.5
- Prohibited transactions, § 270.5
  - Charitable trusts, § 264.25, 270.5



INDEX

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Property distributed in kind
  - Complex trust, distributions deduction, § **267**
  - Specific gift exclusion, § **267**
  - When taxable to beneficiaries, § **267, 268.5**
- Purchase-money type resulting trusts, payment, § **454**
- Qualified employee benefit trusts
  - Distributions, § **270.20**
  - Employee-participants, § **270.20**
  - Tax exemption, § **270.20**
- Qualifying rules, short term or reversionary trusts, § **268.10**
- Rates
  - Charitable trusts, net investment income, § **270.5**
  - Investment trusts, undistributed income, § **270.30**
  - Ordinary trusts, § **268.25**
  - Real estate investment trusts, § **270.35**
- Real estate investment trusts, § **270.35**
  - Corporate rates, retained income, § **270.35**
  - Election to be taxed as, § **270.35**
  - Requirements for tax qualification
    - Asset diversification, § **270.35**
    - Distribution of income, § **270.35**
    - Election, § **270.35**
    - Gross income, § **270.35**
    - Organizational status, § **270.35**
  - Taxation of beneficiaries
    - Ordinary income, § **270.35**
- Regulated investment company
  - Election, investment trust, § **270.30**
- Regulations
  - Charitable trusts, § **264.25, 270.5**
  - Classification of organizations, § **261**
  - Trusts taxable as associations, § **270.40**
- Remainder interests, charitable gifts, § **264.25**

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Renunciation of trust interest by beneficiary, effect, § **170, 171, 268.5, 268.20**
- Reserve
  - Depreciation, § **269**
  - Principal or income, § **829**
- Retained income
  - Ordinary trust, § **267, 268.25**
- Return
  - Business trusts, § **270.40**
  - Common trust funds, § **270.25**
  - Due date, ordinary trust, § **265**
  - Failure to file
    - Additions to tax, § **265**
    - Criminal penalties, § **265**
    - Interest, § **265**
    - Liability of trustee, § **265**
- Fiscal year
  - Tax planning, § **268.25**
  - Trustee's selection, § **268.25**
- Information required of trustee, § **265, 268.25**
- Information return
  - Ordinary trust, § **265, 268.25**
- Multiple or several trusts, § **268.25**
- Place filed, § **265**
- Substantial owner trust, § **268.15, 268.20, 268.25**
- Supporting documents, § **265**
- Time for filing, § **268.25**
- Trustee
  - Duty to file, § **265, 268.25**
  - Failure to file, § **265**
  - Personal liability, § **265**
  - Transferee liability, § **265**
- Revocable trusts, § **233, 264.5, 264.15**
  - Basis of trust property, § **264.5, 277**
  - Grantor's powers, effect, § **268.15**
- Right to withdraw corpus, income tax effect, § **264.20**
- Rulings of Commissioner, § **262**
- Sale
  - Charitable gifts, cost basis, § **264.25**

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Sale—Cont'd
  - Trust interest, beneficiary's basis, § 268.5
- Selection of trustee to have discretionary powers, § 122, 234, 264.10, 268.15
- Self-employed retirement plans, § 255, 270.20
- Separate maintenance trusts
  - Deductibility of payments from trust, § 270.10
  - Includibility in wife's gross income, § 270.10
- Payments
  - Lump sum, § 270.10
  - Periodic, § 270.10
  - Property settlement, § 270.10
  - Support of minor children, § 270.10
  - Payments from § 71 trust, § 270.10
  - Payments from § 682 trust, § 270.10
  - Prior law, § 270.10
- Separate trusts
  - Returns, § 268.25
  - Shares as, § 267
- Settlements
  - Insurance options, § 235, 264.15
  - Insurance trusts, § 235, 264.15
- Settlor, substantial owner, § 268.15
- Shareholders, investment trusts, § 270.30
- Short-term or reversionary trusts, § 234, 264.10, 268.10
  - Accumulation of income, § 234, 264.10, 268.10, 268.15
  - Capital gains and losses, § 268.10
  - Charitable, § 264.10, 264.25, 268.10
  - Clifford decision and prior law, § 268.10
  - Duration, § 268.10
  - Grantor's powers, § 268.10, 268.15
  - Qualifying rules, § 268.10
  - Tax advantages, § 234, 264.10, 268.10

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Simple trust
  - Accounting problems, § 269
  - Corpus distributions, § 266
  - Definition, § 266
  - Distributable net income, § 266
- Distributions
  - Classes of income, § 266, 268.5
  - Conduit rule, § 266
  - Current income, § 266
- Distributions deduction, § 266, 268.25
- Expenses as deductions, § 266, 268.25
- Taxation of beneficiary, § 266, 268.5
- Tax rates, trusts, § 268.25
- Sixty-five day rule, complex trust, distributions deduction, § 267
- Source of payment
  - Substantial owner of trust, § 268.15, 268.20, 268.25
  - Transferee, § 265, 268.5
  - Trust, § 268.25
  - Trustee personally, § 265
- Special types of trusts, § 270, 270.40
- Specific gift exclusion, complex trust, distributions deduction, § 267
- Spendthrift trusts, beneficiary's obligation, § 224
- Spouses' property settlement, qualification of payments, § 270.10
- Statute of Limitations
  - Trustee's liability for tax, § 265
- Statutory custodial gifts, § 264.10
- Stepped-up basis, trust property, § 264.5, 264.10, 277
- Substantial owner trusts
  - Beneficiary or third person as owner
    - Beneficiary or third person, powers over corpus, § 234, 235, 264.20, 268.20
  - Discharge of support or other legal obligation, § 268.20
  - Extent income taxed to third person, § 264.20, 268.20
- Clifford decision and prior law, § 268.10, 268.15

INDEX

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Substantial owner trusts—Cont'd
  - Code provisions
    - Generally, § 268.15, 268.20
  - Grantor as owner
    - Beneficial enjoyment, § 264.10, 268.15
    - Capital gains, § 268.10, 268.15
    - Discretionary trusts, § 264.10, 268.15
    - Excepted powers and interests, § 268.15
    - Extent income taxed to, § 268.10, 268.15
    - Limitations on excepted powers, § 268.15
    - Retained income interest or power, § 264.10, 268.15
    - Retained reversionary interest or power as to corpus, § 268.15
  - Returns, § 268.15, 268.20, 268.25
  - Revocable trust as, § 264.5, 268.15, 268.25
  - Treasury regulations, § 268.10, 268.20
- Support trusts, § 268.15, 268.20
  - Discharge of support or other legal obligations, § 268.5, 268.15, 268.20
  - Minor children, alimony and separate maintenance, § 270.10
- Taxable income of trust, § 265, 268.10, 268.20, 268.25, 269
- Taxable powers, § 264.10
  - Administrative, § 268.15
  - Beneficiary, § 268.20
  - Corpus, § 268.10, 268.20
  - Grantor, § 268.10, 268.15
  - Income, § 268.10, 268.20
  - Third party, § 268.20
- Taxation as corporation, real estate investment trust, § 248
- Taxation of trust, § 268.25
- Termination of trust
  - Beneficiaries
    - Entitled to excess deductions and carryovers, § 269

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Termination of trust—Cont'd
  - Beneficiaries—Cont'd
    - When trust income taxable to beneficiary, § 263, 269
  - Carryovers, deductions to beneficiaries, § 269
  - Effect of local law, § 263, 269
  - Excess deductions, § 269
  - Final taxable year
    - Unused deductions, § 269
    - Unused loss carryovers, § 269
  - Income tax planning, § 269
  - Time of termination, § 263, 269
- Tests, trusts taxable as associations
  - Activities, § 270.40
  - Corporate characteristics, § 270.40
  - Objects of trust, § 270.40
  - Powers, § 270.40
- Throwback rule
  - Accumulation distribution, complex trust, § 267.5
    - Treatment by beneficiary, accumulation distribution, § 267.5
  - Estate and tax planning, § 264.10, 264.20, 267.5
  - Exceptions, § 267.5
  - Foreign situs trusts, United States beneficiaries, § 10
- Tier system, complex trust, distributions deduction, § 267
- Transferee liability
  - Limitations period, § 265
  - Limited to trust assets, § 265
  - Trustee, § 265
- Treasury regulations, § 262
- Trust
  - Holding family partnership interest, § 268.15
  - Income tax return, § 268.25
  - Personal exemption, deduction, § 267, 268.25
- Trustee's discretionary powers, § 264.10, 264.20, 268.15
- Trusts taxable as associations
  - Court decisions, § 247, 270.40
  - Definition, § 247, 270.40

**INCOME TAX-FEDERAL—Cont'd**

- Trusts taxable as associations
  - Cont'd
  - Tax rates
    - Corporate, § 270.40
    - Trust, § 247, 261, 270.40
  - Tests, trust or association
    - Activities, § 270.40
    - Corporate characteristics, § 270.40
    - Treasury regulations, § 270.40
    - Types of enterprises, § 270.40
  - Undivided interests, charitable gifts, § 264.25
  - Wasting assets, apportionment of receipts between principal and income, § 827
  - To whom is trust income taxed
    - Beneficiary, § 268.5
    - Grantor, § 268.10, 268.15
    - Third person, § 268.20
    - Trust, § 268.10, 268.25
  - Withholding taxes, garnishment, § 193 n.77
  - Year of trust termination
    - Defined, § 263, 269
    - Estate planning, § 268.25, 269
    - Excess deductions, § 269
    - Simple trusts, distribution of corpus, § 266
    - Trust's unused deductions and carryovers, § 269

**INCOME TAX-STATE AND LOCAL**

- Generally, § 285, 287, 300
- Business trusts, § 247S
- Charitable foundations, § 330
- Charitable gifts, deductions, § 264.25
- Conflict of laws, § 287
- Deductions, charitable gifts, § 264.25
- Double taxation, § 285, 287, 300
- Duties of trustee, § 285, 602
- Employee benefit trusts, exemptions, § 255, 285
- Estate planning, § 233, 264.5, 285, 287, 300
- Expenses of trust, allocation, § 807
- Federal-state cooperation, § 285
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 285

**INCOME TAX-STATE AND LOCAL—Cont'd**

- Jurisdiction, § 287
- Local or municipal, § 285
- Multistate trusts, § 287, 300
- Nonresident trusts, § 285, 287, 300
- Resident trusts, § 285, 287, 300
- Source of payment, income and capital gains, § 807, 858
- Statutes based on federal law, § 285
- Statutes unrelated to federal law, § 285

**INCOMPETENCY**

- See also Disabled Persons; Infants Beneficiary, § 168
- Distributions, payment to guardian, § 814
- Living trust, functions, § 231, 234
- Mental Disabilities, generally, this index
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
- Trustee
  - Ground for removal, § 529, 566

**INCOMPLETE GIFTS**

- See also Gift Tax—Federal
- Federal tax purposes, § 272, 273.10, 273.20, 278
- Indefiniteness and uncertainty
  - Beneficiary, § 161
  - Charitable trusts, § 323, 324
  - Intent, trust creation, § 45, 46
  - Trust property, § 111
- Reservation of powers, § 42, 46, 103, 104, 278
- Transfer of property interest, § 141

**INCOMPLETE TRUSTS**

- Consideration, § 202, 205
- Creation, § 45, 46
- Federal gift tax, § 278

**INCONSISTENT CONDUCT**

- Acceptance of trust by trustee, § 150

**INCORPORATION**

- Trust
  - Charitable trusts, § 328, 393
  - Implied powers of trustee, § 551

## INDEX

### INCORPORATION BY REFERENCE

- Generally, § 105, 233
- Creation of trusts, two or more writings, § 90
- Existing trust, gift by will to trustee under, § 105
- Future trust, gift by will to trustee under trust to be established, § 106
- Gifts to testamentary trust, § 105, 233, 236
- Insurance trust agreements, § 105, 233, 236
- Referential trust, § 50
- Revocable trusts, pour-over will, § 106, 233, 235, 264.5
- Statute of Frauds, unsigned into signed writing, § 90
- Testamentary trusts, description of beneficiaries, § 102
- Two or more trust documents, creation of trust, § 50

### INCREMENT

- Principal and income, apportionment, § 822

### INCUMBRANCES

- See Liens and Incumbrances; Mortgages
- Liens and Incumbrances, generally, this index

### INDEBTEDNESS

- Beneficiaries, contingent liability, § 169
- Beneficiary
  - Equitable remedies of creditor, § 193
  - Homestead exemption, § 187
- Cancellation as value, bona fide purchaser rule, § 887
- Debtors and Creditors, generally, this index
- Default in payments, collateral, resulting trust, § 455 80
- Evasion, origin of uses and trusts, § 2
- Federal estate tax, deduction, § 275.15
- Forgiveness, federal gift tax, § 278

### INDEBTEDNESS—Cont'd

- Payment
  - Active trust, creation, § 207
  - Application of accumulation rules, § 217
  - Beneficiaries' interest, § 182
  - Implied power to mortgage, § 759
  - Participation in breach of trust, § 904
  - Support obligation, § 811
- Spendthrift trusts
  - Creditor's rights and remedies, § 227
  - England, § 221
  - Subject-matter of trust, § 115
  - Testamentary trust, co-beneficiary, restitution, § 191
  - Trust distinguished, § 17, 21
  - Trust funds used to pay personal debt, tracing, § 922

### INDEFINITENESS

- Beneficiary of trust, § 161
- Intent of settlor as to trust, § 45

### INDEMNITY

- Agent, tort committed by, § 731
- Contract liability
  - Creditor's derivative rights, § 716
  - Trustee's right
    - From beneficiary, § 718
    - Conditions precedent, § 718
  - Unauthorized continuation of business, § 577
- Co-trustees, § 716, 718
  - Default by one trustee, § 716
  - Right to contribution, § 701, 716, 718, 734, 862
- Expenses
  - Despite denial of compensation, § 980
  - Insurance trust, action by trustee to collect, § 237
  - Unauthorized expenses increasing value of trust property, § 801
- Improper contracts, § 711
- Insurance trusts, action by trustee to collect costs and expenses, § 237
- Property ownership liability, § 720

**INDEMNITY—Cont'd**

- Rights of trustee
  - Contract liability, § 718
  - Liabilities arising from property ownership, § 720
  - Ultra vires contracts, § 713
- Third persons, breach of trust, § 868
- Tort liability
  - Tort committed by agent, § 731
  - Trustee's right, § 731, 734
  - When denied trustee, § 734

**INDEMNITY AND INDEMNIFICATION**

- Breach of trust
  - Consent, § 941
  - Third parties, trustees, § 868
- Charitable trustees, § 394
- Charitable trusts, liability to third parties, § 361
- Cotrustees, § 862
- Nonprofit corporations, officers and directors, § 391, 394

**INDENTURE**

- Trust to pay or secure creditors, § 250
- Trust to secure creditors
  - Terms, § 250

**INDIANA**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

**INDICTMENT AND INFORMATION**

- Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 411

**INDIGENT PERSONS**

- See Poor Persons, this index

**INDISPENSABLE PARTIES**

- Accounts and accounting, § 967
- Breach of trust, § 871

**INDIVIDUAL RETIREMENT ACCOUNTS**

- Generally, § 255, 270.20
- Banks and banking, withdrawal of funds to pay off guaranty obligation, § 11
- Establishment, federal law, § 270.20

**INDIVIDUAL RETIREMENT ACCOUNTS—Cont'd**

- Estate taxes, additional tax on excess retirement accumulations, § 276.5
- Federal estate tax, § 271, 273.25
  - Employee benefit trust, rollover to, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
- Federal income tax, § 270.20
- Gift taxes, § 278
- Income taxes, § 264.7
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
- Unified transfer tax system, § 271

**INDIVIDUAL TRUSTEES**

- See also Trustees
- Advantages, § 121
- Compared to corporate, § 121, 130, 132, 134
- Co-trustees with corporate trustee, § 121
- Joint tenants, § 145
- Nonresident, capacity to act, § 132
  - Statutes, § 132
- Selection of trustee, singular or plural, § 121
- Statutes, nonresident, § 132

**INDORSEMENT**

- Beneficiary, transfer of interest, § 188
- Business trusts, transferability of shares, § 247(O)
- Commercial paper
  - Creation of trusts, transfer of property, § 142
- Transfer to trustee, commercial paper, § 142

**INEBRIATES**

- Capacity to be settlor, § 44
- Spendthrift trust, § 222

**INEXPEDIENCY**

- Charitable trusts, cy pres, § 439
- Charitable trusts, cy pres application, § 431, 439
- Private trusts, termination, § 1002

**INFANTS**

- See also Disabled Persons; Guardian and Ward; Guardianship

## INDEX

### INFANTS—Cont'd

- Administration of property, § 246
- Adopted children
  - Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- After-born children
  - Beneficiaries, § 163
  - Class gift, time of closing, § 182
  - Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Beneficiaries, § 168
  - Consent to trustee's resignation, § 513
  - Disclaimer, § 170
  - Distributions, payment or application, § 814
  - Mortgage of property, notice, § 764
  - Payments to legal representative, § 814
  - Unauthorized mortgages, later ratification, § 768
- Breach of trust
  - Barring of remedies, § 941
  - Laches, § 949
- Capacity to be settlor, § 44
- Children and Minors, generally, this index
- Constructive trusts
  - Confidential relationship, § 482
  - Fiduciary obligations, § 481
- Federal gift tax
  - Exemption, transfer by minor, § 278
  - Gifts in trust, annual exclusion, § 279
  - Trusts for minors, § 264.10, 279, 279.5
  - Trusts for support, § 278
- Federal income tax
  - Discharge of support obligation, § 268.10, 268.20
  - Estate planning, § 264.10
  - Short term trusts, § 264.10, 268.10
  - Trusts for minors, § 264.10, 268.10
- Gifts to, Uniform Act, § 15, 233, 264.10
- Guardian ad litem, § 871
- Irrevocable trusts for, § 264.10

### INFANTS—Cont'd

- Limitation of actions, resulting trusts, § 952
- Living trusts, functions, § 231
- Payments to, § 814
- Ratification, breach of trust, § 942
- Statute of Limitations, tolling, § 951
- Support trusts, § 229, 811
  - Federal gift tax, § 278
  - Federal income taxes, § 268.15, 268.20
- Termination of trusts
  - Representation, § 1007
- Trust to administer property for, § 246
- Unborn children, trusts for, § 163

### INFERENCES

- Implied gifts, construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, § 454

### INFIDELISM

- Charitable trusts, aiding, § 376
- Charitable trusts, propagation of doctrine, § 376

### INFORMAL TRUSTS

- Constructive trusts, § 501
  - Confidential relations, § 498
  - Misrepresentation by promisor, § 498
  - Refusal to carry out, § 498, 501
- Wills
  - Absolute gift, donee as trustee, § 102
  - Attack by testator's successors, § 102
  - Violation of oral agreement, constructive trust, § 498, 500

### INFORMATION

- Right of beneficiary to
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § 861

### INFORMATIONAL RETURNS

- Charities, income taxes, § 270.5

### INHABITANTS

- Trusts to benefit, charitable purpose, § 378



**INHERENT POWERS**

Trustees, § 551 et seq

**INHERITANCE**

Descent and Distribution, generally, this index

**INHERITANCE TAXES**

See State Estate and Inheritance Taxes

Apportionment, § 286.5

States, § 286.5

Business trusts, § 247

Carryover basis, § 271.10

Charitable trusts, exemption, § 245, 361, 401

Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15

Filing, duties of trustee, § 265

Irrevocable trusts, § 264.10

Local law, application, § 263

Personal life insurance trusts, § 241

Spendthrift trusts, exceptions, § 224

Testamentary trusts, § 264.20

**IN INVITUM**

See Constructive Trusts

**INITIALS**

Statute of Frauds, signature or subscription, § 86

**INJUNCTIONS**

Breach of trust

Charitable trust, § 391

Remedy of beneficiary, § 861

Third party threatening to participate in, § 868

Breach of trust, remedies of beneficiaries, § 861

Third parties, § 868

Charitable trusts

Breach of trusts, § 394, 415

Enforcement, § 411

Taxation, § 391

Dedicated land use, § 34

Disloyalty, § 543(V)

Governmental trustee, suit by taxpayer, § 131, 328

Power of sale, § 742

Remedies of beneficiary, § 861

Resulting trusts, ejectment, § 465

**INJUNCTIONS—Cont'd**

Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, relief granted, § 465

Taxation, wrongful, § 869

Taxpayers, land use dedicated, § 34

Third parties, breach of trust, remedies of beneficiaries, § 868

Trustees, investments, § 542

Trustee's contracts of sale, § 746

**INNOCENCE**

Trustees, loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543

**INNOCENT SUCCESSORS**

Constructive trusts, § 471, 921

Illegal trusts, § 211

Resulting trusts, purchase-money, fraudulent payor, § 463

**INNS**

Management, implied power to mortgage, § 760

**IN PERSONAM**

Beneficiary's, remedy for damages, § 867

Beneficiary's rights, § 183

Jurisdiction, multistate trusts, § 292

**INQUIRY**

Duty as to

Bank or third person dealing with trustee, § 901, 911

Bona fide purchaser rule, § 891, 894, 897

**IN REM**

Beneficiary's rights, § 183

Beneficiary tracing trust property, § 867

Jurisdiction, multistate trusts, § 292

**IN REM ACTIONS**

Breach of trust

Election of remedies, tracing assets, § 867

Jurisdiction, § 870

Election of remedies, breach of trust, tracing assets, § 867

Jurisdiction, § 292, 870

## INDEX

### INSANE PERSONS

See Disabled Persons, ante  
Mental Disabilities, generally, this index

### INSOLVENCY

See also Bankruptcy  
Apportionment, principal and income, settlement, § 821  
Banks  
    Customer deposits, preferences, § 21  
    Tracing trust funds, § 922  
Burden of proof, § 923  
Business trusts, § 247T  
Constructive trusts, transfers in fraud of creditors, § 475  
Corporate trustee, effect, § 566  
Creditor's remedy against beneficiary, § 721  
    Liquidation trust for, § 253  
Death, insurance, tracing trust funds, § 925  
Fraudulent conveyances, § 211  
Insurance, tracing trust funds, § 925  
Insurance trusts, exemption of policy proceeds from debts of insolvent insured, § 243  
Liquidation trusts, § 254  
Principal and income, apportionment, settlement, § 821  
Process, service of process, creditors' bill, § 716  
Receivership, § 14  
Removal of trustee for, § 527  
Spendthrift trust  
    Acquisition of interest, § 222  
    Creditor's rights and remedies, § 227  
Tracing trust funds, § 921, 922  
    Burden of proof, § 923  
    Death, insurance, § 925  
Tracing Trust Funds, generally, this index  
Trustee, creditor's remedy against beneficiary, § 721  
    Creditors' derivative rights, § 716  
    Preferences among beneficiaries, § 191

### INSOLVENCY—Cont'd

Trustee and trust estate, preferences, § 715  
Beneficiary's preference, § 862  
Burden of proof, tracing trust funds, § 923  
Capacity of trustee to serve, § 121  
Creditors' bill on contract claims, § 716  
Trustees  
    Grounds for removal, § 527  
    Resignation, § 511

### INSPECTION

Charitable trust records, enforcement, § 411

### INSPECTIONS AND INSPECTORS

Remedies, beneficiaries, § 861  
Visitation, charitable trusts, § 416

### INSTALLMENT CONTRACTS

Fire loss, specific performance, § 18

### INSTALLMENT PAYMENT

Federal estate tax, § 276

### INSTALLMENT PAYMENTS

Gifts causa mortis, estate taxes, gross estate, § 273.5  
Personal life insurance trusts, terms, § 237  
Spendthrift trusts, creditors remedies, § 227

### INSTITUTIONS

Support trusts, available funds, § 229

### INSTRUCTIONS

Charitable trustees  
    Investments, § 396  
    Settlor's plan of administration, § 393  
Court to trustee, § 394, 559, 861  
Duty to apply for, § 688  
Extent of trustee's powers and duties, § 559  
Remedies, beneficiaries, § 861

### INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY

Intent, before advisory verdict, § 49

**INSURANCE**

- See also Insurance Trusts
- Accumulations, rules against
  - Funded insurance trust, § 242
  - Life insurance premiums, construction, § 217
  - Restrictions, direction to use income, § 217
- Administration, charitable trust, § 391
- Agent, sale of policy by agent representing trust, § 543
  - Partnership, premiums, joint and several liability, § 22 41
  - Premiums received held as trustee for insurer, § 22
- Agreement to hold proceeds in trust, § 240
- Allocation
  - Expenses, § 803
  - Leasehold expenses, § 804
  - Life insurance, § 803
  - Settlements, allocation between principal and income, § 816, 821
- Apportionment, principal or income
  - Annuity receipts, § 818
  - Insurance proceeds, § 821
- Assignment, federal gift tax, § 278, 279
- Bailee of goods, § 11
- Beneficiary
  - Creation of trust, § 142, 236
  - Rights, of creditors, § 244
  - Settlement options, § 237, 240
  - Spendthrift trust provisions, § 237, 240
  - As trustee, § 236
  - Trustee as beneficiary, § 235, 237
- Business trusts, exceptions, § 247
- Cash surrender value, property right of insured, § 264.15 3
- Charitable gift, life insurance policy, § 264.25
- Charitable trust
  - Mutual benefit groups, § 367
  - Tort liability, effect of liability insurance, § 401
- Claims, subject-matter of trust, § 115

**INSURANCE—Cont'd**

- Class
  - Trust for prohibited class, illegality, § 211
- Collections
  - Premium collections held in trust, § 22
  - Principal or income, § 821
- Constructive trust
  - Insolvent debtor, fraud on creditors, § 475
  - Purchase with stolen funds, § 476
- Contracts, land contract, § 18
- Creation of trust of
  - Capacity of insured, § 43, 235, 236
  - Formalities, § 142, 236
  - Incomplete, § 202
  - Methods, § 142, 236
  - Proceeds payable to existing trust, § 105
  - Promises to create, § 236
  - Statutes regarding, § 239
  - Transfer of property, § 142, 236
- Creditors
  - Beneficiary's, § 244
  - Insured's, § 243
- Creditors' rights, § 243, 244
- Directions to pay premiums, accumulation restrictions, § 217
- Employee benefit plans, § 255, 270.20
- Escrow deposits to pay insurance, excessive sums, § 21 16
- Estate and tax planning, § 235, 244, 264.15
- Exception, validity of business trusts, § 247D
- Federal estate tax
  - Apportionment, § 272.5, 273.40
  - Gross estate, § 235, 264.15, 273, 273.40
- Federal gift tax, § 235, 264.15, 277, 278
  - Assignment, § 278, 279
  - Qualification for exclusion, gift, § 235, 264.15, 279
- Fire insurance, vendor and purchaser, specific performance, § 18

INDEX

**INSURANCE—Cont'd**

- Fire insurance proceeds, allocation, § **821**
  - Premiums, allocation, § **803**
- Fraud on creditors, constructive trust, § **475**
- Goods, bailee of goods, § **11**
- Homicide
  - Proceeds, constructive trust, § **478**
- Homicide precluding collection of proceeds, federal estate tax, § **273.40**
- Illegal trust of, § **211**
- Improved real estate, trust investment, mortgage loan, § **674**
- Insured
  - Creation of trust, § **142, 236, 238**
  - Rights of creditors, § **243, 264.15**
  - Settlement options, § **237, 240, 264.15**
- Interest, transfer to trustee, § **142, 236**
- Investments
  - Statutory authority, § **616, 666, 678**
- Investments, statutory authority, § **616 to 666**
- Key man insurance, corporations, estate taxes, § **273.40**
- Land contracts
  - Vendor as trustee, § **18**
- Leasehold expenses, allocation, § **804**
- Liability insurance
  - Premiums, allocation, § **803**
  - Tort liability, trustee's duty, § **731**
- Liability insurance, charitable trusts
  - Torts, § **402**
  - Trustees, § **394**
- Life insurance
  - Charitable gift of policy, § **264.25**
  - Federal estate tax, § **273.40**
  - Federal gift tax, § **278, 279**
  - Life insurance payments, allocation, § **821**
  - Premiums
    - Accumulation restrictions, construction, § **217**
    - Allocation, § **803**

**INSURANCE—Cont'd**

- Life insurance—Cont'd
  - Principal or income, apportionment of proceeds, § **821**
  - Tracing trust funds, § **925**
  - Transfer of interest to trustee, § **142, 236**
- Life Insurance, generally, this index
- Mortgage escrow accounts, premiums, § **21**
- Mutual benefit groups, charitable trust, § **367**
- Options, settlement, § **237, 240, 264.15**
- Ownership, federal estate tax purposes, § **273.40**
- Payment
  - Accumulations, § **217**
  - Duties of trustee, active trust, § **208**
- Permitted class, beneficiary outside, § **211**
- Personal property trusts, Statute of Frauds, § **65**
- Premiums
  - Collections, debt or trust, § **22**
  - Duty to pay, § **238**
  - Payment from income, § **803**
- Principal and income
  - Apportionment of income between, annuities, § **818**
  - Collection of policy, § **821**
  - Renewal premiums, § **827**
- Proceeds
  - Agreement by insurer to hold in trust, § **240**
  - Community property, federal estate tax, § **273.40**
  - Liens and encumbrances, tracing trust funds, § **925**
  - Obtained by homicide, § **478**
  - Tracing trust funds, § **925**
- Purchased with stolen funds, § **476**
- Receipts, distributions, § **821**
- Renewal premiums, principal and income, § **827**
- Restrictions, accumulation restrictions, directions to use income, § **217**

**INSURANCE—Cont'd**

- Revocable insurance trust, § 233, 235, 264.15
- Sale of policy by agent also representing trust, § 543
- Settlements, allocation between principal and income, § 816, 821
- Spendthrift trusts, statutes, § 222, 244
- State death taxes, § 286
- Statutes, beneficiaries, evasion or violation, § 211
- Statutes of Frauds, personal property trusts, § 65
- Statutory exceptions, business trust, § 247B
- Subject-matter of trust, § 111, 235
  - Claims, § 115
- Subrogation
  - Claim of insured, § 33
  - Dram Shop Act judgment, § 930 39
- Support
  - Life insurance for beneficiary, § 811
- Testamentary trustee as beneficiary of proceeds, § 239, 264.15
- Tort liability, § 401
- Tracing trust funds
  - Life insurance proceeds, § 925
- Transfer of interest to trustee, § 142, 236
- Transfer of possession, § 148
- Uniform Gifts to Minors Act, investment, § 15
- Vendor in land contract, § 18

**INSURANCE TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 235, 244
- Accumulations
  - Premiums, construction, § 217
  - Rules regarding, § 242
- Action by trustee to collect on policy, indemnity for costs, § 237
- Administration, absence of provisions, § 237
- Advances by trustee, § 238
- Advantages, § 235, 264.15
- Alienation, suspension of power, § 242

**INSURANCE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Alteration of terms, provision for, § 237
- Assignment of policy, requirements of insurance companies, § 236, 264.15
- Beneficiaries
  - Description, § 237
  - Nature of interest, § 235
- Beneficiary, rights of creditors, § 244
- Business, § 253
- Business life insurance trusts, § 253
- Capacity of insured to create, § 43, 235, 236
- Charitable trust
  - Mutual benefit groups, § 367
- Claims, subject-matter of trust, § 115, 236
- Collections
  - Policy, indemnity for costs of trustee, § 237
  - Premiums, held in trust, § 22
- Constructive trust, § 478
- Contingent trust for minor children, spouse not surviving grantor, § 235, 264.15
- Creation
  - Addition to existing trust, § 105, 236
  - Capacity of insured, § 43, 235, 236
  - Methods, § 236
  - Promises to create, § 236
  - Statutes regarding, § 239
- Creditors of beneficiary, § 244
- Creditors of insured, § 243
- Description, beneficiaries, § 237
- Disposition of proceeds, § 237
- Duties of trustee, § 238
- Estate and tax planning, § 235, 244, 264.5, 264.15, 268.15, 273.40, 278, 279
- Expectancy, interest of beneficiary, § 239
- Expenses of collection, § 238
- Federal estate tax, § 233, 234, 235, 264.5, 264.15, 273.40
- Federal gift tax, § 235, 264.15, 279
- Federal income taxes, § 264.15, 268.15

## INDEX

### INSURANCE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Funded or unfunded, § 235
  - Personal trust, § 235
- General uses and tax consequences, § 235, 264.15
- Gift, pour-over gifts to trust, statutes, § 236
- Group insurance, § 235
- Illegality, prohibited beneficiaries, § 211
- Indemnity for costs, action by trustee to collect on policy, § 237
- Irrevocable
  - Funded, § 235, 264.15
  - Life insurance, § 235, 264.15
  - Unfunded, § 235, 264.15
  - Uses, § 235
- Methods of creating, § 236
- Nature of trustee's interest, Wills Acts, § 239
- Options
  - Advantages, compared with trust, § 237, 264.15
  - Settlement, § 237, 240, 264.15
- Payment of premiums
  - Duty of trustee, § 238, 582
  - Federal estate tax, prior law, § 273.40
  - Federal gift tax, § 235, 264.15, 279
- Payment options, § 237, 240, 264.15
- Perpetuities, Rule against, § 242
- Personal, § 235, 244
  - Funded or unfunded, § 235
- Policy
  - Assignment, requirements of insurer, § 236
  - Nature of interest of beneficiary, Wills Acts, § 239
  - Suitable subject-matter, § 235
- Pour-over gifts to trusts, § 233, 264.5, 264.15
- Power of alienation, suspension, § 242
- Power of appointment, § 264.15
- Powers reserved by settlor, § 237
- Premiums
  - Federal estate tax, prior law, § 273.40

### INSURANCE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Premiums—Cont'd
  - Insured paying, § 41
  - Life insurance, accumulations, construction, § 217
  - Payment, duty of trustee, § 238, 582
  - Payments as gifts, § 235, 264.15, 279
  - Source of payment, § 803
- Principal or income
  - Apportionment, proceeds of life insurance, § 821
- Proceeds
  - Agreement by insurer to hold in trust, § 240
  - Disposition, § 237
- Prohibited class
  - Illegality of purpose, § 211
- Promises to create, § 236
- Provisions for revocation or alteration, § 237
- Requisites, assignment of policy, § 236
- Reservation of powers by settlor, § 237
- Revocable trusts, § 233, 235, 264.5, 264.15
  - Settlor's pledge of policies for debt, § 1001
- Rights, creditors
  - Beneficiary, § 244
  - Insured, § 243
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 242
- Rules regarding income accumulations, § 242
- Settlor
  - Reserved powers, § 237
- Spouse, on life of other spouse, § 235
- Subject-matter, policy as suitable, § 235
- Suspension of power of alienation, § 242
- Tax liabilities, § 241
- Termination of trust, lapse of policies, § 995
- Terminology and classification, § 1
- Terms of, § 237

**INSURANCE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- As testamentary transactions, § 103, 239
- Tracing trust funds, § 925
- Transfer of interest to trustee, § 142, 236
- Trustee
  - As beneficiary of policy, § 235, 237
  - Duties, § 238
  - Interest of, Wills Acts, § 239
  - Settlor as, § 142, 236
- Wills Acts
  - Applicability, § 103, 239
  - Transfer of present interest in policy, § 235, 239

**INTANGIBLE ADVANTAGES**

- Charitable trusts, § 363

**INTANGIBLE PERSONAL PROPERTY TAXATION**

- Gift taxes, transfers subject, § 278
- Jurisdiction, § 292
  - State taxes, § 287
- State taxes, § 285

**INTANGIBLE PERSONAL PROPERTY TAXES**

- Assessment
  - Beneficiary's equitable interest, § 287
  - Situs of trust assets, § 285, 287, 300
    - State of trustee's residence, § 287
- Conditional immunity, § 287
- Constitutional basis for tax, § 287
- Estate planning, § 285, 287, 300
- Immunity, conditional immunity, § 287
- Local, § 285
- Municipal or local, § 285
- Part of general property tax, § 285
- Reciprocal waiver, § 287
- Separate tax from property tax, § 285
- State, § 285, 287
- Trustee's duty to pay, § 602

**INTANGIBLE PROPERTY**

- Creation of trust, transfers, § 142

**INTANGIBLE PROPERTY—Cont'd**

- Gift taxes, gifts by non-residents, exemptions, § 10, 286
- Multiple taxation, several states, § 287, 300
- Proceeds of, principal and income, § 822, 823, 825
- Security interest, trust indentures, § 250
- State death taxation
  - Exemption, reciprocal or conditional, § 286, 287, 300
  - Multistate taxation, § 287, 300

**INTENT**

- Active trust, creation, evidence, § 207
- Advisory verdict of jury, § 49
- Bank account trust, § 47
- Charitable trusts, § 366
  - General or special intent, construction, § 437
- Charitable trusts, creation, § 323, 324
- Construction, reservation or grant of power to revoke, § 1000
- Creation of trusts
  - Powers and duties of trustee, § 206
  - Requirement, § 45, 202
  - Spendthrift trusts, § 222, 225
- Creditors, fraud of settlor, § 211
- Cy pres, general or special intent, § 436
- Equitable liens, § 32
- Expression of settlor, trust or other relationship, § 45, 104
- Failure to name a trustee, § 123
- Implied intent
  - Active trust, trustee's duties, § 207
  - Charitable trust to benefit poor, § 373
  - Spendthrift trust, creation, § 225
- Investments, presumptions, tracing trust funds, commingling, § 928
- Nonresident as named trustee, § 132
- Power of appointment, donor creating, § 43
- Presumptions, investments, tracing trust funds, commingling, § 928



## INDEX

### INTENT—Cont'd

- Resulting trusts, § 453
  - Purchase money resulting trusts, § 454
- Settlor's expression of trust intent, § 45, 51, 182
- Spendthrift trusts
  - Creation, § 225
- Statute of Frauds, writing made, § 84
- Tracing trust funds, commingling, investments, presumptions, § 928

### INTEREST

- See also Damages; Liabilities of Trustees
- Accumulation rules, § 217
- Accumulations, § 217
- Advances
  - Contract liability, § 718
  - Trustee's personal loan to beneficiary, § 814
- Anticipation of beneficiary's interest, spendthrift trust, § 225
- Apportionment of income, § 818
  - Successive beneficiaries, § 818
- Bonds, apportionment, principal and income, § 818
- Breach of trust, damages, § 862
  - Liability, § 863
  - Measure, § 862
- Compound interest
  - Damages, willful misconduct, § 863
    - Remedies of beneficiary, § 863
- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Damages
  - Breach of trust, simple or compound, § 863
  - Rights of beneficiaries, § 863
- Delayed distributions, termination, § 1010
- Eminent domain award deposits, § 2116
- Escrow account, tax and insurance deposits, § 21
- Estate taxes
  - Deferred payment, § 276
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10

### INTEREST—Cont'd

- Estate taxes—Cont'd
  - state death taxes, deduction for, § 275.25
- Federal taxes, tax deficiencies, § 265, 276, 277
- Fiduciary tax returns, § 265
- Generation skipping transfer tax, § 284.10
- Gift taxes, loans below market rate, § 278
- Liability for
  - Breach of investment duty, § 701, 708
  - Breach of trust, § 863
- Mortgage escrow accounts, § 21
- Mortgages
  - Powers of court, § 765
  - Reimbursement of principal, § 808
- Payment, accumulations, § 217
- Principal and income, § 816, 826, 828
- Rates
  - Estate planning, § 231
  - Loans below market rate, gift taxes, § 278
- Recovery
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § 863
- State income taxes, § 285
- Tracing trust funds, § 921
- Trustee lending own funds to trust, § 543(L)

### INTERESTED PARTIES

- Right to accounting
  - Right to enforce trust, § 871
  - Termination of trust, § 1005, 1009

### INTEREST IN PROPERTY

- Element of trust, § 1
- Multistate trust, jurisdiction, § 292
- Subject-matter of trust, § 1, 111
- Taxation, effect of local law, § 263
- Trustee, insurance trust, § 235, 239

### INTEREST OF BENEFICIARIES

- See Beneficiaries' Interests

### INTERFERENCE WITH TRUSTEE

- Third parties, remedies, § 869

**INTERMEDDLING**

Decedent's estate, constructive trust, § 476

**INTERNATIONAL ESTATE PLANNING**

Foreign laws affecting, § 9, 10  
 Nonresident alien, § 9, 10  
 Resident alien, § 9, 10  
 Trust substitutes, foreign countries, § 9, 10  
 United States citizen, § 9, 10  
 United States tax laws affecting, § 10, 265, 271.5, 277

**IN TERROREM CLAUSES**

Beneficiaries' interests, § 181  
 Wills, § 181

**INTERVENTION**

Charitable trusts  
     Cy pres application, procedure and parties, § 441  
     Enforcement, settlor and successors, § 415  
 Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 415

**INTER VIVOS TRUST**

See also Living Trusts  
 Estate and tax planning, § 233, 235, 264.5, 264.15, 264.25  
 Gift by will to trustee under existing trust, § 105  
 Uniform Probate Code, trust sections, § 7  
 When a testamentary disposition, § 103, 104, 233

**INTESTACY**

Charitable trusts, equitable title during administration, § 411  
 Class beneficiary, § 162  
 Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182  
 Creation of trusts by, § 141  
 Gift by informal trust, breach of agreement, constructive trust, § 498  
 Insurance, tracing trust fund, § 925  
 Oral promise to hold for another constructive trust, § 499

**INTESTACY—Cont'd**

Resulting trust, failure of express trust, § 468  
 Failure of express trust, excessive res, § 469

**INTIMIDATION**

Duress and Coercion, generally, this index

**INTOXICATING LIQUORS**

Charitable trusts, governmental benefits, § 378  
 License, evasion or violation of statutes, § 211

**INTOXICATION**

Capacity to be a settlor, § 44  
 Capacity to be beneficiary, § 168  
 Spendthrift trust, § 222

**INVALIDATING CAUSE**

Powers of settlor or successors, § 44, 997  
 Setting aside trust, § 997  
 Testator, making of will, § 44, 101  
 Trust transfers, constructive trusts, § 473, 478

**INVALIDITY**

Estoppel of trustee to assert, § 44  
 Trust purposes, § 211  
 Validity, generally, this index

**INVASION OF PRINCIPAL**

Annuity trust, construction of instrument, § 813  
 Beneficiary's power, § 234, 264.20, 273.35, 282, 812  
 Estate and tax planning, § 233, 234, 264.5, 264.20  
 Federal taxation  
     Estate tax, § 264.10, 273.20, 273.35  
     Gift tax, donor right, § 278  
     Income tax factors, § 233, 235, 264.10, 264.20, 268.10, 268.20  
 Powers of trustee, § 812

## INDEX

### INVENTORIES

Testamentary trusts, court supervision, § 233

### INVESTIGATION

Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 411

### INVESTIGATIONS

Visitation, charitable trusts, § 416

### INVESTMENT ADVISORS

Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 482

Exercise of powers, duty of trustees, § 701

Fiduciary obligations, § 701

Power to retain, § 555, 701

Reliance upon advice, § 701

Settlor may appoint, § 122, 701

Use by trustee, § 701

### INVESTMENT ADVISORY SERVICES

Foreign corporations, § 132

Investment trusts and mutual funds, § 248

Trust investments, § 612, 701

### INVESTMENT COMPANIES

See also Investment Trusts

Definition, § 248

Mutual trust investment companies, § 677

Federal income taxation, § 270.30

Minnesota, conflict of interest, § 639

### INVESTMENT COUNSELLORS

Employment, § 555, 612, 701

### INVESTMENTS

Generally, § 612

Accumulations, trustee's duty, § 215

Active trusts, § 207

Advance court approval, § 687

Advice

Court, § 559, 687

Duty to apply for, § 687

Advisors, trustees, employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)

Advisor to trustee, § 122, 612, 701

Confidential relationship, § 482

### INVESTMENTS—Cont'd

Advisor to trustee, § 122, 612, 701

—Cont'd

Delegation of power to invest, § 701

Settlor, power to appoint, § 122, 701

Statutes, § 555, 701

Affiliate, purchase from, § 543(E), 543(T), 612

Agents, trustee's use, § 555, 612

Agents and agency, § 612, 671, 701

Approval

Advance, court control, § 687

Beneficiary, consent or ratification, § 688

Beneficiary's failure to object on accounting, § 688

Nonlegal investments, by beneficiary, § 941

Authorization, nonlegal investments, § 681

Bank deposits

Bank accounts, § 678

Time deposits, § 678

As unsecured loans, § 678

Unsecured loans, § 678

Bankers' and trade acceptances, unsecured loans, § 679

Banks

National banks, § 667

Potential conflicts of interest, § 612

Statutes governing trust investments, § 616, 616 to 666, 666

Barring remedies of beneficiary

Consent, § 688, 941

Ratification, § 688, 942

Release, § 688, 943

Bearer securities, § 612

Beneficiaries

Conduct validating investment transactions, § 688

Beneficiary

Approval of nonlegal investments, § 941

Approve changes, § 680

Consent to investments, § 688, 941

**INVESTMENTS—Cont'd**

- Beneficiary—Cont'd
  - Lien on product of wrongful investment, § 865
  - Purchase from, § 612
  - Ratification of investments, § 688, 942
  - Release of trustee, § 688, 943
- Beneficiary, purchase from, § 612
- Bonds
  - Corporate, § 673
  - Foreign government bonds, § 672
  - Mortgage bonds, § 673
  - Municipal bonds, § 672
  - State bonds, § 672
- Breach of duty
  - Care in following settlor's directions, § 683
- Damages
  - Apportionment between principal and income, § 821
- Examine and review, § 615, 684
- Excuse by court, reasonable breach, § 687
- Failure to
  - Invest, § 702
  - Retain, § 703
  - Sell, § 704
  - Use skill, § 706
- Liabilities, § 683, 701, 708
- Measure of damages, § 701, 708
- Offsetting gains against losses, § 708
- Purchase of nonlegals, extent of liability, § 705
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 701, 708, 861, 871
- Sale
  - Liability, § 686, 746
  - Measure of damages, § 703, 704, 708
- Two or more investment duties, § 707
- Wrongful purchase, § 705
- Breach of duty, examine and review, § 615
- Breach of trust, § 543(V), 861, 871
  - Damages, § 701, 708, 862

**INVESTMENTS—Cont'd**

- Breach of trust, § 543(V), 861, 871
  - Cont'd
    - Election of remedies, § 861, 946
    - Liability for interest, § 702, 863
    - Loyalty duty, § 543(V)
    - Restitution, § 861
- Business interests, § 679
- Callable securities, § 612
- Care and diligence required, § 541, 612, 683, 706
  - Conversion of nonlegals, § 685
  - Following settlor's directions, § 683
  - Following statutory lists, § 614
  - Prudent man rule, § 612, 613, 671, 706
- Change in status of investment, statutory lists, § 614
- Characterization, § 293
- Charitable foundations, excise taxes, § 330
- Charitable trusts, § 396, 616, 616 to 666, 666
- Charitable Trusts, this index
- Chattel mortgages, § 676
- Commingling, § 677
- Commingling, tracing trust funds, presumptions, § 928
- Common law
  - Early America, § 613
  - England, § 613
- Common stocks, § 612, 673, 679, 682
- Common trust funds, § 270.25, 677
  - Federal regulations, § 677
  - Mutual trust investment companies, § 677
  - National banks, § 667, 677
  - State regulations, § 677
  - Statutory provisions, all states, § 616, 616 to 666, 666, 677
  - Uniform Common Trust Fund Act, § 677
- Community trusts, § 329
- Consent of beneficiary
  - Barring of remedies for breach of trust, § 941

## INDEX

### INVESTMENTS—Cont'd

- Consent of beneficiary—Cont'd
  - Competency of beneficiary, § **688, 941**
  - Improper sales or retentions, § **688, 941**
  - Nonlegal investments, § **688, 941**
  - Not affect rights of co-beneficiary, § **688, 941**
  - Trustee's fraud invalidating, § **688, 941**
- Construction
  - Trust instrument, control by settlor, § **680**
  - Various clauses of trust instruments, § **681, 682**
- Constructive trust, advisors, § **482**
  - Disloyalty, § **543, 544**
- Contract and trust distinctions, § **17**
- Contributory mortgages, § **675**
- Control by beneficiary
  - Conditions precedent to validation of investment, § **544, 688**
  - Consent to non-legal investment, § **688, 941**
  - Ratification of non-legal investment, § **688, 942**
- Control by court, § **613, 613 to 614, 614, 687**
  - Advice, § **559, 561, 687**
  - Approval in advance, § **687**
  - Approval on accounting, § **687**
  - Denial of compensation, § **980**
  - Excusing reasonable breach, § **687**
  - Overriding settlor, § **687**
- Control by settlor
  - Powers reserved to settlor, § **42, 104, 264.5, 680**
  - Stocks, permission to buy, § **680**
- Trust instrument
  - Construction of various clauses, § **680, 682**
  - Duty to use reasonable care, § **683**
  - Grant of discretion, prudent man rule, § **682**
  - Grant of discretion to trustee, § **681**
  - Immunity clauses, § **542, 681**

### INVESTMENTS—Cont'd

- Control by settlor—Cont'd
  - Trust instrument—Cont'd
    - Mandatory or permissive trust terms, § **680**
    - Non-legals authorized, § **681, 685**
    - Permission to retain, § **680, 685**
      - Retention, substituted securities, § **682**
    - Retention of investments, § **680, 682**
      - Sanction of disloyalty, § **682**
    - Sale of trust investments, § **685**
- Corporate trustee buying earmarked pool for trust, § **543(F)**
- Co-trustee
  - Contribution, damages, § **701**
  - Joint powers, § **554**
  - Liability for breach, § **701**
  - Purchase from co-trustee, § **612**
  - Sole power to invest, § **555**
- Co-trustee, purchase from, § **612**
- Court
  - Advice to trustee, § **559, 687**
  - Approval, § **687**
  - Custodian for minor, § **616 to 666**
  - Deviation from trust terms, § **561, 687**
  - Excuse breach, § **687**
  - Instructions, § **559, 687**
  - List of authorized investments, § **613, 613 to 614, 614**
  - Permission to buy stocks, § **687**
  - Rule adopting prudent man standard, § **613**
  - Statutes, § **687**
- Credits to trustee on accounting, investment expenses, § **971**
- Custodian for minor, § **15, 616, 666**
- Damages
  - Breach of duty
    - Apportionment between principal and income, § **821**
    - Trustee's liability, § **701, 708, 862**
  - Breach of trust, § **543(V), 701, 708, 862**
- Decedent's business, § **571, 577**

**INVESTMENTS—Cont'd**

- Delegation of duties, § 613
  - To agents, § 555, 612, 671
- Delivery of funds for, contract or trust, § 21
- Denial of compensation, § 980
- Deviation from terms of trust, § 687
  - Court control, § 687
- Discretion
  - Grant by trust instrument, § 681, 682
  - Trustee, where not controlled, § 612, 680
- Discretion of trustee, where not controlled, § 612
- Disloyalty, § 543, 612
  - Corporate trustee buying or holding own stock for trust, § 543(G)
  - Cured by other acts, § 543(U)
  - Sale by one trust to another, common trustee, § 543(H)
  - Trustee buying from earmarked pool, § 543(F)
  - Trustee buying from self, § 543(E)
    - Affiliate or relative, § 543(T)
  - Trust instrument, sanction, § 680
- Diversification, § 612
- Duties of trustee
  - Active trust, creation, § 207
  - Care in retention, § 683, 706
  - Examine on acquisition, § 583, 684
  - Impartiality between income and remainder beneficiaries, § 612
  - Reasonable care and skill, statutes, § 706
  - Reasonable care in making, § 683, 706
  - Review trust investments, § 684
  - Sale of nonlegals, § 685, 686
- Duty to convert, § 685, 686
  - Absolute duty, nonlegals, § 685
  - Factors determining non-legality, § 685
  - Principal and income, delayed sale, § 824, 825
  - Qualified duty, nonlegal investments, § 685
  - Statutes, § 686, 824, 825

**INVESTMENTS—Cont'd**

- Duty to make trust property productive, § 611
- Earmarking, § 612
- Election between money claim and tracing, § 867
- Employee benefit plan funds, § 255, 270.20, 612
- Employment of advisors, § 122, 555, 612, 701
- Enforcement, § 701, 708, 861, 871
- England
  - Early law, § 613
  - Trustee Act of 1925, § 561, 615, 687, 688
  - Trustee Act of 1926, § 615
  - Trust Investments Act of 1961, § 615
  - Variation of Trusts Act, 1958, § 561, 615
- Estate planning, § 231
- Examination
  - Co-trustee, § 584
  - On receipt, § 583, 684
- Exculpatory clauses, effect, § 542, 680
- Executors and administrators, § 12, 616, 616 to 666, 666
- Expenses, § 801
  - Allocation, § 803
  - Reimbursement, § 975
- Failure to invest, measure of damages, § 702
- Federal regulation
  - Common trust funds, § 677
  - National banks, § 134, 677
- Fiduciary investment companies, § 677
- Following advice from others, § 612
- Following statutory list, care required, § 614
- Funds for investment
  - Delivery of, contract or trust, § 21
  - Mixed funds, tracing trust funds, § 928
- Ground rents as security, § 676
- Guardians, § 13, 616, 616 to 666, 666
- Illegal transactions, consent, barring of remedies, § 941

## INDEX

### INVESTMENTS—Cont'd

- Immunity clause, trust instrument, § **542, 680**
- Improper sales or retentions
  - Allocation of damages between principal and income, § **821**
  - Beneficiary's consent, ratification or release, § **688**
- Incumbered property, mortgages, § **674**
- Independent advice, § **612**
- Inflation, guarding against, § **612**
- Inspection
  - Inactive co-trustee, § **584**
  - By trustee, § **684**
- Instructions from court, § **559, 687**
- Insurance contracts, § **678, 679**
- Interest
  - Damages, when compound interest awarded, § **702, 863**
  - Damages, when simple interest awarded, § **702, 863**
- Interest, below market rates, gift taxes, § **278**
- Investment theories
  - Market or index fund, § **671**
  - Modern portfolio, § **671**
- Investment trust shares, § **248, 673, 679**
- Leases
  - Implied power to lease, § **784**
  - As security, § **676**
- Liabilities, breach of duty, § **701, 708**
  - Compensation, loss of, § **980**
  - Damages, § **543(V), 701, 708, 862**
  - Failure to invest, principal and income damages, § **702**
  - Purchase of non-legals, extent of liability, § **705**
  - Terms of trust instrument, § **680, 685**
- Liability of Trustees, generally, this index
- Limited partnership interests, § **679**
- Liquidity, § **612**
- Lists, statutory lists, care in following, § **614**
- Living trusts, comparison, § **231**

### INVESTMENTS—Cont'd

- Loans, § **612**
  - Secured, § **674, 676**
  - Unsecured, § **678**
    - Bank deposits, § **678**
    - Loan association accounts, § **678**
    - Trade acceptances, § **678**
- Loyalty, § **543, 612**
- Mandatory statutory lists, § **614**
- Mandatory terms of trust instrument, § **680, 682**
- Margin requirements, mortgages, § **612, 674**
- Measure of damages, § **543(V), 701, 708, 862**
  - Failure to sell, loss to principal and income, § **704**
  - Losses, income and principal, § **702, 706**
  - Offsetting gains against losses, § **708**
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § **543(V), 701, 708, 862**
  - Wrongful sale, § **703**
- Merger and consolidation, substitute assets, § **682**
- Retention, substantial identity, § **682**
- Mingling trust fund with other funds in investment, § **677**
- Mixed personal and trust funds, tracing trust funds, § **928**
- Modern investment theories, § **671**
- Mortgages, § **674, 675**
  - Chattel, § **676**
  - Contributory, § **675**
  - Encumbered property, § **674**
  - Foreign real estate, § **674**
  - Ground rents securing, § **676**
  - Insurance on buildings, § **674**
  - Margin requirements, § **612, 674**
  - Mortgage pools, § **675**
  - Out of state real estate, § **674**
- Participating
  - Duties of trustee, § **675**
  - Statutes regarding, § **675**
    - Construction, § **675**



**INVESTMENTS—Cont'd**

- Mortgages, § 674, 675—Cont'd
- Pools, § 675
- Productive property, § 674
- Realty, § 674
- Second mortgages, § 674
- Situs of land, § 674
- Special use property, § 674
- Statutes, § 616, 666
  - 674; and see statutes regarding investments in general
- Statutes regarding investments in general, § 616 to 666
- Terms, § 674
- Title insurance, § 674
- Trustee's duties, § 674
- Validity, § 674, 675
- Valuation of property, § 674
- Municipal bonds, § 672
- Mutual fund shares, § 673, 677
- Mutual trust investment companies, § 673, 677
- National banks, trust investments, § 667
- Negligence, remedies of beneficiary, § 706, 861, 862
- Non-legal investments, § 685
  - Authorization by trust instrument, § 681
  - Beneficiary's approval, § 941
  - Beneficiary's consent, ratification or release, § 688
  - Conditions precedent, validation by beneficiary, § 688
  - Consent, § 688
  - Ratification, § 688
    - Beneficiary, § 942
  - Third person selling to trustee, § 901
- Obligations of United States, § 672
- Participating mortgages, § 675
- Participation in breach of investment duty, § 901
- Partnership enterprise, § 679
- Partnerships
  - Trustee's power, § 112, 679
- Periodic review, duty of trustee, § 684

**INVESTMENTS—Cont'd**

- Permission to trustee by settlor, § 680, 681, 685
- Buy stocks
  - Court control, § 687
  - Settlor's control, § 680, 681
- Retain, § 682, 685
- Substituted securities, trust instrument, § 682
- Permissive statutory lists, § 614
- Personal life insurance trusts, creation, § 236
- Personal property, § 676
  - Pledges and mortgages, § 676
- Policies of insurance, § 678, 679
- Pooled agency accounts, § 677
  - National banks, § 677
- Pools
  - Loyalty, § 543
  - Mortgage pools, § 676
  - Tracing trust funds, § 928
  - Trustee buying from earmarked pool, disloyalty, § 543(F)
- Power of sale, § 741
  - Charitable trust, § 392
- Powers
  - Granted to beneficiary third party or court, § 680
  - Joint power, co-trustees, § 554
  - Leases, implied powers, § 784
  - Limited partnership interest, § 679
  - Management, effect of settlor's reservation, § 104, 264.5, 680
  - Partnership interest, § 112, 679
  - Reserved to settlor, advice or veto, § 42
  - Revocable trust, grantor retaining investment powers, § 104, 264.5
- Preferred stock, § 673
- Presumptions, tracing trust funds, commingling, § 928
- Principal and income
  - Allocation, buying and selling expenses, § 803
  - Recovery of damages, apportionment between, § 821
- Productivity, § 611, 702

## INDEX

### INVESTMENTS—Cont'd

- Prudent investor rule, § 613
  - Restatement, Third, Trusts, § 612, 671 et seq.
- Prudent man rule, § 612, 612 to 613, 613, 686, 706
  - Common law, § 612
  - Criticisms, § 671
  - Definitions, § 612
  - Elements and factors, § 612
  - Purchase of new investments, § 612, 613
  - Retention of investments, § 612, 686
  - Safety of capital, § 612
  - Sales of investments, § 612, 686, 706, 744
  - Statutes, sale of nonlegal investments, § 686
  - Statutory adoptions, § 613, 616, 616 to 666, 666
  - Stocks, § 671, 673
- Purchase
  - Personal property, § 676
  - Real estate, § 676
  - Stock, settlor's control, § 680, 681
- Purchase from
  - Affiliate, subsidiary or relative, § 543(E), 543(T), 612
  - Beneficiary, § 612
  - Co-trustee, § 543, 612
  - Trustee, § 543(E), 612
- Purchasing power, preservation, § 612
- Purchasing Power, preservation, § 612
- Ratification
  - Breach of trust, § 942
  - Improper investments, § 688
- Real estate, § 676
  - Mortgage on, § 674
  - Participating mortgages and mortgage pools, § 675
  - Purchase, § 676
- Real estate investment trusts, § 248
- Real Estate Investment Trusts, generally, this index
- Reasonable care, § 612, 682, 683

### INVESTMENTS—Cont'd

- Regulations
  - Common trust funds, federal regulation, § 677
  - National banks, § 134, 667
  - State regulations, common trust funds, § 677
- Release of trustee, § 688, 943
- Remedies, generally, § 701, 708, 861, 871
  - Barring
    - Consent, § 688, 941
    - Ratification, § 688, 942
  - Beneficiary, negligence, § 862
  - Election, § 946
- Removal of trustee, § 527
- Reservation of powers by settlor
  - Management, effect, § 104, 680
- Retention
  - Breach of duty, damages, principal and income, § 703
  - Nonlegal instruments, § 685
  - Permission, trust instrument, § 682
  - Substituted securities, § 682
- Review
  - Initial, § 583, 612, 684
  - Periodic, § 684
- Review, initial, § 612
- Revocable trusts, § 233
- Sales, § 612, 685, 686, 741
  - Breach of duty in selling, § 685, 706
  - Breach of duty to sell, liabilities, § 685, 704
  - Breach of trust, measure of damages, § 543(V), 703, 704, 862
- Considerations in determining non-legality, § 682
- Disloyalty to hold, § 685
- Improper, replacement of property sold, § 703
- Non-legal investments
  - Breach of trust, measure of damages, § 704, 706
  - Duties of trustees, § 685
  - Statutes, § 686
- One trust to another, common trustee, § 543(H)

**INVESTMENTS—Cont'd**

- Sales, § **612, 685, 686, 741**—Cont'd
  - Power of sale, charitable trust, § **392**
  - Statutes, § **686, 706, 743**
    - Prudent man rule, § **612, 686**
  - Statutes, prudent man rule, § **612**
  - Third person, non-legal investment to trustee, § **901**
  - Timing, conversion, § **685**
- Seasoned securities, § **612, 683**
- Second mortgages, § **674**
- Securities
  - Bearer securities, § **612**
  - Callable securities, § **612**
- Securities, see also Bonds; Stocks, corporate, *infra*
  - Bearer securities, § **612**
  - Callable securities, § **612**
  - Common, § **673, 682**
  - Ground rents as, § **676**
- Security for loans
  - Lease as, § **676**
  - Mortgage, § **674, 676**
  - Second mortgage, § **674**
  - Stocks or bonds of foreign corporation, § **683**
- Separation of investments, § **612**
- Settlor's control, § **104, 680**
  - Construction of directions, § **681, 682**
  - Duty of care in following, § **683**
- Silence, improper investment, effect, § **688, 941**
- Situs of land, mortgages, § **673**
- Skill and prudence, § **612, 686, 706**
- Specific performance, remedies, beneficiaries, § **861**
- Specific performance, remedy of beneficiary, § **861**
- Speculation, § **612**
- Speculative investments, § **683**
- Standard of care, § **612, 683, 706**
- State bonds, § **671**
- State regulations, common trust fund, § **677**

**INVESTMENTS—Cont'd**

- Statutes, § **613, 613 to 614, 614, 616, 616 to 667, 667**
  - Advisor to trustee, § **701**
  - Alabama, § **616**
  - Alaska, § **617**
  - Arizona, § **618**
  - Arkansas, § **619**
  - California, § **620**
  - Colorado, § **620, 621**
  - Common trust funds, § **616, 616 to 667, 667, 677**
  - Connecticut, § **622**
  - Delaware, § **623**
  - District of Columbia, § **624**
  - Duty to sell nonlegal investments, § **686**
  - Executors and administrators, § **12, 616, 616 to 666, 666**
  - Florida, § **625**
  - Georgia, § **626**
  - Guardians, § **13, 616, 626 to 666, 666**
  - Hawaii, § **627**
  - Idaho, § **628**
  - Illinois, § **629**
  - Indiana, § **630**
  - Iowa, § **631**
  - Kansas, § **632**
  - Kentucky, § **633**
  - Legal lists, § **613 et seq, 613 et seq.**
  - Louisiana, § **634**
  - Maine, § **635**
  - Maryland, § **636**
  - Massachusetts, § **637**
  - Michigan, § **638**
  - Minnesota, § **639**
  - Mississippi, § **640**
  - Missouri, § **641**
  - Montana, § **642**
  - National banks, § **134, 667**
  - National Banks, § **667**
  - Nebraska, § **643**
  - Nevada, § **644**
  - New Hampshire, § **645**
  - New Jersey, § **646**
  - New Mexico, § **647**

## INDEX

### INVESTMENTS—Cont'd

- Statutes, § **613, 613 to 614, 614, 616, 616 to 667, 667**—Cont'd
  - New York, § **648**
  - North Carolina, § **649**
  - North Dakota, § **650**
  - Ohio, § **651**
  - Oklahoma, § **652**
  - Oregon, § **653**
  - Partnership, interests, § **679**
  - Pennsylvania, § **654**
  - Rhode Island, § **655**
  - South Carolina, § **656**
  - South Dakota, § **657**
  - Tennessee, § **658**
  - Texas, § **659**
  - Uniform Common Trust Fund Act, § **677**
  - Uniform Gifts to Minors Act, § **15, 616, 616 to 666, 666**
  - Uniform Trusts Act, § **7**
  - Utah, § **660**
  - Vermont, § **661**
  - Virginia, § **662**
  - Washington, § **663**
  - West Virginia, § **664**
  - Wisconsin, § **665**
  - Wyoming, § **666**
- Statutory guides, § **613**
- Statutory lists
  - Care in following, § **614**
  - Change in status of investment, § **614**
  - Mandatory, § **614**
  - Permissive, § **614**
- Stocks, corporate, § **612, 612 to 613, 613, 616, 616 to 666, 666, 673**
  - Disloyalty, corporate trustee buying or holding own stock, § **543(G)**
  - Investment trust shares, § **248, 673, 679**
  - Preferred, § **673**
  - Prudent man rule, § **611, 612, 673**
  - Retention, § **682, 685, 686**
  - Settlor's control, § **680**
  - Statutes regarding, § **616, 616 to 666, 666, 673, 686**

### INVESTMENTS—Cont'd

- Stocks, corporate, § **612, 612 to 613, 613, 616, 616 to 666, 666, 673**
  - Cont'd
    - Subscription rights, § **682**
  - Subsidiary, purchase from, § **543, 612**
  - Subsidiary investment companies, § **677**
  - Substituted securities, permission to retain, trust instrument, § **682**
  - Subtrusts, division of irrevocable trusts, § **612**
  - Taking advice, § **612**
  - Tax consequences, § **612, 671, 672**
  - Terms of mortgages, § **674**
  - Terms of trust
    - Deviation, § **561**
    - Court control, § **687**
    - Mandatory or permissive, § **680**
    - Settlor's control, § **680, 681**
  - Testamentary trusts, § **264.20**
  - Third persons
    - Breach of trust, § **868**
    - Control of investments, § **555, 680**
    - Selling nonlegal to trustee, § **901**
  - Tracing trust funds, § **921**
  - Tracing trust funds, commingling, presumptions, § **928**
  - Trust, factors to be considered, § **612**
  - Trust companies
    - Statutes governing trust investments, § **616, 666**
  - Trust companies, statutes governing trust investments, § **616 to 666**
  - Trust deeds, § **674**
- Trustees
  - Corporate stock, voting for self as director or officer of corporation, § **543(N)**
  - Duties
    - Examine and review trust investments, § **684**
    - Reasonable care in following settlors directions, § **683**
    - Sale of nonlegals, § **685**
  - Exculpatory clauses, § **542**
  - Good faith, § **541**
  - Grounds for removal, § **527**

**INVESTMENTS—Cont'd**

- Trustees—Cont'd
  - Indirect disloyalty, § **543(T)**
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § **543**
  - Securing incidental benefits for self while engaged in trust business, § **543(Q)**
  - Selling own property to trust, § **543(E)**
- Trustee's duty to earmark, § **612**
- Trustee's liabilities, breach of duty, § **701, 708, 862**
- Duty of loyalty, § **543, 543(V), 612**
- Where non-legals become legal, § **614**
- Trust instrument
  - Construction
    - Retention clauses, § **682**
    - Various clauses, § **680, 682**
  - Duty to use reasonable care, § **682, 683**
  - Grant of discretion, § **681, 683**
  - Prudent investor rule, § **682**
  - Immunity clauses, § **680**
  - Mandatory or permissive terms, § **680**
  - Nonlegals, authorized, § **681**
  - Permission to retain, § **682**
  - Substituted securities, § **682**
  - Retention of settlor's investments, § **682**
  - Sanction of disloyalty, § **683**
  - Sale of investments, § **685**
- Types of trust investments, corporate trustees, § **671**
- Unauthorized, damages, amount of loss, § **862**
- Uniform Common Trust Fund Act, text and adoptions, § **677**
- Uniform Gifts to Minors Act, § **15, 616, 616 to 666, 666**
- Uniform Prudent Investor Act, § **671**
- Uniform Trusts Act, § **7, 688**
- United States obligations, § **672**
- Unproductive property, § **611, 676, 702**
- Unsecured loans, § **678**
  - Bank deposits, § **679**
  - Loan association accounts, § **679**

**INVESTMENTS—Cont'd**

- Unsecured loans, § **678—Cont'd**
    - Trade acceptances, § **679**
  - Unsecured promises to pay, § **678**
  - Use of advisor or agent to assist trustee, § **612, 701**
  - Validation by beneficiary
    - Conditions precedent, § **688**
    - Duty to co-beneficiaries, § **688**
    - Effect of silence, § **688**
  - Veto, power reserved to settlor or others, § **4, 122, 680**
  - Wasting securities, § **612**
- INVESTMENT TRUSTS**
- Generally, § **247, 248**
  - Business trust distinguished, § **247B**
  - Capital gain dividends, § **270.30**
  - Capital gains distributions
    - Principal or income, § **858**
    - Taxation, § **270.30, 270.35**
  - Closed end
    - Federal income tax, § **270.30**
    - Purposes and operation, § **249**
  - Federal income tax
    - Federal legislation, § **248**
    - Fixed or closed end, § **270.30**
    - Open end or mutual funds, § **270.30**
    - Real estate investment trusts, § **270.35**
    - Taxation of shareholders or beneficiaries, § **270.30, 270.35**
  - Income taxes, § **270.30**
  - Investment advisors, compensation, § **248**
  - Investments in, § **248, 270.30, 673, 679**
  - Open end or mutual fund
    - Federal income tax, § **270.30**
    - Purposes and operation, § **248**
  - Pooled agency accounts, national banks, § **248, 677**
  - Real estate
    - Purposes and operation, § **248, 270.35**
  - Regulation by statute, § **248**
  - Shares, as trust investment, § **679**
  - Terminology and classification, § **1**

## INDEX

### INVOLUNTARY LOSSES

Trustees, liability, § 542

### INVOLUNTARY TRUSTS

See also Constructive Trusts

Constructive trust as, § 471 et seq

### IOWA

Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

Investment statutes, § 631

### IRREVOCABLE TRUSTS

Generally, § 234

Discretionary trusts, § 264.10

Estate and tax planning, types, § 234, 235

Estate planning, § 234, 235, 264.10 et seq.

Federal tax legislation, § 264.10

Functions, § 231, 234

Income taxes, § 264.10, 270

Planning, § 234, 235, 264.10 et seq.

Life insurance trusts, § 235, 264.15

Principal withdrawals, reservation of powers, § 233

Purposes, § 234

Reservation of powers, principal withdrawals, § 233

Restrictions, § 231

Separate maintenance, § 232

Tax consequences, federal

Generally, § 234, 235, 264.10, 264.15

Estate, § 234, 264.10, 273 et seq

Gift, § 234, 264.10, 264.15, 277, 278

Income, § 234, 264.10, 268 et seq

Tax planning, § 234, 235, 264.10 et seq.

Termination, § 1002 et seq.

### ITALY

Transfer taxes, § 10

### JOINDER OF PARTIES

Breach of trust

Co-trustees, § 871

Trustee and third party, participation, § 868

### JOINDER OF PARTIES—Cont'd

Charitable trusts, § 411

Cy pres application to court, § 441

Jurisdiction, § 870

Third parties, breach of trust, § 871

Remedies of beneficiaries, § 868

Standing, § 869

### JOINT AND MUTUAL WILLS

Cases, § 499

Federal estate tax, marital deduction, § 275.10

### JOINT AND SEVERAL LIABILITIES

Business trust, members, § 247N

Co-trustees

Breach of investment duty, § 701

Breach of trust, § 862, 871

Remedies of beneficiary, § 862

### JOINT AND SEVERAL LIABILITY

Breach of trust

Cotrustees, § 871

Damages, § 862

Recovery from trustees, § 862

Third parties, remedies of beneficiaries, § 868

Cotrustees, breach of trust, § 871

Election of remedies, § 945

Third parties, breach of trust, remedies of beneficiaries, § 868

### JOINT AND SURVIVOR ANNUITIES

Federal estate tax, § 273.25

### JOINT BANK ACCOUNTS

Cases and statutes, § 47

Constructive trusts, confidential relationship, § 47, 482

Creation, presumption of gift, § 47

Creditors' rights, § 233

Federal gift tax, § 278

Implied trust, § 47

Statutes

Legal effect, § 47

Privilege of bank, § 47

Testamentary disposition to others in joint tenancy, § 47

Uniform Probate Code, § 47

**JOINT BANK ACCOUNTS—Cont'd**

Withdrawal by one trustee, breach of trust, § 911

**JOINT DONEES**

Oral promise to convey to another, constructive trust, § 499

**JOINT INTERESTS**

Federal estate tax, § 273.30

Federal gift tax, § 278

**JOINT POWERS OF APPOINTMENT**

Federal estate tax, § 273.35

Federal gift tax, § 282

**JOINT RETURN**

Federal income tax, decedent's final year, § 272

**JOINT STOCK COMPANIES**

Business trusts distinguished, § 247B

Income taxes, § 270.40

**JOINT TENANCY**

See also Tenancy by Entireties;  
Tenancy in Common

Accounting, § 28

Bank account

Privilege of bank, § 47

Statutes, § 47

Banks, breach of trust, permitting withdrawals by one trustee, § 911

Beneficiaries, § 181

Certificate of deposit left with joint tenants for safekeeping, replevin, § 11 5

Character of trustees holding, § 145

Charitable trustees, § 391

Corporation as co-trustee, § 145

Co-trustees, § 122, 145

Survivorship, § 530

Creditors rights, § 233

Creditors' rights, § 28, 233

Disclaimer

Statutes, § 171

Distinguished from trust, § 28

Estate taxes, § 273.30

Gross estate, § 273

**JOINT TENANCY—Cont'd**

Estate taxes, § 273.30—Cont'd

Life insurance, § 273.40

Marital deduction, § 275.10

Spouses, § 273.30

States, § 286

Federal estate tax, § 273.30

Gross estate, § 273.30

Marital deduction, § 275.10

Federal gift tax, § 278, 280

Bank accounts, § 278

Marital deduction, § 280

United States savings bonds, § 278

Gift taxes, § 278

Guardians, § 13

Holding by trustees, § 122, 145, 554

Corporation as co-trustee, § 145

Statutes, § 145

Homicide, constructive trust of property, § 478

Husband and wife

Federal estate tax, marital deduction, § 275.10

Federal gift tax, marital deduction, § 280

Resulting trusts, § 459, 460

Life insurance, estate taxes, § 273.40

Loyalty duty, joint tenants, § 28, 481

Marital Property Act, § 7

Members, business trusts, Texas actions against trust, § 247N

Powers of trustees, § 554

Power to revoke jointly held, § 1001

Probate, avoidance, § 231, 233

Probate proceedings, avoidance, § 231

Qualification for marital deduction

Federal estate tax, § 275.10

Federal gift tax, § 280

Resulting trusts

Husband as payor, wife as cotenant, § 459

Wife as payor and husband as cotenant, § 460

Resulting trusts, presumptions, § 459

Sale forced by third parties, purchasing, § 543(C)



## INDEX

### JOINT TENANCY—Cont'd

- Savings accounts, acts of conversion, § 47
- Spouses, estate taxes, § 273.30
- State estate taxes, § 286
- State inheritance taxes, § 286
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112
- Surviving spouse, rights to augmented estate, § 211
- Taxes and taxation
  - Federal estate tax, § 273.30
  - Federal gift tax, § 278
  - State death taxes, § 286
- Trustees, survivorship, § 530

### JOINT TRUSTEES

- Joint action necessary, § 122, 145, 554
- Merger questions, trustees as beneficiaries, § 1, 129

### JOINT VENTURE

- Breach of duty, constructive trusts, § 488, 543
- Constructive trusts
  - Breach of duty, § 488, 543
  - Fiduciary relationship, § 488
- Creation, intent, § 45
- Definition, § 488
- Distinguished from trust, § 36
- Fiduciary relationship, constructive trusts, § 481
- Leases, one venturer taking renewal for self, loyalty breach, § 543(I)
- Purchase of interest after resignation, § 543(D)
- Purchase of property for speculation or resale, application of law, § 36 49
- Renewal of leases for self, loyalty, § 543(I)
- Statute of Frauds, real estate, § 488

### JOINT VENTURES

- Business insurance trusts, § 235 et seq.
- Constructive trusts, breach of fiduciary duty, § 488

### JOINT VENTURES—Cont'd

- Trustees
  - Buying for self claims against trust property, § 543(D)
  - Leases, taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)

### JOINT WILLS

- Breach of agreement by one testator, constructive trust, § 499

### JUDGES

- Acting as trustees, § 129

### JUDGMENT CREDITORS

- Bona fide purchaser rule, § 885, 887, 889
- Joint bank accounts, execution, § 47
- Remedies against beneficiaries, § 193
- Resulting trusts, recording of trust, § 146
- Spendthrift trusts, § 227
- Statute of Frauds, power to raise, § 70

### JUDGMENTS AND DECREES

- Accounts and accounting
  - Judicial accountings, § 968
  - Opening up
    - Res adjudicata, judicial settlement of accounts, § 956
- Advisory verdict of jury, § 49
- Agent buying up judgments, constructive trust, § 543
- Assignment as gift, federal gift tax, § 278
- Assignments, gift taxes, § 278
- Bona fide purchasers
  - Consideration, § 887
  - Equitable interest, § 885
  - Recording acts, constructive notice, § 893
- Breach of trust, damages, § 862
- Breach of trust, evidence, liability of sureties, § 864
- Business trusts, § 247(M), 247(N)
  - Attachment and levy, trust property, § 247N
  - When bind trustees personally, § 247N
- Charitable trusts, termination, § 400

**JUDGMENTS AND DECREES**

—Cont'd

- Collateral estoppel, breach of trust, barring of remedies, § 956
- Confession of judgment
  - Creditors, preference, § 715
  - Implied powers of trustee, § 551
- Consideration, bona fide purchasers, § 887
- Constructive trust, agent buying judgments, § 543
- Creditors of beneficiary
  - Beneficiary's interest, lien, § 193
  - Enforcement, remedies against beneficiary, § 193, 227
  - Satisfaction, creditors' remedies, § 193, 227
- Equitable interest, bona fide purchasers, § 885
- Evidence, breach of trust, liability of sureties, § 864
- Full faith and credit, § 292
- Interest on amounts recovered, right of beneficiary, § 863
- Judicial accountings, § 968
- Purchase money resulting trusts, § 465
- Purposes, § 231
- Recording acts, bona fide purchasers, constructive notice, § 893
- Res adjudicata
  - Barring remedies, § 956
  - Beneficiary but not trustee a party, § 956
- Res judicata, breach of trust, barring of remedies, § 956
- Resulting trusts, § 465
  - Failure of express trusts, § 468
  - Surplus res, § 469
- Setting aside trust, § 997
- Title to property, bona fide purchasers, § 885
- Trustees, resignation, § 514
- Types, § 543(V), 861, 862

**JUDICIAL ACCOUNTINGS**

See Accounts and Accounting

**JUDICIAL ESTOPPEL**

Barring of remedies, § 944

**JUDICIAL JURISDICTION**

- See also Courts; Jurisdiction
- Continuing or supervisory jurisdiction, § 292, 563
- Factors affecting, § 292
- Federal and state, § 1, 292, 870
- Limits on exercise, § 292
- Meaning, § 292
- Statutes regarding, § 292
- Trusts, § 292
- Types, § 1, 292

**JUDICIAL NOTICE**

- Charitable trusts, purposes, § 368
- Charitable trusts, social economic and political conditions, § 368
- Witnesses, memory of distant events, uncertainty, § 949

**JUDICIAL REVIEW**

See Accounts and Accounting; Appeal and Review

**JUDICIAL SALES**

- Buyers, value, bond fide purchaser rule, § 887
- Constructive trusts
  - agent to buy for principal purchases for self, § 487
  - Purchases, § 494, 543(C)
- Statute of Frauds, power to raise, § 70
- Trustee buying at forced sale, § 543(C)

**JUDICIAL TRUSTEE ACT**

Development of trust law, England, § 7

**JURISDICTION**

- Generally, § 292
- Breach of trust, release, § 943
- Charitable trusts, § 298, 322
- Charitable trusts, cy pres, § 435
- Collateral estoppel, breach of trust, barring of remedies, § 956
- Conflicting claims, federal and state courts, § 870
- Constructive trusts, equitable powers of court, § 472
- Conversion, § 870

## INDEX

### **JURISDICTION—Cont'd**

- Court
  - Removal of trustee, § 523
- Cy pres, § 435
- Enforcement of trust, § 870
- Equity, breach of trust proceedings, § 870
- Federal income tax, § 262
- Foreign corporation as trustee, § 132
- Income taxes, § 262
- Intangibles, state taxation, § 287
- Judicial, § 292
- Land and personal property, multi-state trusts, § 292
- Multistate trusts, § 291, 292
- Partition, § 870
- Release, breach of trust, § 943
- State taxation, § 285, 287, 300
- State taxes, § 287
- Subject matter, § 292
- Trustees
  - Removal from office, § 519, 523
  - Vacancy in office, appointment of successor, § 532
- Uniform Probate Code
  - Multistate trusts, § 292
  - Trust sections, § 7

### **JURY**

- Enforcement of trust, § 870

### **KANSAS**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investments, § 632
- Investment statutes, § 632

### **KENTUCKY**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

### **KEOGH PLANS**

- Establishment, requirements, § 255, 270.20

### **KEY**

- Access to safety deposit box, § 142
- Transfer of key, creation of trust, § 142

### **KEY MAN INSURANCE**

- Estate taxes, § 273.40

### **KINDERGARTEN**

- Charitable trusts, advancement of education, § 375

### **KINDRED**

- See Relatives

### **KNIGHT SERVICE, TENANTS IN**

- Statute of Wills, § 101

### **KNOWLEDGE**

- Bona Fide Purchasers, this index
- Breach of trust
  - Constructive trusts, limitation of actions, § 953
  - Laches, § 949
  - Third parties, § 901, 902
- Constructive trusts, limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 953
- Laches, breach of trust, § 949
- Limitation of actions, constructive trusts, breach of trust, § 953
- Third parties, breach of trust, § 901, 902

### **LABOR AND EMPLOYMENT**

- See also Employee Benefit Trusts
- Breach of trust, ratification, § 942
- Charitable trusts, employees of named business, class characteristics, § 365
- Compensation and Salaries, generally, this index
- Life insurance, key man insurance, estate taxes, § 273.40
- Officers and Employees, generally, this index
- Pension and profit-sharing plans, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
  - Federal estate tax, § 270.20, 273.25
  - Federal income tax, § 270.20
  - State law and taxes, § 255, 286
- Profit Sharing Plans, generally, this index
- Qualified Retirement Plans, generally, this index
- Ratification, breach of trust, § 942

**LABOR AND EMPLOYMENT**

—Cont'd

Trustees, employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)

**LABOR ORGANIZATIONS**

Dues and assessments, charitable trusts, source of funds, § 367

**LABOR UNIONS**

Beneficiary, § 167  
Charitable trusts, source of funds, dues and assessments, § 367

**LACHES**

See also Remedies, Barring; Limitation of Actions  
Accounting, defense to beneficiaries' action for, § 969  
Application, termination of trust, § 995  
Barring remedies of beneficiary  
Beneficiary's activity in asserting rights, § 949  
Constructive trusts, § 472, 948  
Disability of beneficiary, § 949  
Disloyalty of trustee, § 543(U)  
Election of remedies, § 867, 946  
Examples of prejudice, § 949  
Excuses for delay, § 949  
Exercise of trustee's power, § 564, 949  
Income and remainder beneficiaries, § 949  
Length of delay, § 949  
Notice to beneficiary, § 949  
Pleading defense, § 948  
Prejudicial delay, § 948, 949  
Relationship of parties, § 949  
Relation to Statute of Limitations, § 948  
Theory and elements, § 948, 949  
Trustee's admission of duty, § 949  
Wrongful sale of property, § 747  
Beneficiaries  
Trustee buying at own sale, § 543(A)  
Breach of trust  
Barring of remedies, § 948, 949

**LACHES—Cont'd**

Breach of trust—Cont'd  
Election of remedies, § 867  
Evidence, § 949  
Buying at forced sale, recovery of property, § 543  
Charitable trusts  
Application, § 399, 411, 948  
Barring attack on validity, charitable trust, § 417  
Challenges, § 417  
Enforcement, § 399  
Enforcement, attorney general, § 411  
Trustees, defenses, § 394  
Constructive trusts, barring right to enforce, § 472, 953  
Co-trustees, passively allowing exclusive possession, § 585  
Disloyalty, § 543(U)  
Election of remedies, § 946  
Election of remedies, breach of trust, § 867  
Income and remainder beneficiaries, barring remedy, § 949  
Notice to beneficiaries, barring remedy, § 949  
Pleading the defense, § 948  
Prejudicial delay, § 949  
Remainders, barring remedy, § 949  
Resulting trusts  
Barring enforcement of claim, § 466, 468, 469  
Enforcement of trust, § 466  
Excessive res, § 469  
Extinction, § 466  
Failure of express trust, § 468  
Failure of express trusts, § 468  
Purchase money resulting trust, § 466  
Res proves excessive, § 469  
Surplus res, § 469  
Statute of Limitations, distinguished, § 948  
Tracing trust funds, § 867  
Trustees  
Loyalty, § 543(U)  
Beneficiaries, § 543(A)

## INDEX

### **LACHES—Cont'd**

Valid excuses for delay in enforcement, § **949**

### **LAND**

Conflict of laws, § **293, 297**  
Judicial jurisdiction, multistate trust proceedings, § **292**  
Statute of Frauds, transfers, § **62, 63**

### **LAND CONTRACTS**

Sales by trustee, § **744, 746**  
Statute of Frauds, § **65**  
Title to property, § **18**

### **LANDLORD AND TENANT**

See also Leases  
Bona fide purchasers, mortgages, duty to inquire, § **894**  
Bona fide purchasers, notice, possession, § **896**  
Eviction, standing, § **869**  
Leases, restraints on alienation, § **220**  
Mortgages, bona fide purchaser rule, duty to inquire, § **894**  
Personal liability of trustee, § **731 et seq**  
Possession, bona fide purchaser rule, duty to inquire, § **894**  
Rent  
Accumulations rules, § **217**  
Act of acceptance by trustee, § **150**  
Allocation between principal and income, § **816, 827, 829**  
Apportionment, successive beneficiaries, § **818**  
Depreciation reserve, § **829**  
Duty to collect, § **799**  
Rents, generally, this index  
Safe condition, tort liability, § **731**

### **LAND PATENTS**

Bona fide purchasers, equitable interest, § **885**

### **LAND TRUST**

Generally, § **249**  
Certificates, § **249**  
Distinguished from real estate investment trust, § **249**  
Functions, § **249**

### **LAND TRUST—Cont'd**

Real estate investment trust, § **249**

### **LAND TRUSTS**

Generally, § **249**  
Conflict of laws, § **294**

### **LANGUAGE**

Abbreviations, description of trust or trustee in instrument, § **45**  
Ambiguity, parol evidence, Statute of Frauds, § **88**  
Annuities, invasion of capital, construction of instrument, § **813**  
Appeal and review, construction of trust instrument, § **559**  
Charitable trusts, creation, § **371**  
Powers of appointment, specificity as to nature and extent of power, § **43, 233**  
Sale of property, notice of sale, § **745**  
Spendthrift trusts, intent showing creation, § **225**  
Statute of Frauds, wording of American statutes, analysis, § **63**  
Technical, not necessary to create trust, § **45**  
Testamentary trusts, ambiguities, § **102**

### **LAPSE**

Anti-lapse statutes, successors of deceased beneficiary, § **164**  
Beneficiary predeceasing testator, anti-lapse provisions, § **164**  
Power of appointment  
Federal estate tax, § **273.35**  
Federal gift tax, § **282**  
Federal taxes, limited power of withdrawal, exception, § **264.20, 273.35, 282**  
Power of appointment, estate taxes, § **273.35**  
Testamentary trusts, § **105**

### **LARCENY**

Appropriation of trust property, § **861**  
Beneficiary  
Restoration of funds, § **192**

**LARCENY—Cont'd**

- Beneficiary—Cont'd
  - Trustee acting for self and other beneficiaries, § 191
- Constructive trusts, proceeds of, § 476
- Contract and trust, distinction, § 17
- Insurance, tracing trust funds, § 925
- Proceeds
  - Constructive trust, § 476
  - Resulting trust, § 476
- Tracing trust funds, insurance proceeds, § 476, 925
- Trustee's misappropriation, remedies of beneficiary, § 861

**LATERAL SUPPORT**

- Liabilities arising from ownership, § 720

**LAW GOVERNING**

- Conflict of Laws, generally, this index

**LAWYERS**

- See Attorneys

**LEAD TRUSTS**

- Charitable Trusts, this index

**LEAD TRUSTS, CHARITABLE**

- Federal taxation, § 264.25

**LEASES**

- See also Landlord and Tenant; Powers of Trustees
- Actions and proceedings, § 797
- Active trusts, § 207
  - Purpose of trusts, early law, § 212
- Beneficiaries
  - Interest, statutory provisions, § 184
  - Possession and use, § 208
  - Rights, passive trust, § 208
- Beneficiaries, use of property, § 208
- Bonuses, allocation between principal and income, § 816
- Charitable gifts, reversion, § 324
- Charitable trusts, § 391, 796
  - Commercial purposes, § 401
  - Court administration, § 396
  - Creation, § 324

**LEASES—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts, § 391, 796—Cont'd
  - Deviation from terms, § 394
  - Powers and duties, § 392, 796
- Collection of rents, trustee's duty, § 799
- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Constructive trusts, joint ventures, § 488
- Co-trustees, power to be exercised by all, § 554
- Court, § 786, 787
  - Deviation from terms, § 786, 790
  - Powers over trustee, § 786
    - Statutory provisions, § 787
- Creation of trust, execution of passive trust, § 206
- Depreciation reserve, commercial rents, § 829
- Deviation, § 786
- Disloyalty, § 543(B)
  - Trustee obtaining for self renewal or reversion, § 543(I)
- Duration beyond trust term, § 789, 792
  - Settlor's control, § 790
- Duties of trustee, § 797, 799
  - Repairs and improvements, § 798
- Execution, terms, effect, § 797
- Expenses
  - Allocation, § 804, 805
- Express power of trustee, § 781, 783
  - Definite term, § 782
- Extending beyond trust term, § 789
- Future leases, § 794
- Gas leases, powers of sale, § 741 et seq
- Imperative duties, § 212
- Implied power of trustees, § 784, 785
  - Mining, oil and gas leases, § 795
- Improvements, § 798
- Instructions from court, § 559
- Joint ventures, duty of loyalty, § 488
- Land trusts, § 249
- Loyalty, § 543(B)
- Management powers, reservation by settlor, § 104

## INDEX

### LEASES—Cont'd

- Mining leases, § 795
  - Open mine doctrine, § 795
- Oil and gas, § 787, 795
  - Open mine doctrine, § 795
  - Power of sale, § 741 et seq
- Open mine doctrine, § 795
- Options to renew or purchase, § 793
  - Application of Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Personal or representative liability, § 797
- Possession and use of trust property by beneficiary, § 208
- Power of sale, oil and gas leases, § 741 et seq
- Power to make
  - Charitable trusts, § 391, 393, 796
  - Court's power, § 786
    - Deviation from trust terms, § 786
    - Settlor's directions against public policy, § 786
    - Statutory provisions, § 787, 795
  - Duration beyond trust term, § 789, 792
    - Settlor's control, § 790, 792
- Express power, § 781
  - Any term, § 783
  - Definite term, § 782
- Implied power, § 784, 785
  - Illustrations, § 551, 784
- Mineral leases, § 795
- Oil and gas leases, § 786, 787, 795
- Options to renew or purchase, trustee's power, § 793
- Present or future leases, § 794
- Public policy, § 786
- Settlor's direction, public policy, § 786
- Statutory grants of power, § 787
- Term where no controlling provision, § 788
- Present leases, § 794
- Principal and income, bonuses, allocation, § 816
- Public policy, § 786

### LEASES—Cont'd

- Renewal, loyalty duty, § 543(I)
- Rent
  - Accumulations rules, § 217
  - Act of acceptance by trustee, § 150
  - Allocation between principal and income, § 816, 824, 827, 829
  - Apportionment, successive beneficiaries, § 818
  - Depreciation reserve, § 829
  - Duty to collect, § 799
- Repairs, § 798
- Repairs and improvements, duty to make, § 798
- Reservation of management powers, § 104
- Restraints on alienation, § 220
- Restraints on tenant's alienation, § 220
- Reversion, loyalty, § 543(I)
- Rule against Perpetuities, application, § 213
- Security for mortgage investment, § 676
- Settlor's direction, public policy, § 786
- Statute of Frauds, § 61, 63
  - Court control, § 786, 787
  - Illustration of writing satisfying, § 89
  - Limited grant of power to trustee, § 787
  - Unlimited grant of power to trustee, § 787
- Statute of uses, § 206
- Statutory restrictions on trust purposes, § 212
- Taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)
- Tax payments, banks, release of collateral security, § 15
- Term, § 782, 783
- Terms, § 797
  - Customs and usages, § 788
  - Powers of trustee, § 788
- Testamentary trusts, conflict of laws, § 296
- Trustees
  - Express power, § 781



**LEASES—Cont'd**

Trustees—Cont'd

Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544

Implied power, § 784

Lease of property to self, § 453

Lessee purchase or renew options, § 793

Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543, 543(B)

Rent, duty to collect, § 799

Statutory powers, § 787

Taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)

Trustee's duty to prevent forfeiture, § 582

Trustee's immunity, tort liability, § 735

Trust-leaseback arrangements, irrevocable trust, § 234

**LEGACIES**

See also Testamentary Trusts; Wills  
Compensation for future work, resignation of trustee, § 515

**LEGAL INTEREST**

Perpetuities, § 213

**LEGAL RIGHTS**

Creating trusts, § 204

Failure to exercise, gift taxes, § 278

**LEGISLATURE**

Charitable trusts, § 395, 397

Cy pres, limited powers, § 434

Removal of trustee, § 397

Cy pres power, § 434

Loyalty, sanctioning disloyal acts, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U)

Municipal corporation, removal of trustee, § 521

Removal of trustees

Charitable trusts, § 397

Municipal corporation as trustee, § 521

Sanctioning act otherwise disloyal, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U)

Termination of trusts, limits on duration, § 1008

**LEGISLATURE—Cont'd**

Trustees

Disloyalty prevented or cured, § 543(U)

Municipal corporations, removal from office, § 521

**LESSER LIEN THEORY**

Tracing trust funds, insurance proceeds, § 925

**LETTER OF ATTORNEY**

See Powers of Attorney

**LETTERS**

Insurance trusts, evidence of creation, § 236

Statute of Frauds, illustration of writing satisfying, § 89

**LETTERS OF TRUSTEESHIP**

Qualification of trustee, § 151

**LEVEES AND FLOOD CONTROL**

Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

**LIABILITIES OF TRUSTEES**

See also Duties of Trustee; Investments; Taxes and Taxation

Accounts and accounting

Additional security required, § 861

Failure to account, § 863, 980

Failure to render, grounds for removal, § 527

Trustee's compensation denied or reduced, § 980

Ad valorem taxes, payment, § 602

Advice, effect, § 583, 612

Agency distinguished, § 15, 712

Agents

Contracts, authorized agent, § 722

Assessments, corporate stock, § 720

To beneficiary, sale of trust property, § 746

Breach of trust, § 861, 863, 870, 871

Disloyal acts, § 543, 543(V)

Failure to make proper distributions on termination, § 1010

Failure to make proper payments, § 814, 1010

INDEX

**LIABILITIES OF TRUSTEES**

—Cont'd

- Breach of trust, § 861, 863, 870, 871
  - Cont'd
  - Failure to receive adequate rental, § 799
  - Right to contribution, § 701, 718, 734, 862
  - Wrongful acts in sale of trust property, § 746
  - Wrongful allocation of stock dividend, § 845
  - Wrongful sale of trust property, § 746, 747
  - Wrongful transfer of trust to another, § 512
- Business trusts, § 247K
- Charitable foundations, § 330
- Charitable trusts, § 329, 391
  - Breach of investment duty, § 396
  - Contracts of trustee, § 400
  - Property ownership, § 400
  - Torts, § 401
    - Recent developments, § 401
- Civil arrest, breach of trust, § 861
- Consent barring, § 941
- Constructive trusts, § 481, 501
- Contempt of court, § 861
- Continuation of decedent's business
  - Unauthorized continuance, § 577
- Contracts
  - Agents, § 722
  - Agreement for estate liability, § 715
  - Beneficiary's acts, § 723
  - Contribution, § 718
  - Co-trustee's contract, § 722
    - Contribution, § 718
  - Court control, § 723
  - Covenants running with land, § 719
  - Creditors' rights through trustee, § 715
  - Creditors' rights to payment from trust estate, § 716
  - Exclusion of personal liability, § 714
  - Implied warranties, § 714, 724

**LIABILITIES OF TRUSTEES**

—Cont'd

- Contracts—Cont'd
  - Improper, reimbursement from trust estate, § 713, 725
  - Indemnity from beneficiary, § 718
  - Intra vires and ultra vires, § 712, 719
  - Nature of suit, parties, § 712
  - Personal liability, § 712
    - Extent, § 712
  - Predecessor trustee, § 722
  - Quasi-contractual liability, § 725
  - Right to exoneration, § 718
  - Right to reimbursement, § 718
    - Lien, § 718
  - Settlor's contracts, § 719
  - Settlor's control, § 723
  - Specific performance, § 717
  - To third party, sale of trust property, § 746
  - Trustee's right to indemnity, § 718
  - Uniform Commercial Code, § 714
  - Uniform Negotiable Instruments Law, § 714
  - Uniform Probate Code, § 712
  - Uniform Trusts Act, § 712, 714
  - Variation by statute, § 712
- Contribution
  - Contract liability, § 718
  - Co-trustees, § 862
  - Tort liability, § 734
- Corporate stock
  - Assessments, § 720
  - Calls, § 720
  - Statutes relieving trustee, § 720
- Costs and expenses, breach of investment duty, § 701
- Co-trustees
  - Contracts, § 722
  - Contribution, § 718, 734, 862
  - Entrusting possession to other trustee, § 586
  - Inactive co-trustees, § 584, 585
  - Joint and several, § 584, 701, 722, 731
  - Release of one co-trustee barring action against others, § 943

**LIABILITIES OF TRUSTEES****—Cont'd**

- Co-trustees—Cont'd
  - Torts, joint liability, § 731
- Covenants running with land, § 719
- Creditor's rights, contracts, § 715
  - Through trustee's right of indemnity, § 716
- Criminal liability, § 861
- Damages
  - Investments
    - Failure to invest, § 702
    - Failure to retain, § 703
    - Failure to sell, § 704
    - Measure of damages, § 543(V), 701, 862
    - Purchase of nonlegal investment, § 705
    - Measure, breach of trust, § 543(V), 701 et seq., 862
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20
- Employees and agents
  - Contracts, § 555, 711
  - Exculpatory clauses, various types, § 542
  - Exonerated, contract liability, § 718
  - Torts, § 731
- Immunity clauses
  - Construction, § 542
  - Contracts, § 723
  - Effect, § 542
  - Hostile court construction, § 542
  - Investments, § 680
  - Statutory control, § 542
  - Torts, § 735
  - When void, § 542
- Implied warranties, § 714, 724
- Improper distributions, § 814, 1010
  - Court excusing breach, § 814
  - Measure of damages, § 814
  - Recovery from beneficiaries, § 814
- Inactive co-trustee, § 584
- Indemnity
  - Contract, § 718
  - Beneficiaries, § 718

**LIABILITIES OF TRUSTEES****—Cont'd**

- Indemnity—Cont'd
  - Liabilities arising from property ownership, § 720
  - Torts, § 731, 734
- Investment losses, reliance on investment advisor, § 612, 701
- Investments
  - Breach of two or more duties, § 707
  - Contribution from co-trustees, § 701, 862
  - Court excusing reasonable breach, § 687
- Damages
  - Failure to invest, § 701, 702
  - Failure to retain investment, § 703
  - Failure to sell, § 704
  - Losses to principal and income, § 702, 705
  - Measured by, § 701, 862
  - Offsetting gains and losses, § 708
  - Profits made, improper investment, § 701
  - Several nonlegal investments, § 705
  - Statutes, § 701
  - Unauthorized investment, § 701, 705
  - Wrongful purchase
    - Election of remedies, § 705
    - Income losses, § 705
    - Principal losses, § 705
- Excessive mortgage loans, § 674
- Failure to diversify, § 612
- Failure to follow settlor's directions, § 683, 706
- Failure to invest, § 702
- Failure to invest as directed, proof of loss, § 702
- Failure to retain, § 703
- Failure to sell non-legal investments, § 685, 704
- Failure to use reasonable skill, § 706
- Following court order, § 688

INDEX

**LIABILITIES OF TRUSTEES**

—Cont'd

- Investments—Cont'd
  - General principles, § 543(V), 701, 708, 862
    - Capital or principal losses, § 701
    - Income losses, § 701
    - Indemnity from co-trustee, § 701
    - Joint and several liability, § 701
    - Procedural aspects, claim against trustee, § 701
    - Remedies, § 701
  - Interest, failure to invest, § 702
  - Joint and several liability, § 701
  - Negligence
    - Measure of damages, § 701, 706, 862
    - Trust indentures, § 250
  - Offsetting gains and losses, § 708
  - Purchase of non-legals, § 705
  - Retention of settlor's investments, § 682
  - Standard of care, § 612, 681, 706
- Investment trusts, § 248
- Joint and several liability, § 701, 862, 871
- Lack of diversification, trust investments, § 612
- Liens and encumbrances, reimbursement, § 718
- Limitation of liability, torts, § 735
- Losses, improper investments, § 701, 708
- Mortgages, § 769
  - Exclusion of personal liability, § 771 et seq
- Negligence, investments, § 706, 862
- No liability for settlor's torts, § 731
- Non-legal investment
  - Damages, § 705
  - Offsetting gains and losses, § 708
- Offset, investment gains and losses, § 708
- Personal liability
  - Contracts, common law rule, § 712
  - Statutes, § 712

**LIABILITIES OF TRUSTEES**

—Cont'd

- Personal liability—Cont'd
  - Tort, § 731
    - Statutes, § 732, 735
- Possession of property, failure to secure, § 583
- Predecessor trustee
  - No liability for torts of, § 731
- Property ownership
  - Assessments on stock, § 720
  - Calls on corporate stock, § 720
  - Indemnity, § 720
  - Leasehold obligations, § 719
  - Violation of statutory regulations, § 720
- Quasi-contractual liability, § 725
- Ratification
  - Barring beneficiary's action, § 942
- Reimbursement for expenses, improper contracts, § 725
- Release
  - Barring action, § 943
  - Co-trustee, effect on remedies against others, § 943
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 861 et seq
- Representative liability
  - Contracts, § 712, 716
  - Torts, § 732
- Sales
  - Investments, § 704
  - Non-legal investments, § 685
  - Wrongful sale of trust property, § 746, 747
- Settlor's contracts, § 719
- Settlor's investment directions, failure to follow, § 680, 702, 706
- Specific performance, § 717
- Statutes
  - Contract liability, § 712
  - Tort liability, § 732, 735
- Stock, calls, § 720
- Successor trustees, predecessor's breach of trust, § 722, 871
- Sureties on trustee's bond, § 864
- Taxes
  - Ad valorem taxes, § 602
  - Charitable trusts, § 400

**LIABILITIES OF TRUSTEES**

—Cont'd

Taxes—Cont'd

- Failure to pay, § 602
- Federal, § 265, 272, 272.5, 277
- State taxes, § 285, 287, 602

- Termination of trust, distribution delays or improper delivery, § 1010

Torts

- Acts of agents or servants, § 731
- Beneficiary in possession, § 731
- Benefit to trust estate, § 732
- Case law, representative liability, § 732
- Charitable trusts, § 401
- Co-trustees, § 731
- Employees or agents, trustee's right to indemnity, § 731
- Form of action, § 731
- Indemnification from beneficiary, § 734
- Personal liability, § 731
- Predecessor, § 731
- Representative liability, statutes, § 732, 735
- Right to reimbursement from employee or agent, § 731
- Settlor's control, § 735
- Settlor's torts, § 731
- Trustee's power to limit liability, § 735
- Trustee's right of indemnity, § 734
- Ultra vires contracts, § 713
- Uniform Commercial Code
  - Contracts, § 714
- Uniform Probate Code, § 712, 734
  - Contracts, § 712
  - Torts, § 732, 735
- Uniform Trusts Act, § 712, 714, 732, 734
  - Contracts, § 712, 714
  - Torts, § 734, 735

**LIABILITY INSURANCE**

- Charitable trusts
  - Torts, § 402
  - Trustees, § 394
- Premiums, allocation, § 803

**LIABILITY OF TRUSTEES**

- Accounts and accounting, sureties and suretyship, § 864
- Agents and agency, acts of agent, § 542
- Bonds (officers and fiduciaries), liability of sureties, § 864
  - Jurisdiction, § 870
- Breach of trust, § 543(V), 701 et seq.
  - Successor trustees, § 871
- Business trusts, § 247
- Charitable trusts, § 394, 401
  - Contracts, § 401
  - Insurance, § 394
- Contracts
  - Charitable trusts, § 401
  - Statutes, § 712
- Cotrustees
  - Breach of trust
    - Joint and several liability, § 871
    - Joint and several liability, § 862
      - Breach of trust, § 871
- Crimes and offenses, § 861
- Damages, breach of trust, joint and several liability, § 862
- Default, § 542
- Disloyalty, exceptions, § 543(V)
- Embezzlement, limits, § 542
- Errors and mistakes, § 542
- Exceptions, disloyalty, § 543(V)
- Exoneration, § 542, 734
- Income taxes, § 265
- Insurance, charitable trusts, § 394
- Interest, breach of trust, damages, § 863
- Involuntary losses, § 542
- Joint and Several Liability, generally, this index
- Judgments and decrees, breach of trust, evidence, liability of sureties, § 864
- Malfeasance, § 542
- Negligence, trust indenture, § 250
- Nonfeasance, § 542
- Officers and employees, acts of employees, § 542
- Reimbursement, § 734
- Representative capacity, § 732

## INDEX

### LIABILITY OF TRUSTEES

#### —Cont'd

- Statutes, § 732, 735
- Contracts, § 712
- Successor trustees, breach of trust, § 871
- Third parties, election of remedies, joint and several liability, § 945
- Torts, personal liability, § 731
- Volunteers, charitable trusts, § 394
- Willful and wanton misconduct, exemptions, § 542

### LIBERALITY

- Charitable trusts, purpose, § 370

### LIBRARIES

- Beneficiaries, charitable trusts, § 364
- Charitable trusts, § 375

### LICENSES AND PERMITS

- Business trusts, § 247(D), 247(Q)

### LIENS AND INCUMBRANCES

- See also Mortgages; Pledges
- Accumulations, § 217
- Advances
  - Beneficiary's interest, § 814
  - Trustee, reimbursement, § 715, 718
- Beneficiaries
  - Defaults, § 192
  - Beneficiaries, damages, recovery from trustees, § 862
  - Beneficiary's interest, § 183, 188
    - Equitable lien, product of breach of trust, § 862
    - Judgment, § 193
    - Statutory provisions, § 184
- Bona fide purchasers, § 881
  - Terms of documents, notice, § 897
  - Title to property, cutting off inequities, § 881
- Breach of trust, § 701, 865
  - Election, in lieu of tracing funds, § 865
  - Participation, third person, damages, § 868
- Breach of trust, equitable liens, § 865

### LIENS AND INCUMBRANCES

#### —Cont'd

- Commingleing, investments, tracing trust funds, § 928
- Contract purchase money liens, purchase money resulting trusts distinguished, § 454
- Conveyances in return for promises of support, § 19
- Courts, power to authorize mortgage, § 762
- Discharge, accumulations rules, § 217
- Equitable liens
  - Breach of trust
    - Remedies of beneficiary, § 865
  - Distinguished from trust, § 32
  - Theory of creation, § 32
  - Trust funds used to improve realty, § 923
- Equitable liens, breach of trust, § 865
- Estate taxes, § 272.5
  - Gifts causa mortis, gross estate, § 273.5
- Federal taxes
  - Estate, priorities, § 272.5
  - Gift, § 277
  - Income, § 265
- Fiduciary tax returns, § 265
- Gifts causa mortis, estate taxes, gross estate, § 273.5
- Gift taxes, § 277
- Greater lien theory, tracing trust funds, insurance proceeds, § 925
- Improvements, § 455
- Insurance proceeds, tracing trust funds, § 925
- Investments, mixed trust and personal, § 928
- Land trusts, beneficiaries, § 249
- Lesser lien theory, tracing trust funds, insurance proceeds, § 925
- Mechanics' liens
  - Charitable trusts, contract creditor, § 400
  - Enforcement against trust property, § 715
- Mechanics' liens, charitable trusts, contracts, § 401

**LIENS AND INCUMBRANCES****—Cont'd**

- Mortgages
  - Distinction from trust, § 29
  - Trustee's power to give, § 751 et seq
- Mortgages to pay off incumbrances
  - Power of court, § 762
  - Statutory provisions, § 763
- Payment
  - Accumulations rules, § 217
  - By trustee with own funds, § 543(L)
- Pledges
  - Distinguished from trust, § 30
  - Trustee's power to give, § 751 et seq
- Reimbursement
  - Expenditures, § 718
  - Trustee's advances, § 718
- Resulting trusts, extinction, § 466
- Sale of trust property, removal, § 745
- Support, conveyance in exchange for promise, § 19
- Title to property, bona fide purchasers, § 881
- Tracing trust funds, § 921
  - Commingling, investments, § 928
  - Equitable liens, § 865
  - Insurance proceeds, § 925
  - Marshaling assets, § 930
  - Subrogation, § 930
- Trustees
  - Buying at sale forced by third parties, § 543(C)
  - Lending own funds to trust, § 543(L)
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Purchasing claims for self, § 543(D)
- Trustee's
  - Compensation, § 975, 977
  - Expenditures, § 718
- Trust expenses, § 808
- Vendor's lien, trustee's contracts of sale, § 746

**LIFE ESTATES**

- Accumulations, apportionment of income, § 217
- Alienation
  - Suspension of power, § 219
- Amortization, federal income tax, § 268.5
- Beneficiary, construction of interest, § 182
- Beneficiary's interest, private trust, § 182
  - Disclaimer, acceleration of remainder, § 172
  - Gifts to heirs of life tenant, § 182
  - Legal or equitable interest, § 182
  - Miscellaneous incidents, § 187
  - Partial disclaimer, disposition of remaining estate, § 172
- Charitable, § 264.25
- Charitable gift of insurance policy, § 264.25
- Construction
  - Beneficiary's interest, § 182
  - Legal life tenancy or trust, § 27, 182
- Court appointment, trustee of res, § 246
- Creation of trusts, quantum of trustee's interest, § 144
- Direct restraints on alienation, validity, § 220
- Duration of trust, § 218
- Duties, life tenant to remainderman, § 27, 481
- Eminent domain proceedings, trustee to hold condemnation award, § 246
- Equitable life interest outside trust, restraints on alienation, § 220
- Estate and tax planning, § 264.15, 264.20, 268.5
- Estate taxes
  - Gross estate, § 273
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10
- Executory trusts, § 212
- Federal estate tax
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10
  - Transfer in trust with retained life estate, § 273.10



## INDEX

### LIFE ESTATES—Cont'd

- Federal gift tax, marital deduction, § **280**
- Fraud, presumptions, § **543(A)**
- Gift taxes, § **277, 278**
- Income taxes, § **269.5**
  - Transfer in trust with retained life estate, § **273.10**
- Insurance trusts, § **264.15**
- Joint purchase of remainder, income taxes, § **269.5**
- Leases, taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § **543(I)**
- Legal, trust distinguished, § **27**
- Living trusts, § **233, 235, 264.5, 264.15**
- Loyalty, renewal of leases, § **543(I)**
- Partition proceedings, trustee to hold sale proceeds, § **246**
- Power of appointment, marital deduction trusts, § **264.20**
- Power of sale, § **27**
- Principal, consumption by life tenant, § **27**
- Protective trust, § **221**
- Public trustees, § **246**
- Restraints on alienation, § **220**
  - Public policy, § **222**
- Rule against Perpetuities, wait and see doctrine, § **214**
- Sales
  - Beneficiary, federal income tax, § **268.5**
  - Life tenant buying at own sale, § **543**
- Settlor, intent, § **45**
- Spendthrift trust, England, § **221**
- Split interest trusts, § **264.25**
- Successive life estates, duration, § **218**
- United States
  - Alienation, § **222**
  - Created for settlor, § **223**
  - Merger with remainder interest, § **226**
  - Subject-matter of trust, § **112**
  - Successive life estates, Rule against Perpetuities, § **214**
  - Testamentary trusts, § **264.20**

### LIFE ESTATES—Cont'd

- United States—Cont'd
  - Tracing trust funds, § **921 12**
  - Trustee of res, appointment by court, § **246**
  - Valuation, estate taxes, § **274**

### LIFE INSURANCE

- See also Insurance; Insurance Trusts
- Accumulations, payment of premiums, construction, § **217**
- Assignments, gift taxes, § **278**
- Beneficiary
  - Change, constructive trust, § **482**
  - Disclaimer, § **171**
- Business trusts, § **253**
  - Availability, § **247**
- Charitable trusts, liability, § **402**
- Creditors of insured and beneficiary, § **243, 244**
- Creditors rights, § **233**
- Divorce, constructive trusts, § **475**
- Estate and tax planning, § **235, 244, 264.15, 273.40, 279**
- Estate taxes, § **273.40**
  - Gross estate, § **273**
  - Marital deduction, § **275.10**
- Evasion of rights, fraudulent conveyances, § **211**
- Exemptions
  - Proceeds
    - Liability for debts of insured, statutes, § **243**
    - Payment of beneficiary's debts, statutes, § **244**
- Federal taxation, § **241, 264.15, 273.40, 279**
  - Estate and tax planning, § **235, 244, 264.15, 273.40, 279**
  - Estate tax, § **273.40**
  - Gift tax, § **279**
- Gifts, insurance on life of minor, § **15**
- Gift taxes, § **277**
  - Future interests, § **279**
- Income taxes, § **270.40**
- Investments, § **616, 666, 679**
- Key man insurance, estate taxes, § **273.40**

**LIFE INSURANCE—Cont'd**

- Living trusts, segregation of assets, § 231
- Marital Property Act, § 7
- Misappropriation of trust funds, tracing, § 925
- Payment
  - Accumulations, § 217
  - Passive trusts, § 208
- Payments, allocation, principal or income, § 821
- Premiums, allocation, § 803
- Proceeds, tracing trust funds, § 925
- Protection of assets, § 231
- Revocable trusts, § 264.5
  - Acceptance of additions to trust, § 233
- Spouses, liability for debts, § 232
- State estate taxes, § 286
  - Apportionment, § 286.5
- Tax exempt funds, death taxes, payment, § 233
- Tracing trust funds, § 925
- Transfer of interest to trustee, § 142, 236
- Trust, contingent, § 235, 264.15
- Trustees, payment, accumulations, § 217

**LIFE INSURANCE TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 235 et seq., 264.15
- Business trusts, § 253
  - Availability, § 247
- Estate planning, § 264.15
- Estate taxes, § 273.40
- Gift taxes, § 279
- Personal Life Insurance Trusts, generally, this index
- Powers of withdrawal, federal gift tax exclusion, § 264.15, 279
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
  - Creation, § 225
- Trustees
  - Breach of fiduciary duties, § 394
  - Payment, accumulations, § 217
  - Selling insurance to trust, § 543(E)

**LIFE TENANT**

- Distinguished from trustee, § 27

**LIFE TENANT—Cont'd**

- Power to consume or sell, effect, § 27
- Statutes, life tenant as trustee, § 27
- Taxes, duty to pay, § 27

**LIFETIME FERTILITY**

- Presumptions, perpetuities, § 213

**LIFETIME GIFTS**

- Living trusts, comparison, § 231

**LIGHTS AND LIGHTING**

- Charitable trusts
  - Source of funds, § 367

**LIMITATION OF ACTIONS**

- See also Barring of Remedies; Laches
- Accounting, defense to beneficiaries' action for, § 969
- Adverse possession
  - creation of trusts, § 143
  - third party, destruction of trust, § 995
- Agency, § 15
- Barring remedies of trustee, § 954, 955
- Barring remedy of beneficiary
  - Constructive trusts, § 953
    - Knowledge of beneficiary, condition precedent, § 953
    - Period of Statute, § 953
    - Recognition by trustee of obligation, § 953
  - Disability of beneficiary, tolling of Statute, § 951
  - Evidence, of repudiation by trustee, § 951
  - Express trusts, § 951
    - Evidence of repudiation, § 951
    - Trust respected or repudiated, § 951
  - Life and remainder beneficiaries, § 950, 951
  - Mistaken participation in breach of trust, § 955
  - Participants in breach of trust, § 955
  - Resulting trusts, § 468, 952
    - Recognition or repudiation of trust, § 952

## INDEX

### LIMITATION OF ACTIONS

#### —Cont'd

- Barring remedy of beneficiary
  - Cont'd
  - Tolling of Statute, § 951
  - Trustee's possession after termination of trust, § 951
  - Wrongful sale of trust property, § 747
- Breach of trust, § 950, 951
  - Resulting trusts, § 952
  - Third parties, collusion with trustee, § 955
- Causes of action against third persons, § 954, 955
  - Participant in breach
    - Collusive, § 955
    - Innocent, § 955
- Characterization, § 293
- Charitable trusts, § 399
  - Breach of trust, § 411
  - Determinable fee, § 420
  - Income tax exemption, § 270.5
  - Misapplication of funds, § 411
  - Right of re-entry for condition broken, § 420
  - Trustees, § 394
- Children and Minors, this index
- Constructive trusts, § 472, 950, 951, 953
- Contract and trust distinctions, § 17
- Equitable charges, § 31
- Equity courts, § 950
- Evidence, breach of trust, § 951
- Executors and administrators, distinguished from trustee, § 12
- Express trusts, § 951
- Federal estate tax, trustee's liability, § 265, 272.5
- Federal gift tax, § 265
- Federal income tax
  - Personal liability of trustee, § 265
- Fraud, breach of trust, § 950
- Gift taxes, § 276.7
- Mental disabilities, breach of trust, § 950, 951
- Mortgage and trust, distinctions, § 29

### LIMITATION OF ACTIONS

#### —Cont'd

- Participation in breach of trust
  - Collusive participation, § 955
  - Mistaken participation, § 955
- Personal liability of trustee, income tax, § 265
- Personal life insurance trusts, creditors, § 243
- Pledge and trust distinctions, § 30
- Reentry for condition broken, charitable trust, § 420
- Remainder interests, § 949, 951
- Repudiation of trust, § 951
- Resulting trusts, § 466, 952
  - Barring enforcement of claim, § 466, 468, 469
  - Excessive res, § 469
  - Extinction, § 466
  - Failure of express trusts, § 468
  - Purchase-money, § 466
  - Surplus res, § 469
  - Title voluntarily vested in another, § 458
- Revocable trusts, creditors, § 233
- Right to account
  - Trustee of express trust, § 951
- Status in equity, § 950
- Statutes, constructive trusts, breach of trust, § 953
- Statutes, express reference to trusts, § 950
  - Catchall statutory clause, § 950
- Termination of trust
  - Adverse possession, remedies of beneficiary, § 951
- Third parties
  - Independent wrongs against trust, § 954
  - Participation in breach, § 955
- Title to property, wrongful retention or acquisition, constructive trust, § 953
- Tolling, constructive trusts, breach of trust, § 951 et seq.
- Tolling of Statute
  - Constructive trust, § 953
  - Disabled beneficiaries, § 951

**LIMITATION OF ACTIONS**

—Cont'd

Trespass, third parties, independent wrongs against trust, § 954

Trustees

Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543(A)

Vacancy in office, § 954

Trustee's exercise of powers, beneficiaries barred, § 564

Trusts, contest or action to set aside, § 264.5, 950

Vacancy in office, trustees, § 954

**LIMITED LIABILITY**

Business trusts, § 247

**LIMITED PARTNERSHIP**

Investment of trust funds, § 679

Limited partners, fiduciary relationship with general partners, § 36, 481

**LIQUIDATING DIVIDENDS**

Principal and income, § 856

**LIQUIDATION TRUSTS**

Generally, § 254

Dissolved corporation, § 254

Loyalty, trustee buying for self, § 543(D)

Management of assets of insolvent, § 254

**LIQUOR LICENSES**

Evasion, fraudulent conveyances, § 211

**LIS PENDENS**

Bona fide purchasers, constructive notice, § 893

Bona fide purchasers, notice, § 893

**LITERARY CORPORATIONS**

Charitable gifts, income tax deductions, § 264.25

**LITERARY WORK**

Royalties, principal or income, § 827

Subject-matter of trust, § 112

**LITERATURE**

Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5

**LITERATURE—Cont'd**

Charitable trusts, advancement of education, § 375

**LIVERY OF SEISIN**

Creation of trusts, early law, § 201

Origin of uses and trusts, § 2

**LIVES IN BEING**

Rule against Perpetuities, § 213

**LIVESTOCK**

See Animals

**LIVING EXPENSES**

Support trusts, § 229, 811

Tracing trust funds, § 921

**LIVING TRUSTS**

Generally, § 291 et seq.

Choice of law, multistate trusts, § 294, 295, 297

Conflict of laws, § 291, 294, 297

Estate planning, § 301

Conflict of laws considerations, § 297, 301

Convertible living trusts, § 233

Declaration of trust, § 233

Estate and tax planning, § 231, 244, 301, ch. 15

Foreign corporation, acting as trustee, § 132

Functions, § 231, 244

General uses and tax consequences, § 233, 236, 264.5, 264.15, 264.25

Gift by will to trustee under existing trust, § 105, 233, 264.5

Insurance, § 234, 244, 264.15

Irrevocable, § 234, 264.10

Mortmain statutes, § 326

Multistate trusts

Charitable gifts, law governing validity, § 298

Choice of law, § 294

Conflict of laws, § 295, 297

Pour-over trusts, § 105, 233, 264.5

Power of appointment, § 233

Revocable, § 233, 264.5

Substitutes for wills, § 104, 211, 233, 264.5

## INDEX

### LIVING TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Taxation, § 231, 244, 264.5, 264.15, 264.25, 266, 269
- Terminology and classification, § 1
- Testamentary additions, § 233
- Totten trusts, § 47
- Trust functions and purposes, § 231, 255
- When testamentary in nature, § 103, 104

### LOAN LIBRARY

- Charitable trusts, purpose and beneficiaries, § 364

### LOANS

- See also Liens and Incumbrances; Mortgages
- Advance to beneficiary from trust property, lien, § 814
- Antecedent debt, cancellation, bona fide purchaser rule, § 889
- Charitable trusts, federal income tax, prohibited transactions, § 270.5
- Charitable trusts, standard of care, § 394
- Co-trustees, joint action, § 554
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20
- Federal income tax
  - Charitable trusts, § 270.5
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 270.20
- Implied powers of trustee, § 551, 757
- Interest, generally, this index
- Investments
  - Bank deposits, § 678
  - Corporate obligations, § 678
  - Foreign, § 672, 674
  - Savings or loan association accounts, § 678
  - Secured loans, § 673, 674
  - Unsecured loans, § 678
- Loyalty
  - Lending trust funds to self, § 543(J)
  - Loan of trustee's own funds to trust, § 543(L)
  - Relatives, § 543(T)
  - Using trust funds, accounting by trustee, § 543(M) 53

### LOANS—Cont'd

- Nonprofit corporations, officers and directors, § 394
- Relatives, loyalty, § 543(T)
- Resulting trusts, § 455
  - Partial payment, § 457
- Student Loans, generally, this index
- Trustees
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)
  - Lending own funds to trust, § 543(L)
  - Lending trust funds to self, § 543(J)
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Trustee's personal loan to beneficiary, setoff, § 814

### LOBBYING

- Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5

### LOCAL TAXES

- Generally, § 285 et seq.

### LODGES

- Charitable trusts, § 365, 379

### LOGS AND LOGGING

- Depletion, principal or income, § 827
- Management of business, implied power to mortgage, § 760

### LONG-TERM IRREVOCABLE TRUSTS

- Generally, § 234

### LONG-TERM MORTGAGE TRUSTS

- Real estate investment trusts, § 248

### LONG TERM TRUSTS

- Generally, § 234

### LOSS CARRYOVERS

- Federal income tax, § 268.25, 269

### LOSSES

- See also Investments; Liabilities of Trustees
- Carryover, federal income tax, § 269
- Federal estate tax deductions, § 275.15

**LOSSES—Cont'd**

- Federal income tax deductions,  
§ 266, 269
- Possession, pledge and trust distinctions, § 30
- Property, contract and trust distinctions, § 17
- Removal of trustee, § 527

**LOST OR DESTROYED  
PROPERTY**

- Tracing trust funds, § 921

**LOST WRITINGS**

- Parol evidence, Statute of Frauds,  
§ 91

**LOTTERY TICKETS**

- Subject-matter of trust, § 112

**LOUISIANA**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

**LOVE AND AFFECTION**

- Consideration, resulting trusts, § 455
- Resulting trusts, § 455
- Spouses, gifts, § 459
- Transfers in trusts, estate taxes,  
§ 273.45

**LOYALTY**

- See also Constructive Trusts; Duties of Trustee
- Affiliates, indirect disloyalty,  
§ 543(A), 543(T)
- Avoidance of duty through subterfuges, § 543, 543(T)
- Beneficiaries
  - Consent to disloyal act, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U), 941
  - Ratification, § 942
- Business trusts, § 247(U)
- Charitable trust administration, § 391
- Claims, trustee buying outstanding claims, § 543(D)
- Competition by trustee, § 543(O)
- Consent to disloyalty
  - Beneficiaries, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U), 941
  - Settlor, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U)

**LOYALTY—Cont'd**

- Constructive trusts
  - Property acquired through breach of duty, § 484
  - Public official violating conflict of interest statutes, § 484
- Corporations
  - Trustee buying from own earmarked pool, § 543(F)
  - Trustee depositing with self,  
§ 543(K)
- Courts
  - Relief granted for disloyalty,  
§ 543(A), 543(C) to 543(E), 543(V)
- Divided loyalty
  - Corporate trustee retaining own stock, § 543(G)
  - Corporate trustee voting own stock, § 543(N)
- Employment of self, § 543(M)
- Examples of disloyalty
  - Acting for both trust and third party, § 543(S)
  - Corporate trustee buying from own earmarked pool, § 543(F)
  - Corporate trustee depositing trust funds with self, § 543(K)
  - Incidental benefits obtained by trustee, § 543(Q)
  - Sale by one trust to another trust, where common trustee,  
§ 543(H)
  - Trustee accepting gifts, § 543(P)
  - Trustee acting for both third party and trust, § 543(S)
  - Trustee buying at own sale,  
§ 543(A)
  - Trustee buying for self instead of trust, § 543(R)
  - Trustee buying or holding own stock for trust, § 543(G)
  - Trustee buying outstanding claims against trust property,  
§ 543(D)
  - Trustee buying trust property at forced sale, § 543(C)
  - Trustee employing self, § 543(M)

## INDEX

### LOYALTY—Cont'd

#### Examples of disloyalty—Cont'd

Trustee engaging in competing business, § 543(O)

Trustee favoring third person, breach of duty, § 543, 543(S)

Trustee leasing to self, § 543(B)

Trustee lending own funds to trust, § 543(L)

Trustee lending trust funds to self, § 543(J)

Trustee of lease getting renewal or reversion, § 543(I)

Trustee selling own property to trust, § 543(E)

Voting stock for self as corporate officer, § 543(N)

Executors and administrators, § 12, ch. 26

#### Fiduciary duty

Applicable to all fiduciaries, § 543

Application of rule, § 543 et seq

Definition and rationale of rule, § 543

Guardian, § 13, ch. 26

Investments, § 612

Investment trusts, trustees' duty, § 248

Joint tenants, § 28, 481

Joint venture, constructive trust, § 488

#### Leases

Trustee acquiring renewal or reversion, § 543(I)

#### Loans

Trustee lending trust funds to self, § 543(J)

Trustee loaning money to trust, § 543(L)

Ratification of disloyal act by beneficiary, § 942

Receivership, § 14

Relief granted by court for disloyalty, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U)

Self-dealing by trustee, violations, § 543 et seq

Settlor, consent to disloyalty, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U)

### LOYALTY—Cont'd

#### Statutes

Curing act of disloyalty, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U)

Granting relief for breach, § 543(V)

Relieving trustee of duty, § 543(U)

#### Stock

Trustee buying own stock, § 543(G)

Voting stock for self, § 543(N)

Tenants in common, § 28, 481

Trustees, § 541

Charitable trusts, power of trustees, § 394

Court power to relieve trustee, § 543(U), 551

Duty to beneficiaries, § 543

Exculpatory clauses, § 542

Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)

Lease of property by trustee to self, § 543(B)

Ratification, § 543(U)

Remedies for breach, § 543(V)

Sale of property of trustee to trust, § 543(E)

Statutory exceptions, § 543, 543(U)

Trustee's breach, measure of damages, § 543(V), 862

Trustee's conflict of interests, § 543

Trustee's duty, § 543 et seq

### LUMBER

Depletion, principal or income, § 827

Management of business, implied power to mortgage, § 760

### LUMP SUM

Payments, employee benefit trust, § 255, 270.20, 273.25

### LUMP SUM DISTRIBUTIONS

Employee benefit plans, § 270.20

Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20, 273.25

Retirement plans, § 264.7

### LUMP SUM PAYMENTS

Deferred compensation arrangements, § 264.5



**LUMP SUM PAYMENTS—Cont'd**

- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
- From future trust income, accumulations rules, § 217

**MAINE**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

**MAINTENANCE**

- Directions to use income, accumulation restrictions, § 217
- Duties of trustee
  - Active trust, § 207
- Payments for, construction, § 811, 812
- Possession and use of trust property by beneficiary, § 208
- Support trusts, § 229, 811

**MAINTENANCE AND CHAMPERTY**

- Evasion or violation of statute, § 211

**MAINTENANCE AND REPAIRS**

- Repairs and Maintenance, generally, this index

**MAJORITY**

- See also Children and Minors
- Beneficiaries, termination of trust, § 996
- Trustees may act, § 121, 554

**MALA FIDE PURCHASER**

- Community property, § 26
- Notice under bona fide purchaser rule, § 891, 897

**MALFEASANCE**

- Exception, immunity clause, § 542
- Trustees
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Liability, § 542

**MALICE**

- Breach of trust, exemplary damages, § 862

**MALICIOUS PROSECUTION**

- Removal of trustee, costs, § 525

**MANAGEMENT**

- Credits to trustee on accounting, management expenses, § 971
- Evidence of trust creation, § 50
- Implied power to lease, § 784
- Implied power to mortgage, § 760
- Living trusts, avoiding responsibility, § 231
- Motive, resulting trust, husband as payor and wife as grantee, § 459
- Precatory words, employment of manager, § 182
- Property, active trusts, § 207
- Reservation by settlor, § 104
  - Trust as testamentary disposition, § 104
- Trustees
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Standard of care, § 541

**MANAGERS**

- Employment, beneficiaries' interests, § 182

**MANDATORY POWERS**

- Court control, § 558
- Discretionary distinguished, § 552
- Sales, generally, § 741 et seq

**MANSLAUGHTER**

- Conviction, constructive trust, statutes, § 478

**MARGIN REQUIREMENTS**

- Mortgages, trust investments, § 612, 674

**MARITAL DEDUCTION**

- Deferred compensation arrangements, § 264.5
- Estate taxes, § 275, 275.10
  - Aliens, § 275.12
  - Apportionment, § 272.5
  - Living trusts, § 231
  - Planning, § 264.20, 273.50, 275.10
- Federal estate tax, § 275.10
- Federal gift tax, § 280
- Federal tax laws, § 264.20, 275.10, 280
- Gift taxes, § 277
  - Spouses, § 280

## INDEX

### **MARITAL DEDUCTION—Cont'd**

- Life estates, § 275.10
- Qualified Terminable Interest Property, this index
- Revocable trusts, § 233, 264.5
- Tax and estate planning, § 231, 235, 264.5, 264.20, 275.10, 280

### **MARITAL DEDUCTION TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 264.20

### **MARITAL PROPERTY**

- Compromise and settlement
  - Pension benefits, § 211, 224
  - Wisconsin Marital Property Act, § 211
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211

### **MARITAL PROPERTY ACT**

- Generally, § 7

### **MARITAL PROPERTY SETTLEMENTS**

- Federal estate tax, § 270.10, 273.45, 275.15
- Federal gift tax, § 270.10, 278
- Federal income tax, § 270.10

### **MARITAL RIGHTS**

- See also Marital Deduction; Marital Property Settlements; Marriage
- Spouse's estate, § 211, 233, 291

### **MARKET VALUE**

- See also Value
- Federal transfer taxes, § 274, 277
- Wrongful sale of securities, measure of damages, § 703

### **MARRIAGE**

- Antenuptial contracts
  - Federal gift tax, § 278
  - Fraud, § 211, 475
  - Statute of Frauds
    - Time of writing, § 83
    - When illegal, § 211
- Antenuptial trust or agreement, illegality, § 211, 475
- Anticipation of marriage, conveyance as fraud, § 211
- Bona fide purchasers, consideration, § 887

### **MARRIAGE—Cont'd**

- Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 481
- Consideration
  - Bona fide purchasers, § 887
  - Covenant to stand seised, § 201
  - Creation of trusts, § 203, 204
  - Promise to create trust, § 204
- Constructive trust
  - Confidential relationship, § 481
  - False representations, § 473
- Covenant to stand seised, consideration, § 201
- Creation of trust, consideration, § 201, 203
- Creation of trusts, consideration, § 203, 204
- Divorce
  - Federal estate tax, transfers in trust for consideration, § 270.10, 273.45, 275.15
- Engagements to marry
  - Bona fide purchasers, consideration, § 887
  - Transfers in contemplation, § 211
- Federal gift tax
  - Husband and wife, property settlement agreement, agreements, § 278
  - Postnuptial agreements, § 270.10, 278
- Federal income tax, alimony and separate maintenance trusts, § 270.10
- Fraud, § 211, 475
- Maintenance of marital relations, public policy, § 211
- Meretricious relationship
  - Public policy, § 211
- Resulting trust
  - Man as payor and woman as grantee, § 459
  - Woman as payor and man as grantee, § 460
- Preuptial trust, when illegal, § 211
  - Statute of Frauds, § 83
- Promise of marriage
  - Statute of Frauds, § 203

**MARRIAGE—Cont'd**

- Promise to create trust, consideration, § **204**
- Property settlement agreements
  - Constructive trust, § **482**
  - Federal estate tax, § **270.10, 273.45, 275.15**
  - Federal gift tax, § **270.10, 278**
- Remarriage
  - Federal income tax, alimony and separate maintenance trusts, § **270.10**
  - Restraint on, legality, § **211**
- Remarriage, generally, this index
- Restraints, public policy, § **211**
- Restraints on marriage, § **211**
- Revocable and contingent insurance trusts, § **235, 264.15**
- Revocable trusts, spouse's rights, § **211, 233**
- Spouses, generally, this index
- Statute of Frauds, contract consideration, § **203**
- Transfers in contemplation of marriage, § **211**

**MARRIED WOMEN**

- See also Husband and Wife; Marriage
- Active trusts, early law, § **207**
- Alienation, English restraints, § **221**
- Beneficiaries, capacity, § **168**
- Gift to spouse, creation of trust, § **50**
- Purposes of trusts, early law, § **212**
- Restraint on power of alienation, England, § **221**
- Revocable trusts, spouse's rights, § **211, 233, 291**
- Settlor, capacity, § **44**
- Spendthrift trusts, § **232**
- Statutory restrictions, trust purposes, § **212, 234**
- Trusts for, § **232**

**MARSHALING OF ASSETS**

- Remedy in place of tracing, § **930**
- Tracing trust funds, alternatives, § **930**

**MARYLAND**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § **974**
- Investment statutes, § **636**

**MASSACHUSETTS**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § **974**
- Investment statutes, § **637**

**MASSACHUSETTS TRUSTS**

- See Business Trusts
- Generally, § **247 et seq.**

**MASSES**

- Beneficiaries, deceased persons, § **164**
- Charitable trusts, § **376**
- Charitable trusts, gifts to say mass, § **376**
- Honorary trust, § **166**
- Trusts to have masses said for testator or beneficiaries, § **164**

**MASTERS**

- Charitable trusts, cy pres application to court, § **441**
- Cy pres, use, § **442**

**MAUSOLEUMS**

- Charitable trusts, § **377**

**MEASURE OF DAMAGES**

- Breach of investment duties, § **701 et seq**
- Breach of trust, § **862**
  - Breach of duty of loyalty, § **543(V)**
  - Interest on damages, § **863**
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § **862**

**MECHANICAL ACTS**

- Trustee to convey or distribute trust property, passive trust, § **209**

**MECHANICS LIENS**

- Charitable trusts
- Contracts, § **401**

**MECHANIC'S LIENS**

- Charitable trusts, contract creditors, § **400**
- Enforcement, contract creditor, § **715**

## INDEX

### MEDICAID

- Discretionary support trusts, discretionary trusts distinguished, eligibility, § 228

### MEDICAL CARE AND TREATMENT

- Charitable purpose, trusts, § 374
- Health Care and Treatment, generally, this index
- Support as including, § 811

### MEDICAL EDUCATION

- Charitable purpose, development, § 374

### MEDICAL RESEARCH

- Charitable purpose, development, § 374

### MEDICARE AND MEDICAID

- Assets of trusts, qualifications, § 812

### MEMORANDUM

- Insurance trusts, evidence of creation, § 236
- Statute of Frauds, § 82, 91
- Trust of realty, delivery of trust instrument, § 147

### MEMORIALS

- Charitable trusts, memorial for settlor, § 366
- Homestead, charitable trusts, motives of settlor, § 366
- Honorary trusts, § 166
- Whimsical or irrational trusts, § 379

### MEMORIAL WINDOWS

- Charitable trusts, establishment, § 376

### MENTAL DISABILITIES

- Barring of remedies
  - Consent, beneficiaries, § 941
  - Estoppel by misrepresentation, § 944
- Beneficiaries
  - Active trusts, § 207
  - Consent
    - Barring of remedies, § 941
    - Resignation of trustees, § 513

### MENTAL DISABILITIES—Cont'd

- Breach of trust
    - Laches, § 949
    - Limitation of actions, § 951
    - Release, § 943
    - Standing, § 871
  - Charitable trusts, creation, § 323
  - Consent, beneficiaries
    - Barring of remedies, § 941
    - Resignation of trustees, § 513
  - Georgia, statutes, § 212
  - Incompetent settlor, appointment of successor, § 532
  - Joint bank accounts, transfer of funds on death, § 47
  - Laches, breach of trust, § 949
  - Limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 951
  - Living trusts, protection, § 231
  - Public trusts, § 246
  - Release, breach of trust, § 943
  - Spendthrift trusts, protective estates, § 222
  - Trustees
    - Actions against third parties, standing, § 869
    - Fair play in dealing with beneficiary, § 544
    - Grounds for removal, § 527
    - Resignation, § 511
      - Consent of beneficiaries, § 513
- ### MENTALLY DEFICIENT AND MENTALLY ILL PERSONS
- See Disabled Persons
- ### MERETRICIOUS RELATIONSHIP
- Public policy, illegal trusts, § 211
  - Resulting trust
    - Man as payor and woman as grantee, § 459
    - Woman as payor and man as grantee, § 460
- ### MERGER AND CONSOLIDATION
- Beneficiaries and trustee, joint termination of trust, § 1006
  - Beneficiary and trustee interests, trustee as sole beneficiary, § 129, 168

**MERGER AND CONSOLIDATION**

—Cont'd

- Business trusts, § 247(U)
- Charitable corporations, cy pres, § 440
- Charitable trusts, § 398
  - Corporate trustee, § 397
  - Trustee or donee, cy pres, § 440
- Churches, § 399
- Corporate trustee, § 531
- Corporate trustees, § 531
- Income and remainder interests, trust terminable, § 1003
- Investments, § 682
- Legal and equitable interests
  - Destruction of resulting trust, § 466
    - Termination of trusts, § 1003
  - Trustee as sole beneficiary, § 129, 168
- Partial merger
  - Double interest, § 129
  - Trustee for self and others, § 1003
- Principal and income
  - Distributions by successor or continuing corporation, § 845, 847
- Purchase-money resulting trust, destruction of trust, § 466
- Purchase money resulting trusts, statutory extinction, § 466
- Religious organizations, disposition of property, § 398
- Sole trustee as life beneficiary, merger during life estate, § 1003
- Spendthrift trusts, remainder, § 226
- Stock
  - Investments, retention, § 682
- Temporary and remainder interests, spendthrift trusts, § 226
- Termination of trusts, § 1003
  - Conveyance, surrender or release to trustee, § 1006
- Trustee with double interest, § 129

**MERITORIOUS CONSIDERATION**

- Creation of trusts, § 204
- Promise to create trust, § 204

**METHODS OF ADMINISTRATION**

- Court modification, § 394, 561, 994
- Statute of Frauds, contents of memorandum, § 87

**MICHIGAN**

- Generally, § 212
- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 638

**MILITARY FORCES**

- Armed Forces, generally, this index
- Joining hostile army, removal of trustee, § 527
- Suspension of trustee, § 528

**MINES AND MINERALS**

- Apportionment of receipts, depletion allowance, § 827
- Bona fide purchasers, notice, possession, § 896
- Constructive trust on mining claims, § 543 51
- Deeds and conveyances, resulting trusts, § 455
- Leases, § 795
  - Court power to sanction, § 786, 787, 795
  - Incidental benefit to trustee, loyalty, § 543(Q) 12
- Open mine doctrine, § 795, 827

**MINGLING FUNDS**

- See Commingling

**MINISTERIAL**

- Powers, delegation of trust powers, § 555

**MINISTERS**

- See Clergymen

**MINNESOTA**

- Generally, § 212
- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 639
- Trustees compensation, § 975

**MINORITIES**

- Aid to underprivileged or distressed, charitable purpose, § 379

## INDEX

### **MINORITIES—Cont'd**

Equal Protection of Laws, generally, this index

### **MINORITY STOCKHOLDERS**

Duty of majority stockholders, § 16, 481

### **MINORS**

Children and Minors, this index

### **MISAPPLICATION OF FUNDS**

See Breach of Trust; Charitable Trusts, Enforcement; Liabilities of Trustee; Remedies, Beneficiary

### **MISAPPROPRIATION OF FUNDS**

Attorneys, client funds, suspension from practice of law, § 22  
Beneficiary's remedies, § 861, 870, 901 *et seq*  
Breach of trust, § 861, 863  
Removal of trustee, § 527  
By trustee, beneficiary's election of remedies, § 946  
Trustee's wrongful transactions, tracing trust funds, § 925

### **MISCONDUCT**

Removal of trustee, § 527  
Costs of removal and incidental proceedings, § 525  
Pleading requirements, § 524

### **MISFEASANCE**

Trustees  
Grounds for removal, § 527  
Suspension, § 528  
Willful default, § 542  
Trustee's immunity, exculpatory clauses, § 542

### **MISMANAGEMENT**

See also Breach of Trust, ante  
Corporations, liability of director to creditors, § 16  
Removal of trustee, § 527

### **MISREPRESENTATION**

Fraud, generally, this index

### **MISSING PERSONS**

Duties of trustee, payments, § 814  
Statutory and court created trusts, § 246  
Statutory trusts for, § 246

### **MISSIONARIES**

Charitable purpose, aid to religion, § 376

### **MISSIONS**

Charitable trusts, § 376

### **MISSISSIPPI**

Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974  
Investment statutes, § 640

### **MISSOURI**

Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974  
Investment statutes, § 641  
Trustees compensation, § 975

### **MISTAKE**

Constructive trusts, § 474

### **MISTAKES**

Basis for constructive trust, § 474  
Breach of trust  
Limitation of actions, § 955  
Capacity of settlor, § 44  
Creation of trust, § 44  
Drafting of trust instrument, reformation, § 991  
Immunity clauses, liability of trustee, § 542  
Joint bank accounts, presumption of survivorship, § 47  
Payment to co-beneficiary, restitution, § 191  
Reformation of instrument, § 51, 991, 998  
Setting aside trust, § 997  
Settlor, capacity, § 44  
Statute of Frauds, intent, § 84

### **MISTRESSES**

Purchase money resulting trusts, presumptions, § 460

**MIXED TRUSTS**

- Challenges, § 417
- Charitable and noncharitable purposes, § 372
- Charitable trusts, § 372
  - Charitable and noncharitable purposes, § 372
  - Preference for relatives, § 365
- Cy pres, § 431
- Defined, § 372

**MODIFICATION OF TRUSTS**

- See also Cy Pres; Deviation
- Applications to court, § 992, 994
- Beneficiaries
  - Joinder with settlor, § 992
  - Seeking termination, direct enjoyment, § 1008
- Business trusts, § 247
- Charitable trusts, § 393, 992, 994
  - Conditions precedent, § 394
  - Court, methods of administration, § 394, 994
  - Power of court, § 392, 397, 994
  - Power of trustees, § 435
  - Powers of legislature, § 395
  - Settlor's powers, § 393
- Charitable trusts, court administration, § 396
- Consent
  - Charitable trust, attorney general, § 393
  - Settlor, consent of all beneficiaries, § 992
- Courts
  - Administrative provisions, § 994
  - Application, § 992
  - Charitable trust, compromise, § 394
  - Compromise agreements, power to approve, § 994
  - Dispositive provisions, § 994
  - English Variation of Trusts Act, § 994
  - Investment provisions, § 688
  - Power of sale, § 561, 742, 743
  - Powers, § 994
  - Terms of trust, § 561
- Courts power to modify, § 994

**MODIFICATION OF TRUSTS**

—Cont'd

- Destruction of trust property, § 995
- Deviation, powers of court, § 561
- Dispositive provisions, court approval of compromise agreement, § 994
- English Variation of Trusts Act, § 994
- Express power reserved or granted, § 993
  - Advisability, changed circumstances, § 993
  - Construction as to terms, § 993
  - Exercise induced by invalidating cause, § 993
  - Joint holders of power, § 993
  - Methods of exercise, § 993
  - Multiple or successive amendments, § 993
  - Permitting revocation, § 993
  - Personal to holder, § 993
  - Relinquishment, § 993
  - Tax considerations, § 233, 264.5, 273.20, 286, 993
- Federal estate tax, retained power to amend, § 273.20, 993
- Federal income tax, § 264.5, 268.15
- Generation skipping transfers, modification of exempt trusts, § 284.50
- Investments, court, § 687
- Payment or distribution clauses, § 815
- Pour-over wills, statutes, § 233
- Power of parties to modify, § 992
- Power of sale, court, § 744
- Power to modify expressly reserved, § 993
- Reformation of trust instrument, § 991
- Reformation of trust terms, § 991
- Relinquishment of power to amend, § 993
- Reservation of right, living trust, § 104
- Reserved power, tax consequences, § 273.20, 286, 993



## INDEX

### MODIFICATION OF TRUSTS

#### —Cont'd

#### Settlor

Power to obtain, § 992

Beneficiaries' consents, § 992

Charitable trust, § 393

Joined by beneficiaries, § 992

Settlors express power of modification, § 993

Spendthrift trusts, by court, § 226

Statutes, § 992, 994

#### Terms of trust

Court's power, limited changes in dispositive provisions, § 815

Court's power to permit deviation from terms, § 561, 815

Testamentary trusts, gift to trustee of revocable living trust, § 105

Trustee alone, lack of authority, § 992

Written instruments, § 42

### MOHAMMEDANISM

Charitable purpose, aid to religion, § 376

### MONASTERIES

Charitable trusts, § 376

Aiding religion, § 376

### MONEY

Distributions by trustee, § 814

Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273

Tracing trust funds, § 921, 924

### MONEY HAD AND RECEIVED

Constructive trusts, enforcement, § 472

Jurisdiction, enforcement, § 870

### MONOPOLISTIC TRUSTS

Distinction from trust, § 38

### MONOTHEISM

Charitable trusts, early law, § 376

### MONTANA

Generally, § 212

Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

Investment statutes, § 642

### MONUMENTS

Honorary trust, § 166

Private trust, lack of living beneficiary, § 164

Public figure, charitable purpose, § 377

Whimsical or irrational trusts, § 379

### MONUMENTS AND MEMORIALS

Charitable trusts, § 377

Motive of settlor, § 366

Charitable trusts, governmental benefits, § 378

Family monuments, charitable trusts, § 377

Foreign countries, charitable tax deduction, § 369

Honorary trusts, duration, § 218

Private upkeep trusts, charitable trusts, § 377

Public characters, charitable trusts, § 377

### MORAL CONSIDERATIONS

Federal estate tax, transfers in trust for consideration, § 273.45

### MORALITY

Fraudulent conveyances, § 211

### MORAL OBLIGATIONS

Creating trusts, § 204

### MORONS

See Disabled Persons

### MORTALITY TABLES

Leases, term, measurement, § 792

Use in principal and income problems, § 822

### MORTGAGES

See, also, Loans, generally, this index  
Acceptance by trustee, evidence, § 150

Accumulations, § 217

Accumulations, payment from income, § 217

Application of money lent trustee, § 767

**MORTGAGES—Cont'd**

- Apportionment
  - Principal and income
    - Delinquent interest payments, § 821
    - Foreclosure, § 825
    - Successive beneficiaries, interest expense, § 810
- Beneficiary
  - Conduct validating mortgages, § 768
  - Interest mortgageable, § 188
  - Mortgage to trustee, fair play required, § 544
  - Trustee-beneficiary, violation of duties, § 192
- Beneficiary's interest, § 188
  - Statutory provisions, § 184
  - Successive assignees, § 194
- Bona fide purchasers, § 881, 885, 897
  - Notice, duty to inquire, document terms, § 897
  - Recording acts distinguished, § 884
- Bonus for advance payment, allocation between principal and income, § 816
- Burden of proof, fair play to beneficiaries, § 544
- Charitable trusts, § 391
  - Court administration, § 396
  - Court's consent, § 394
  - Deviation from terms, § 394
  - Powers and duties, § 392
  - Trustees, § 392
- Chattel mortgages
  - Filing or recording act, § 149, 884, 893
  - Marshaling of assets, tracing trust fund, § 930
- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Courts, powers
  - Authorization, terms, § 765
  - Inherent power to authorize, § 762
  - Notice to beneficiary, § 764
  - Statutory powers, § 763
- Delinquent interest payments, allocation between principal and income, § 821

**MORTGAGES—Cont'd**

- Deviation from terms of trust
  - Charitable trust, § 394
- Disposition of proceeds, salvaging, § 825
- Distinguished from trusts, § 29
- Dwellings, resulting trust, § 455 80
- Eminent domain award used to pay mortgage, special deposits, § 21 88
- Equitable mortgagees, bona fide purchasers, § 881
- Escrow accounts
  - Investments, § 21
  - Tax and insurance deposits, payments of interest, § 21
- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15
- Exclusion of personal liability, trustee, § 771, 774
  - Statutes, § 775
- Expenses, § 801
  - Successive beneficiaries, apportionment, § 810
- Express grant of power to trustee, § 752
  - Limited purpose, § 753
- Federal estate tax
  - Deduction from gross estate, § 275.15
  - Reducing marital deduction, § 275.10
- Foreclosure
  - Beneficiaries
    - Parties, § 869
  - Principal and income, apportionment, § 825
  - Purchase by trustee, § 543(C)
  - Redemption, resulting trust, § 455
  - Surplus funds, § 29
  - Trustee buying at own sale, § 543(A)
- Implied powers of trustee, § 551, 757
  - Illustrations, § 551
  - Raising particular sum, § 759
- Improvements, costs, § 753
  - Power of court, § 762
  - Statutory provisions, § 763

## INDEX

### MORTGAGES—Cont'd

- Investments, § 672 *et seq*
  - Chattel, pledges, § 672
  - Duties, § 674
  - Encumbered property, § 675
  - Ground rents, § 672
  - Insurance on buildings, § 674
  - Margin requirements, § 612, 674
  - Mortgage pools, § 675
    - Incidents, § 676
  - Participating
    - Duties of trustee, § 676
    - Statutes regarding, § 676
      - Construction, § 676
  - Pools, § 676
  - Productive property, § 674
  - Realty, § 674
  - Situs of land, § 674
  - Special use property, § 674
  - Terms, § 672
  - Validity, § 674, 675
  - Valuation of property, § 674
- Investments, margin requirements, § 612
- Leases, taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)
- Lender's duty, application of money lent, § 767
- Liability of trustee for sum borrowed, § 769
- Loans secured by, trust investments, § 674
- Loyalty, trustee's duties as to mortgages, § 543
- Management, implied power, § 760
- Margin requirements, investments, § 612, 674
- Notice to beneficiary, court proceeding, § 764
- Participating mortgages, mingling of trust funds, § 675
- Participating mortgages and mortgage pools, trust investments, § 675
- Parties, foreclosure, § 869
- Payment of interest or principal, source of payment, § 808
- Personal liability, exclusion, § 771 *et seq*

### MORTGAGES—Cont'd

- Pools, investments, § 675
- Possession by trustee, § 583
- Power of sale, inclusion, § 754, 756
- Powers, § 551 *et seq.*, 741 *et seq.*, 751 *et seq*
  - Beneficiary's conduct or inaction validating, § 768
  - Court authorization, terms, § 765
    - Statutory grants, § 763
  - Court's inherent power to authorize, § 762
    - Notice to the beneficiaries, § 764
  - Excess power of trustee, § 752
    - Limitation of purpose, § 753
  - Express power of trustee, § 752
  - Illustrations, § 551
  - Implied grants trustee, § 757
    - Management and control, § 760
    - Raising a particular sum or charge, § 759
  - Limited authority, § 753
  - Management and control, § 760
  - Power of sale permitting, § 754, 756
  - Purchase-money mortgage, § 761
  - Unauthorized mortgage, position of lender, § 766
- Powers and duties, § 751 *et seq*
- Principal and income
  - Allocation, advance payments, § 816
  - Apportionment, foreclosure, § 825
  - Delinquent payment, apportionment, § 821
  - Source of payment, § 808
- Priorities and preferences, resulting trusts, § 455
- Protective trusts, § 230
- Purchase-money mortgages, § 761
- Purchase money resulting trusts, distinguished, § 454
- Purpose of trust, early law, § 212
- Real estate investment trust, federal income tax, § 270.35
- Real estate investment trusts, § 248

**MORTGAGES—Cont'd**

- Recording
  - Bona fide purchasers, § 884
- Recording acts, bona fide purchasers
  - Constructive notice, § 893
  - Distinguished, § 884
- Redemption
  - Power of court, § 762
  - Resulting trust, § 455
- Resulting trusts, § 455
  - Judgments and decrees, § 465
- Salvage
  - Apportionment of proceeds, § 825
  - Statutes, disposition of proceeds, § 825
- Second mortgages
  - Investments, § 675
- Securing bonds, transfer of property, § 142
- Security, § 212
- Spendthrift trust, alienation, § 222
- Statute of Frauds, personal property trusts, § 65
- Statutory restrictions, § 212
  - Purposes, powers of court, § 763
  - Salvaging, § 825
- Subdivision trusts, § 249
- Subrogation, tracing trust funds, § 930
- Successive beneficiaries, expenses, apportionment, § 810
- Taxation
  - Payments, § 602
  - State, § 285
- Termination of trust, foreclosure, § 995
- Terms, authorization by court, § 765
- Tracing trust funds, subrogation, § 930
- Trustees
  - Buying at sale forced by third parties, § 543(C)
  - Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
  - Investments, willful neglect, § 542
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)

**MORTGAGES—Cont'd**

- Trustees—Cont'd
  - Purchasing claims for self, § 543(D)
- Trust expenses, interest and principal, § 808
- Trust indenture, § 250
- Unauthorized execution
  - Uniform Commercial Code, liability of trustee, § 775
  - Uniform Negotiable Instruments Law, liability of trustee, § 775
- Unauthorized mortgage, § 766, 768
  - Beneficiary's conduct validating, § 768
  - Position of lender, § 766
- Unproductive mortgages, sales, § 825

**MORTMAIN**

- Generally, § 325
- Charitable gifts, § 326
- Statutes, § 326

**MORTMAIN ACTS**

- Generally, § 326
- Absolute gift on oral request, constructive trust, § 326
- Charitable trusts, § 325, 326
  - American statutes, § 326
  - English law, § 325
  - Gift by will, § 490, 499
  - Mixed trusts, § 372
- Conflict of laws, § 298, 326
- Construction, § 325, 326
- Constructive trusts, § 326
  - Gift by will on oral trust for charity, § 499
- Current status, various states, § 326
- England, § 325
- Origin of uses and trusts, § 2
- Right to object to illegal gift to charity, § 326
- Waiver of right to object, § 326

**MOTIONS**

- Removal of trustee, § 524

**MOTIVES**

- Charitable trust, § 324
- Settlor, § 366

## INDEX

### **MOTIVES—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts, § 366
- Creation of charitable trust or mere motive for gift, § 324
- Creation of private trust, § 46
- Federal estate tax, gifts in contemplation of death, prior law, § 273.5
- Resulting trusts, husband as payor placing title in wife as grantee, § 459

### **MOTOR VEHICLES**

- Banks and banking, loan funds placed in customers account, special deposits, § 21
- Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273
- Evasion, fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273
- Registration, evasion or violation of statutes, § 211
- Registration, fraud, § 211

### **MULTIPLE PARTY ACCOUNTS**

- See also Joint Accounts; Payable on Death Accounts; Totten Trusts Statutes, § 47
- Uniform Probate Code, text, § 47

### **MULTIPLE TAXATION**

- State taxes, § 300

### **MULTIPLE TRUSTS**

- Compensation, multiple commissions, § 979
- Federal income tax consequences, § 264.10, 267.5, 268.25
- Intent to create, § 45

### **MULTISTATE TAXATION**

- See also Conflict of Laws, this Index
- Estate planning, § 264.5, 285, 287, 300

### **MULTISTATE TRUSTS**

- See also Conflict of Laws, this Index
- Generally, § 287, 291, 301
- Choice of law, § 294
- Conflict of laws, § 231, 291 et seq.
- Estate planning, § 301
- Jurisdiction, § 292
- State taxes, § 300

### **MUNICIPAL BONDS**

- Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273

### **MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS**

- See, also, Political Subdivisions, generally, this index
- Beneficiaries, § 168
- Charitable gifts, income tax deductions, § 264.25
- Charitable trustees, § 328, 391
  - Acceptance of title and administration of property, § 328
  - Community purposes, § 378
- Charitable trustees, qualifications, § 328
- Charitable trusts
  - Enforcement, parties, § 412 et seq.
  - Municipal purposes, § 378
- Dissolution, public trusts, § 246
- Dissolution, trustee to hold property, § 246
- Pension funds, municipal officials as trustees, § 246
- Removal as trustee, § 521, 527
  - By legislature, § 521
- Retirement funds, § 255
- Settlor, § 41
- Statutory provisions, trusteeships, § 130, 328
- Trustees, § 130, 246, 328, 521
  - Charitable trusts, qualifications, § 328
  - Public purposes only, § 130
  - Removal from office, § 521

### **MUNICIPAL INCOME TAXES**

- Generally, § 285

### **MURDER**

- Constructive trusts
  - Accomplices and accessories, § 478
  - Limitation of actions, § 953
- Property obtained by, constructive trusts, § 478

### **MUSEUMS**

- Admission fees, charitable trusts, § 364
- Art museums, charitable trusts, § 362

**MUSEUMS—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts, § 362, 375
- Admission fees, § 364
- Advancement of education, § 375
- Beneficiaries, § 363
- Motive of settlors, § 366
- Purposes, § 368
- Statutes, exemptions, § 321
- Settlor's home, charitable trusts, motive of settlor, § 366

**MUSIC**

- Charitable trust purpose, advancement of education, § 375
- Charitable trusts
- Advancement of education, § 375

**MUTUAL BENEFIT**

- Bailments, § 11

**MUTUAL BENEFIT SOCIETIES**

- Charitable trusts
- Source of funds, § 367
- Charitable trusts, source of funds, § 367

**MUTUAL FUNDS**

- See also Investment Trusts
- Generally, § 248
- Capital gains distributions, principal or income, § 858
- Federal income tax, § 270.30
- Federal legislation, § 248
- Income taxes, § 270.30
- Investments in, § 673
- Pooled agency accounts, § 248, 677
- Purposes and operation as trust, § 248

**MUTUAL TRUST INVESTMENT COMPANIES**

- Statutes, § 677

**MUTUAL WILLS**

- Constructive trust, breach of agreement, § 499

**NAKED POWERS**

- Discretionary powers of trustees, § 552

**NAKED TRUSTS**

- Terminology and classification, § 1

**NAMES**

- Beneficiary, identification, § 161
- Change of name, § 211
- Change of name, public policy, § 211
- Statute of Frauds
- Beneficiary and trustee, contents of memorandum, § 87
- Signature or subscription, § 86
- Title of property secured by adverse possession, individual names of trustees, § 125 42

**NARCOTICS**

- Charitable trusts, governmental benefits, § 378

**NATIONAL BANKS**

- Branch offices, trust powers, § 134
- Commercial paper, collection of items, § 24
- Common trust funds, investments, § 270.25
- Investments, § 667
- Pooled agency accounts, § 248, 677
- Testamentary trustees, state laws, § 132, 134
- Trust departments, disclosure requirements, § 134
- Trustees, § 134

**NATIONAL DEFENSE**

- Enemy aliens, removal of trustee, notice, § 523
- Government or laws, aiding change, § 378
- Suspension of trustee, § 528

**NATIONAL GUARD**

- Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 412
- Charitable trusts, enforcement, parties, § 412

**NATIONAL HERO**

- Monuments, § 377

**NATIONAL HISTORY**

- Charitable trusts, patriotic purposes, § 378

**NATIONAL ORIGIN**

- Restraints on alienation, constitutionality, § 220

## INDEX

### NATIVE AMERICANS

- Charitable trusts, social services, § 379
- Public trusts, § 246

### NATURAL RESOURCES

- Wasting assets, apportionment of receipts, § 827

### NEBRASKA

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 643

### NECESSARIES

- Spendthrift trusts, § 222, 224
  - Collection of debts, § 222, 224
  - Exceptions, § 224
  - Support, § 222
- Support, determination, § 811

### NECESSARY PARTIES

- Accounts and accounting, § 967
- Breach of trust proceedings, § 871
- Charitable trusts, construction or enforcement, § 411

### NEEDY PERSONS

- See also Indigent Persons, this Index
- Almshouses
  - Charitable trust, § 373
  - Tax funds, § 367
- Relief, charitable purpose, § 369, 373

### NEGLIGENCE

- Beneficiary
  - Bona fide purchaser rule, theory or reason for rule, § 882
- Breach of trust, § 701 et seq., 861, 862
- Breach of trust, jurisdiction, § 870
- Charitable trusts, § 361
  - Trustees, § 394
- Charitable trusts, tort liability, § 401
- Compensation, forfeiture, § 980
- Co-trustees
  - Damages against passive trustee, § 584, 585
  - Failure to examine accounts and investments, § 587

### NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd

- Co-trustees—Cont'd
  - Passively allowing one exclusive possession, § 585
  - Tort liability, § 585
- Damages
  - Passive trustee, § 584, 585
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § 862
- Damages, recovery from trustees, § 862
- Immunity of trustee, statutory provisions, § 542
  - Investment, examination by co-trustee, § 587
  - Standard of ability, § 612
- Standard of ability, § 612
- Investments, breach of duties, § 707 10
- Jurisdiction, breach of trust, § 870
- Passive co-trustee, allowing co-trustee exclusive possession, § 585
- Removal of trustee, § 527
- Sales, § 744
- Selection of agents, liability of charitable trustees, § 401
- Skill and diligence required of trustee, § 541, 683, 706
- Spendthrift trusts, creation, § 225
- Statutes, trustees' immunity, § 542
- Tort liability
  - Charitable trustees, § 401
  - Co-trustee, § 585
  - Trustee of private trust, § 731, 732, 735
- Trustee
  - Beneficiary's remedies, § 861, 870
  - Damages, § 862
  - Exculpatory clauses, § 542
  - Interest on damages, § 863
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § 861
- Trustees
  - Breach of trust, jurisdiction, § 870
  - Charitable trusts, § 394
  - Damages, § 541
    - Recovery from trustees, § 862
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Indenture, liability of trustee, § 250



**NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd**

- Trustees failure to verify trust property, § **583, 612**
- Trust indenture, liability of trustee, § **250**

**NEGOTIABILITY**

- Bona fide purchaser rule distinguished, § **883**
- Bona fide purchasers distinguished, § **883**

**NEGOTIABLE INSTRUMENTS**

- Bank Deposits and Collections, generally, this index
- Bona fide purchasers, § **881**
- Bona fide purchasers, consideration, § **889**
- Breach of trust, third parties
  - Payments of trust property, personal debts of trustees, § **904**
  - Purchases from trustees, § **903**
- Business trusts, liabilities of trustees, § **247K**
- Collection items, debt or trust, § **23, 24**
- Consideration, bona fide purchasers, § **889**
- Contractual liability of trustee, § **7, 712, 714, 769, 775**
- Estate taxes, gross estate, § **273**
- Future interests, gift taxes, § **279**
- Gift taxes, future interests, § **279**
- Gross estate, estate taxes, § **273**
- Jurisdiction, § **292**
- Payment
  - Resulting trusts, § **455**
  - Trust property, breach of trust, third parties, personal debts of trustees, § **904**
- Purchase from trustee, participation in breach of trust, § **903**
- Resulting trusts, payment, § **455**
- Statute of Frauds, personal property trusts, § **65**
- Subject-matter of trust, § **111, 115**
- Third parties, breach of trust
  - Payments of trust property, personal debts of trustees, § **904**

**NEGOTIABLE INSTRUMENTS**

**—Cont'd**

- Third parties, breach of trust—Cont'd
  - Purchases from trustees, § **903**
- Tracing trust funds, § **921, 924**
- Transfer of possession, § **148**
- Uniform Commercial Code, § **7, 24, 712, 714, 775**
  - Purchaser's liability for participation in breach of trust, § **903**
- Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § **901, 912**
  - Purchaser's liability for participation in breach of trust, § **903**
- Uniform Negotiable Instruments Law, § **712, 775**
  - Purchaser's liability for participation in breach of trust, § **903**

**NEGROES**

- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § **375**
- Discrimination, charitable trusts, § **328, 375**

**NEMO ALIEN**

- As beneficiary, § **168**
- Payments due to, § **814**
- Removal of trustee, notice, § **523**
- Termination of trust, confiscation, § **995**

**NEPHEWS AND NIECES**

- Resulting trusts, § **460**

**NEUTRAL PRINCIPLES DOCTRINE**

- Church property disputes, § **399**

**NEVADA**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § **974**
- Investment statutes, § **644**

**NEWELL v. HADLEY**

- Tracing funds, subrogation, § **930**
- Tracing trust funds, subrogation, alternatives, § **930**

**NEW HAMPSHIRE**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § **974**
- Investment statutes, § **645**

## INDEX

### NEW JERSEY

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 646

### NEW MEXICO

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 647

### NEW YORK

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Alienation, suspension of power, § 219
- Investment statutes, § 648
- Statutes, § 212
- Trustees compensation, § 975

### NEXT OF KIN

- See also Beneficiaries; Relatives
- Definition, § 182

### NIECES AND NEPHEWS

- Adopted children, beneficiaries, § 182

### NOMINAL VALUE

- Bona fide purchasers, § 887

### NOMINEE TRUSTS

- Trustees powers, § 249

### NONEXEMPT TRUSTS

- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20
- Nonqualified charitable trusts, § 245

### NONFEASANCE

- Immunity clauses, § 542
- Trustees
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Liability, § 542

### NONMARITAL TRUSTS

- Generally, § 264.20

### NONPROFIT CORPORATIONS

- See Charitable Corporations
- Charitable Trusts, this index

### NONRESIDENT ALIENS

- Federal transfer taxes, § 10
- Fiduciary tax returns, § 265

### NONRESIDENT ALIENS—Cont'd

- Marital deduction, estate taxes, § 275.12
- Rates, federal taxes, § 10, 271.5
- Trustees, removal from office, time, § 526

### NONRESIDENTS

- See also Foreign Corporations
- Accumulations, state income taxes, § 287
- Actions
  - Bond, § 864
  - Foreign trustees, § 870
  - Service of process, § 132, 870
- Aliens
  - Beneficiaries, § 10, 168
  - Federal estate tax, § 10, 271.5
  - Federal gift tax, § 10, 277
  - Federal income tax, § 10
- Beneficiaries' remedies, transfer of situs, appointment of foreign trustee, § 861
- Business trust, shares, state taxation, § 247S
- Capacity to serve as trustee, § 132
- Conflict of laws, estate planning, § 301
- Corporations as trustees, capacity, § 132, 295
- Estate planning, state income taxes, § 285, 287, 300
- Estate taxes, § 272
  - Business property, § 286
  - Exemptions, § 286
  - Real estate, § 286
  - Tangible personalty, § 286
- Exemption
  - Aliens, federal income tax, § 10
  - Gift taxes, state, § 286
  - Inheritance taxes, state, § 286
  - Intangible personal property taxes, § 285, 287, 300
- Federal estate tax
  - Nonresident alien, § 10, 271.5
- Federal gift tax
  - Nonresident alien, § 10, 277
- Federal income tax
  - Nonresident alien, § 10

**NONRESIDENTS—Cont'd**

- Individuals as trustees, capacity, § **132, 295**
- Inheritance taxes, state, § **286, 287, 300**
- Intangible personal property
  - Business situs, state taxes, § **285, 287, 300**
  - Jurisdiction to tax, § **287, 300**
  - When exempt from state tax, § **285, 287, 300**
- Jurisdiction, § **292**
- Jurisdiction, removal as trustee, § **523**
- Multistate trusts
  - As beneficiaries, § **10, 271.5, 277**
  - As trustees, § **132, 291, 294**
- Multistate trusts, conflict of laws, § **291**
- Process, service, § **870**
  - Creditor's bill, § **716**
- Removal as trustee, § **132, 527**
  - Jurisdiction, § **523**
  - Time, § **526**
- Service of process, § **870**
  - Agent, § **132, 295**
  - Creditor's bill, § **716**
- State death taxes
  - Intangible personal property, § **286, 287, 300**
- State estate and inheritance taxes
  - Business property, § **286**
  - Exemptions, § **286**
  - Real estate, § **286**
  - Tangible personalty, § **286**
- State gift taxes
  - Exemption, § **286**
- State income taxes, § **285, 287, 300**
- State taxation
  - Business trusts, § **247S**
  - Estate and inheritance taxes, exemption, § **286, 287, 300**
  - Gift taxes, exemption, § **286**
  - Income taxes, § **285, 287, 300**
  - Inheritance taxes, exemption, § **286**
  - Intangible personal property taxes, exemption, § **285, 287**

**NONRESIDENTS—Cont'd**

- State taxation—Cont'd
  - Tangible personal property, § **285, 287**
- State taxes
  - Gift taxes, § **286**
  - Income taxes, § **285**
- Trustee, creditors' derivative rights, § **716**
- Trustees, § **132**
  - Agent for service of process, § **132, 295**
  - Bond, § **151**
  - Capacity to act, § **132, 295**
  - Creditors' bill, service of process, § **716**
  - Grounds for removal, § **527**
  - Multistate trust, § **132, 291, 294**
  - Qualifications, § **231**
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § **861**
  - Removal from office
    - Jurisdiction, § **523**
    - Time, § **526**
  - Resignation, § **515**
- NORTH CAROLINA**
  - Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § **974**
  - Investment statutes, § **649**
- NORTH DAKOTA**
  - Generally, § **212**
  - Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § **974**
  - Investment statutes, § **650**
- NOTICE**
  - Absconding trustee, removal, § **523**
  - Acceptance by trustee, creation of trust, § **150**
  - Actual notice, bona fide purchasers, § **891, 892**
  - Adverse claims, fiduciary stock transfers, § **905**
  - Assignment, beneficiary's interest, § **194, 195**
  - Bank, trust paper deposited in trustee's personal account, § **906**
  - Beneficiaries, acceptance of trust, § **169**

## INDEX

### NOTICE—Cont'd

- Beneficiaries, creation of trusts, § 202
- Beneficiary
  - Creation of trust, § 169
  - Modification, § 993
  - Resignation of trustee, § 514
  - Successive assignments of interest, § 194, 195
- Bona fide purchasers, § 891
  - Actual notice, § 891, 892
  - Constructive notice under recording acts, § 893
  - Duty to inquire resulting from terms of documents, § 897
  - Facts putting on inquiry, § 894
    - Inadequate consideration, § 895
    - Possession of realty, § 896
  - Lis pendens, § 893
  - Quit-claim deed, § 894
  - Recording, § 893
  - Special recording acts, § 893
  - Various types of notice, § 891
- Bona Fide Purchasers, this index
- Breach of trust
  - Corporation, through corporate officers and agents, § 912
  - Through agent acting as sole representative of principal, § 912
  - Through agent obtained while not acting for principal, § 912
- Buyer, wrongful sale of trust property, § 747
- Condition, exercise of power to revoke, § 1001
- Constructive notice, bona fide purchasers, § 893
- Co-trustees
  - Breach by one co-trustee, § 585
- Election of remedies, breach of trust, § 946
- Extent of trustee's powers, duty to inquire, § 565
- Facts putting on inquiry, bona fide purchasers, § 894 et seq
- Federal income tax, fiduciary relationship, § 265
- Implied notice, bona fide purchasers, § 891

### NOTICE—Cont'd

- Imputed, trust funds as source of payment of trustee's personal debt, § 904
- Inquiry
  - Duty, § 565
  - Facts putting on inquiry, bona fide purchasers, § 894
- Jurisdiction, § 292, 870
- Modification of trusts
  - To beneficiaries, § 993
  - To trustee, § 993
- Multistate trusts, court proceedings, due process requirements, § 292
- Participation in breach of trust
  - Actual knowledge of breach, § 901, 904, 906, 908, 910
  - Actual or imputed knowledge of breach as bad faith, § 903, 904, 908, 909
  - English Trustee Act of 1925, § 912
  - Imputed knowledge of breach, § 901, 903, 906, 909, 912
  - Knowledge of breach through agent or corporate officer, § 912
- Possession of realty, facts requiring purchaser to inquire, § 896
- Powers of trustees
  - Sales of property, § 747
  - Unauthorized mortgage, § 766
- Principal, breach of trust through agent, § 912
- Purchase-money resulting trust, extinction, § 466
- Recording acts, § 149, 884, 893
  - Constructive notice, § 893
- Removal of trustee, § 523
  - Absconding trustee, § 523
- Representative capacity, execution of unauthorized mortgage, § 775
- Resignation, to beneficiaries, § 514
- Sale of trust property, § 747
  - Condition of valid sale, § 745
- Settlor to trustee, modification of trust, § 993
- Successive assignments of beneficiary's interest, § 194, 195

**NOTICE—Cont'd**

- Taxes and taxation
  - Federal income tax, fiduciary relationship, § 265
  - Liens, federal estate tax, § 272.5
- Totten trust, § 47
- Trustee's personal debt, payment from trust funds, § 904

**NOVATION**

- Contract and trust distinctions, § 17

**NUISANCES**

- Action against trustee in representative capacity, § 732
- Liabilities arising from ownership, § 720

**NUMEROUS LIVES IN BEING**

- Perpetuities, § 213

**NURSES**

- Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 482

**NURSING CARE**

- Support trusts, § 811

**NURSING HOMES**

- Charitable organizations, § 361
- Charitable purpose, founding, § 374
- Charitable trusts, § 374
- Gifts to, undue influence, § 482

**N VENTRE SA MERE**

- See also Children and Minors
  - Barring remedies, § 941
  - Child, as beneficiary, § 163
  - Class gifts, time of closing, § 182
  - Federal income tax, short term or reversionary trust, § 268.15
  - As person in being, § 163
  - Revocation, statutory provisions, § 999
  - Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- OATHS AND AFFIRMATIONS**
- Failure to file, removal of trustee, § 151, 527
  - Loss of power, § 566
  - Trustee, qualification, § 151

**OATWAY CASE**

- Tracing trust funds, liens and encumbrances, commingling, investments, § 928

**OBSERVATORY**

- Astronomical observatory, charitable trust, advancement of education, § 375

**OBSOLESCENCE**

- Leases, power of court, § 786
- Principal and income, allocation of reserves, § 816, 829

**OCCUPATIONS**

- Trust to control, public policy, § 211

**OFFENSES**

- Business trusts, blue sky laws, § 247R
- Co-trustee, tort liability, § 586
- Crimes and Offenses, generally, this index
- Evasion of criminal statutes, § 211
- Investments, bribery, § 684
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 861
- Termination, § 1002
- Trustees
  - Breach of trust, § 861
  - Removal, § 527
  - Unlawful purposes of trusts, § 211

**OFFICE**

- Subject-matter of trust, § 112

**OFFICE BUILDINGS**

- Depreciation reserve, § 829
- Leases beyond trust term, § 789

**OFFICERS AND DIRECTORS**

- Corporations, this index

**OFFICERS AND EMPLOYEES**

- Acts, exoneration of corporate trustee, § 542
- Administrative officers and employees, charitable trusts, tort liability, § 401
- Breach of trust, liability, § 901
- Business life insurance trusts, § 253

## INDEX

### OFFICERS AND EMPLOYEES

#### —Cont'd

- Charitable trusts
  - Beneficiaries, § 365
  - Employees of named business, class characteristics, § 365
  - Tort liability, § 402
- Charitable trusts, tort liability, § 401
- Contracts, enforcement, § 711
- Corporate trustee, bond or deposit, statutes, § 151
- Death benefits, exemption from accumulations statutes, § 216
- Dues and assessments, charitable trusts, source of funds, § 367
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255
- Employment
  - Contracts, enforcement, § 711
  - Self-employment, § 543(M)
- Exercising powers of trustee, § 555
- Forced sales, buying property at forced sale, § 543
- Fraud, presumptions, § 543(A)
- Immunities, § 542
- Indemnification, § 394
- Investment counsellors, § 612, 701
- Investment counselors, § 612
- Judicial sales, buying property at forced sale, § 543
- Leases, taking renewal for self, loyalty, § 543(I)
- Loyalty, beneficiaries, § 543
- Notice of breach of trust, § 912
- Personal liability, breach of trust, § 901
- Specialized work, trustee employing self, § 543(M)
- Spendthrift trust, § 222
- Tort liability, § 731 et seq
- Trustees
  - Employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)
  - Liability for acts of employees, § 542
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Trustee's loyalty duty, § 543

### OFFSET

- See Set-Off and Counterclaim, this Index

### OFFSPRING

- Animals, tracing trust fund, § 921
- Principal and income, § 819

### OHIO

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 651

### OIL AND GAS

- Business trusts, § 247
- Business trusts, purpose, § 247B
- Court power to sanction leases, § 786, 787, 795
- Depletion allowance, apportionment of receipts, § 827
- Power of sale, § 741

### OIL AND GAS LEASES

- Federal income tax, trusts taxable as associations, § 270.40
- Power of sale, § 741
- Power to make, § 787, 795
  - Court, § 786
- Statute of Frauds, § 65
- Term, § 788
- Waste, remedies of beneficiary, § 861

### OKLAHOMA

- Generally, § 212
- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 652

### OLD AGE

- Aged Persons, this index

### ONE PARTY TRUSTS

- Definitions, § 233

### ONEROUS TRUSTS

- Acceptance by beneficiary, § 169

### OPEN END INVESTMENT TRUSTS

- Generally, § 248, 270.30
- Federal income tax, § 270.30
- Investments in, § 248, 673, 679
- Purposes and operation, § 248, 249

### OPERATING COSTS

- Charitable trusts, profit making, § 364

**OPTIONAL GIFTS**

Charity, estate taxes, marital deduction, § 275.10

**OPTIONS**

See also Elections; Election of Remedies

Insurance trusts, payment of policy proceeds, § 237, 240, 264.15

Lease renewal, period extending beyond trust term, § 793

Power to exercise, § 741 et seq

Purchase, trust leases, § 793

To purchase property, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213

Renewal, § 793

Sales, power of trustee to grant, § 741

Stock options, purchase, tracing trust funds, § 921 13

**OPTIONS TO PURCHASE**

Perpetuities, § 213

**ORAL AGREEMENT**

See also Contracts, this Index

Jointly purchased tract of land, equitable relief, § 488

**ORAL EVIDENCE**

See Parol Evidence, this Index

**ORAL TRUSTS**

See also Statute of Frauds, this Index

Aged beneficiary, confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 496

Creation, certainty of intent, § 45

Deed on oral trust, § 495, 497

Evidence, present intent to create trust, § 45

Executed oral trust of land, Statute of Frauds, § 69

Express oral trust, when enforced, § 51

Formalities to transfer title, § 142

Formality, Statute of Frauds, § 38

Intent, § 45

Joint tenancy bank account, § 47

Part performance, § 92

Personal property, § 45, 65, 144

**ORAL TRUSTS—Cont'd**

Statute of Frauds, attack by settlor, § 997

Trust instrument, § 1

Trust of realty, § 220

Unenforceable as to subsequent sale proceeds, § 66

Written acknowledgment by trustee, § 82

**ORDERS OF COURT**

See also Courts; Judgments and Decrees

Failure to obey, removal of trustee, § 527

**OREGON**

Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

Investment statutes, § 653

**ORIGIN**

Early history of trusts, § 2

**ORPHANAGES**

Charitable trusts, beneficiaries, § 363

**ORPHANS**

Charitable trusts, § 373

Advancement of education, § 375

Charitable purpose, home or hospital, § 374

Clothing, § 362

Miscellaneous alleged charitable purposes, § 379

Purposes, § 391

Estate tax deduction, prior law, § 275.15

**OUTSTANDING CLAIMS**

Trustee buying, disloyalty, § 543(D)

**OVERPRODUCTIVE PROPERTY**

Apportionment, sales proceeds, § 824, 825

As wasting property, § 824, 827

**OVERREACHING**

Trustee, dealings with beneficiary, § 544



## INDEX

### **OVERTHROW OF GOVERNMENT**

Aiding as noncharitable purpose,  
§ 378

### **PALISADES**

Hudson river, development,  
charitable purpose, § 368

### **PARENS PATRIAE**

Charitable trusts, enforcement,  
English origin, § 411  
Cy pres, prerogative power, England,  
§ 432

### **PARENT AND CHILD**

See also Children and Minors, this  
Index  
Constructive trusts, confidential rela-  
tionship, § 482  
Federal income tax, discharge of  
legal obligation, § 264.10,  
268.15, 268.20  
Purchase-money resulting trusts,  
§ 460  
Resulting trusts, § 460

### **PARKS AND PLAYGROUNDS**

Charitable trusts  
Governmental benefits, § 378  
Municipal trustee, § 328  
Dedication for public use, § 34

### **PARKS AND RECREATION**

Charitable trusts, § 378, 379

### **PAROCHIAL SCHOOLS**

Charitable trusts  
Advancement of education, § 375  
Mixed trust, § 372  
Purpose and beneficiaries, § 364

### **PAROL AGREEMENTS**

Real estate, creation of express trusts,  
§ 64

### **PAROL DISCLAIMER**

See also Disclaimer; Refusal; Renun-  
ciation  
Beneficiary  
Common law, § 170  
Statutes, § 171  
Trustees, evidence, § 150

### **PAROL EVIDENCE**

Abbreviations, meaning of, § 88  
Absolute deed or mortgage, § 29  
Active trust, duties of trustee, § 207  
Ambiguities, § 88  
Charitable trust, § 323, 324, 328  
Beneficiaries  
Disclaimer, § 170  
Identification, § 161  
Charitable trust, creation, § 323  
Construction, § 51, 64  
Constructive trusts, proof, § 472  
Corporation sole, § 37  
Creation of trusts, § 45, 51  
Charitable trusts, § 323  
Cy pres  
Settlor's intent and wishes, § 437,  
442  
Deeds and conveyances  
Intent to create trust, § 50  
Resulting trust, § 453  
Identity of institution as charitable  
donee, § 440  
Intent of settlor to impose active  
duties on trustee, § 207  
Investments, control by settlor, § 680  
Mortgages, absolute deed or  
mortgage, § 29  
Passive trusts, § 207  
Private trusts, § 51, 102  
Proof of purchase money resulting  
trust, § 454, 460, 464  
Real estate, creation of express trust,  
§ 64  
Reformation of trust instrument, § 68,  
991  
Resulting trusts  
Payment of price, § 455  
Purchase money type, § 454 et seq  
Voluntary conveyance, § 453  
Settlor's intent, failure of charitable  
gift, § 437  
Signature, exclusion of trustee's  
personal liability, § 773  
Spendthrift clause, intent of settlor,  
§ 225  
Spendthrift trusts, creation, § 225

**PAROL EVIDENCE—Cont'd**

- Statement by transferor before executing deed, § 50
- Statute of Frauds, § 87, 89
- Testamentary trust, ambiguities, § 102
- Trustee's personal liability on note, exclusion by form of signature, § 773

**PAROL SURRENDER**

- Beneficiaries' interests
- Terminating trust, § 1006
- Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, extinction, § 466

**PAROL TRANSFER**

- Choses not represented by documents, § 142
- Interest of beneficiary, § 190

**PAROL TRUSTS**

- See Oral Trusts; Statute of Frauds, this Index

**PARSONAGE**

- Charitable trusts
- Establishment, § 376
- Motive of settlors, § 366
- Charitable trusts, aid to religion, § 376
- Homestead, charitable trusts, motive of settlor, § 366

**PARTIAL ACCEPTANCE BY TRUSTEE**

- Evidence, § 150

**PARTIAL ASSIGNMENTS**

- Choses in action, trust compared, § 25

**PARTIAL DISCLAIMER**

- Beneficiaries
- Disposition of remaining interest, § 172
- Federal tax purposes, § 171
- Gift taxes, § 278.5

**PARTIAL GIFTS**

- Gift taxes, § 278

**PARTIAL PAYMENT**

- Bona fide purchaser, value, possible solutions, § 890
- Purchase-money resulting trust, § 457
- Resulting trusts, § 457

**PARTIAL PERFORMANCE**

- Change of position, Statute of Frauds, § 92
- Leases, resulting trust, § 462
- Oral promise to convey, constructive trust, § 496
- Parol trusts, sale of land, § 66
- Resulting trusts, agreement for lesser property interest, § 462
- Sale of land, parol trust, § 66
- Statute of Frauds
- By beneficiary or grantee, § 92
- By trustee, § 92

**PARTIAL RATIFICATION**

- Single breach of trust, § 942

**PARTIAL REVOCATION**

- Revocation as to remaining trust property, § 1001
- Settlor's right to demand principal, § 1000

**PARTIAL SALE OF PROPERTY**

- Separation of interest, § 745

**PARTIAL SPENDTHRIFT TRUST**

- Definition, § 222

**PARTIAL SPENDTHRIFT TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 222

**PARTIAL TERMINATION**

- Distributions of trust principal, § 812, 1007, 1010

**PARTICIPATING MORTGAGES**

- Trust investments, § 675
- Duties of trustee, § 675
- Statutes regarding, § 675

**PARTICIPATION IN BREACH OF TRUST**

- Acts constituting, § 901 et seq
- Act or omission by third party, § 901
- Agents, § 901

INDEX

**PARTICIPATION IN BREACH OF TRUST—Cont'd**

- Acts constituting, § 901 et seq
  - Cont'd
  - Illustrations, § 901
  - Knowledge by third person, § 901
  - Officers and directors acting for corporate trustee, § 901
  - Selling illegal investment to trustee, § 901
- Actual notice of one breach on later duties of third party
  - Terms of Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 910
- Agents, § 901
  - Notice to principal, § 912
- Aiding co-trustee to withdraw from bank
  - Terms of Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 911
- Application of purchase money, duty of purchaser, statutes, § 902
- Bad faith
  - Circumstances showing, party dealing with trustee, § 909
  - Liabilities, § 909
  - Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 909
- Bank deposit, withdrawal, § 911
- Banks, trustee's personal bank account
  - Acceptance, deposit of trust paper in trustee's personal account, § 906
  - Actual notice of one breach on bank's duty of inquiry, later breaches, § 910
  - Aiding co-trustee to withdraw from trust account, § 911
    - Terms of Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 911
  - Cashing check from trustee to self, § 907
    - Terms of Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 907
  - Honoring checks on trust account in favor of third persons, § 908
  - Uniform Fiduciaries Act, deposits of trust paper in trustee's

**PARTICIPATION IN BREACH OF TRUST—Cont'd**

- Banks, trustee's personal bank account—Cont'd
  - personal account, § 906
  - Terms of Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 908
- Collusion, limitation of action, § 955
- Commercial paper, purchase from trustee, § 903
- Corporate officers and directors, § 901
  - Notice to corporation, § 912
- Co-trustees, one withdrawing bank deposit, § 911
- Creditor taking trust property in payment of personal debt of trustee, § 904
- Defense
  - No notice trust funds used to pay trustee's personal debt, § 904
  - Trustee's creditor a purchaser for value without notice, § 904
- Deposits in bank, withdrawals, § 911
- Knowledge of participant required, § 901
- Lender on mortgage, application of sum lent, § 767
- Lender to unauthorized mortgagor-trustee, § 766
- Liabilities
  - Sale of trust property, § 747
  - Third parties, business trusts, § 247
- Limitation of actions, § 955
- Loans, application of funds, § 767
- Mortgages, application of funds, taxation, § 766
- Notice of breach through agent or corporate officer, § 912
  - Terms of Uniform Commercial Code, § 912
- Notice to third party as to trustee's powers, § 565
- Officers, corporate officers
  - Notice, § 912
- Personal bank account
  - Purchase of commercial paper or securities, § 903

**PARTICIPATION IN BREACH OF TRUST—Cont'd**

- Personal bank account—Cont'd
  - Purchase of securities from fiduciary
    - Common law, § 903
    - Statutes, § 903
- Remedies
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § 868
  - Rights of beneficiary, § 901
- Statute of Limitations
  - Mistaken participation, § 955
- Statutes
  - Limiting liability, § 905
  - Payment of purchase money or delivery of property, application of funds, § 902
  - Purchase of commercial paper from trustee, § 903
  - Uniform Act for Simplification of Fiduciary Security Transfers, § 7, 905
  - Uniform Commercial Code, § 901, 912
  - Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 7, 901, 912
  - Uniform Negotiable Instruments Law, § 901, 912
- Stock transfers
  - Liability of transfer agent or registrar, § 905
  - Uniform Act for Simplification of Fiduciary Security Transfers, text, § 905
  - Uniform Commercial Code, § 905
  - Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 905
- Third person, § 901
  - Beneficiary's, remedies, § 868, 901, 902
  - Damages, § 868
  - Illustrations of conduct, § 901
  - Joinder of parties defendant, § 871
  - Notice of trustee's powers, § 565
- Trustee's indemnity agreement, validity, § 868
- Uniform Commercial Code
  - Creditor taking trust property in payment of trustee's personal debt, § 904

**PARTICIPATION IN BREACH OF TRUST—Cont'd**

- Uniform Fiduciaries Act
  - Cashing check from trustee to self, § 907
  - Co-trustee, withdrawal of funds from trust account, § 911
  - Creditor taking trust property in payment of trustee's personal debt, § 904

**PARTIES**

- Accounts and accounting
  - Generally, § 967
  - Accountant—who may be compelled to account, § 967
  - indispensable parties, § 967
  - necessary parties, § 967
  - notice, § 967
  - parties, § 967
  - Petitioner—who may petition the court for an accounting, § 967
  - proper parties, § 967
  - representation, § 967
- Attorney General, charitable trust proceedings, § 411
- Beneficiaries
  - Charitable trust, § 414
  - Remedies, § 871
- Breach of trust, § 871
- Breach of trust proceedings, § 871
- Charitable trusts
  - Attorney General, § 411
  - Beneficiaries, § 414
  - Challenges, successors of settlors, § 417
  - Co-trustee suing for enforcement, § 413
  - Cy pres, § 441
  - Enforcement, § 411 et seq.
    - Beneficiaries, § 414
    - Other representatives, § 412
    - Settlors and successors, § 415
    - Subtrustees, § 413
  - Enforcement, interested parties as plaintiffs, § 412
  - Individuals expecting benefits, § 414
  - Settlor or successors, § 415

## INDEX

### **PARTIES—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts—Cont'd
  - Sub-trustee, § 413
  - Successors of settlor, power to attack, § 417
- Co-trustees, § 413, 871
- Cy pres, § 441
- Cy pres application, § 441
- Guardian ad litem, § 871
- Joinder of parties
  - Breach of trust, § 871
  - Third persons, § 868
- Charitable trust
  - Cy pres application, § 441
  - Enforcement, § 411
- Joinder of Parties, generally, this index
- Minor and incompetent beneficiaries
  - Notice, court proceedings, § 871
  - Representation, § 871
- Modification of trust, § 992
- Necessary parties
  - Beneficiaries, § 871
  - Breach of trust proceedings, § 869, 871
  - Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 411
- Proceedings for removal of trustee, § 522
- Substitution of parties, § 869
- Termination of trust, § 1002, 1007, 1009
- Third parties
  - Acting for third person, loyalty, § 543(S)
  - Breach of trust, § 869, 901 et seq
    - Actions, § 868, 869, 871
    - Barring remedies, § 941
    - Damages, § 902
    - Joining trustee and participant, § 868
    - Limitation of actions, § 955
  - Business trust, § 247
  - Husband and wife, federal gift tax, splitting gifts, § 281
  - Revocation, conveyance by settlor, § 1001
  - Wrongs against trust, § 869, 871

### **PARTIES—Cont'd**

- Trustees, removal from office, § 522
- Unknown parties, § 871
  - Beneficiaries, distributions, § 814
  - Constructive trust, oral promises to convey, § 499
  - Trusts to convey or distribute trust property, active trust, § 209
- Virtual representation, action to enforce trust, § 871

### **PARTITION**

- Alienation, direct restraints on, § 220
  - Business trust, § 247
- Beneficiaries' interest, real estate held subject to trust, § 185
- Beneficiary, rights, § 870
- Bona fide purchaser rule, partial payment of consideration, § 890
- Business trusts, § 247
- Joint tenancy, trustees, § 145
- Jurisdiction, § 870
- Nature of beneficiary's interest, settlor's direction, § 185
- New York, § 212
- Power of trustee to maintain, § 583
- Purchase-money resulting trust, relief granted, § 465
- Restraints on alienation, § 220
- Resulting trusts, § 465
- Trustees
  - Action for removal from office, § 524
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543(A)
  - Trustees to hold sale proceeds, § 246

### **PARTNERSHIPS**

- Beneficiaries, qualification as, § 161
- Beneficiary, § 161
- Business insurance trusts, § 235 et seq., 252, 253
- Business trusts as, § 247B, 247F
  - Distinguished, § 247B
- Compared with trust, § 36
- Compromise and settlement, implied powers, § 551
- Family, federal income tax, § 268.15
- Frauds, Statute of, signature of one partner, § 86

**PARTNERSHIPS—Cont'd**

- Gift taxes, limitation of actions, § 276.7
- Insurance agency, premiums, joint and several liability, § 22 41
- Intent of settlor, expression, § 45
- Interest, subject-matter of trust, § 112, 679
- Interests, trust investments, § 679
- Investments, § 679
  - Construction of trust provisions, § 682
- Joint ventures, fiduciary relationship, § 488
- Leases, taking renewal for self, loyalty, § 543(I)
- Leases, taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)
- Parol evidence, sale of real estate, § 488
- Partners as constructive trustees, § 481
- Principal or income, receipts, § 820
- Purchase money resulting trusts, § 454
  - Abolition, § 467
- Removal of trustee, conflict of interest, § 527
- Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, § 454
- Retirement and pensions, resulting trust, § 468 76
- Securities, purchase of outstanding securities for self, § 543(D)
- Settlement, implied powers, § 551
- Statute of Frauds, signature or subscription, § 86
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112
- Tracing trust funds, bank deposits, § 927
- Trustees, buying for self claims against trust property, § 543(D)
- Trustee's investment, § 679

**PASSBOOKS**

- Savings accounts, delivery to trustee, § 142
- Totten or savings bank trusts, § 47

**PASSIVE LOSSES**

- Probate estates, income taxes, § 231, 233

**PASSIVE TRUSTS**

- See also Dry Trusts; Purposes of Trusts
- Accumulations from spendthrift trusts, creditors rights, § 227
- Active trust becoming passive, executed by Statute of Uses, § 206
- Beneficiaries, possession and use of property, § 208 37
- Beneficiary, possession and use of trust property, § 208
- Charitable trusts as, § 206
  - Title and possession in sub-trustee, § 413
- Compensation, § 977
- Construction, § 207
- Convey or distribute, trustee's duty, § 209
- Creditor's legal remedies, beneficiary's interest, § 193
- Definition, § 207
- Definitions, § 207
- Double interest, merger doctrine, § 129
- Duties of trustee, § 207
- Evidence, trustee's duties, § 207
- Federal estate tax, trustee's duty, § 272, 272.5, 276
- Merger doctrine, trustee with double interest, § 129
- Oral evidence, where written instrument, § 207
- Partially active, limited execution, § 206
- Personal property trusts, execution by court, § 206
- Possession, charitable trust, § 413
- Resulting trusts, excepted from execution, § 206
- Return of assets, § 206
- Spendthrift provisions, effect, § 207
- Spendthrift trusts, creditor's rights and remedies, § 227
- Status, United States, § 206

## INDEX

### PASSIVE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Statute of Uses
  - England, § **206**
  - Status in United States, § **206**
  - Termination, § **1010**
- Sub-trustee, charitable trust, possession, § **413**
- Subtrustee, enforcement, § **413**
- Termination, § **208, 1002**
  - Vesting of title, delivery of possession by trustee, § **1010**
- Terminology and classification, § **1**
- Title to property, charitable trust, § **413**
- Trusts to convey or distribute, § **209**
- Uncertainty as to trustee's duties, effect, § **206**

### PASTORS

- See Clergymen, this Index

### PASTURAGE

- Interest of beneficiary, transfer, § **188**
- Subject-matter of trust, § **112**

### PASTURELAND

- Bona fide purchasers, notice, possession, § **896**

### PATENTS

- Equities, rules regarding, § **886**
- Estate taxes, valuation, § **274**
  - Alternate valuation election, § **274.15**
- Federal estate tax, valuation, § **274**
- Subject-matter of trust, § **112**
- Title to property, bona fide purchasers, § **885**
- Valuation, estate taxes, § **274**
  - Alternate valuation election, § **274.15**

### PATENTS TO LAND

- Bona fide purchasers, equitable interest, § **885**

### PATRIOTIC PURPOSES

- Charitable trusts, § **378**

### PATRIOTISM

- Charitable trust, purpose, § **378**

### PAUPERS

- Almshouses
  - Charitable trusts, § **373**
  - Tax funds, § **367**
- Charitable trusts
  - Municipal trustee, § **328**
  - Mutual benefit groups, § **367**
  - Relatives of settlor, preference, § **365**

### PAVING

- Charitable trusts, source of funds, § **367**

### PAYABLE ON DEATH ACCOUNTS

- Statutes, § **47**
- Uniform Probate Code, § **47**

### PAYMENT

- Beneficiary, institutional care, § **224, 228, 229, 811, 812**
- Court alteration, § **815**
- Debtors and creditors, § **250**
  - Active trusts, § **207**
  - Spendthrift trusts, § **222**
- Deviation, § **815**
- Discretionary distributions by trustee to self, health, education, support or maintenance, § **812**
- Estate taxes, § **272.5, 276**
  - Deferred election, § **276**
  - United States bonds, § **233**
- Installment Payments, generally, this index
- Propriety, liabilities, § **814**
- Resulting trusts, § **455**
  - Aliquot part rule, § **457**
  - Delivery of deed, § **456**
  - Loans, § **455**
    - At or before delivery of deed, § **456**
    - Partial payment, § **457**
  - Price, § **455**
  - Title voluntarily vested in another, § **458**
- Trustees, § **233**
  - Unauthorized payments, damages, § **862**
- Unauthorized payments, damages, recovery from trustees, § **862**



**PAYMENT—Cont'd**

When right to begins, probate income, § 817

**PAYMENT ON DEATH ACCOUNTS**

Creditors rights, § 233  
 Probate proceedings, avoidance, § 231

**PAYMENTS**

See also Distributions of Principal; Expenses; Payments of Income

Accounting costs, § 809  
 Beneficiary residing in communist country, § 814  
 Business trusts, § 247, 270.40  
 Debts  
     Implied power to mortgage, § 759  
     Termination, § 1002  
 Employee benefit trusts, § 270.20, 273.25  
 Federal estate tax, trustee, § 265, 272, 276  
     Apportionment, § 272.5, 276, 807  
 Federal income tax  
     Due date, § 265  
     Failure of trustee to pay  
         Additions to tax, § 265  
         Beneficiary liability, § 268.5  
         Criminal penalties, § 265  
         Interest, § 265  
         Liability of trustee, § 265  
         Lien on trust property, § 265  
 Liability  
     Beneficiary as transferee, § 268.5  
     Effect of notice of fiduciary relationship, § 265  
     Trustee, § 265, 268.25  
 Limitations period on assessment  
     Trustee's personal liability, § 265  
     Trustee's transferee liability, § 265  
 Rates, § 268.25  
 Source of payment  
     Beneficiary, § 268.5  
     Substantial owner, § 268.15, 268.20, 268.25

**PAYMENTS—Cont'd**

Federal income tax—Cont'd  
     Source of payment—Cont'd  
         Trustee as transferee, § 265, 268.5, 268.25  
 Participation in breach of trust  
     Personal debts of trustee, notice of payment from trust funds, § 904  
 Recapture, federal estate tax valuation benefits, § 274.10  
 State and local taxes, § 602, 807  
 Termination of trust, trustee's duties, § 1010

**PAYMENTS OF INCOME**

Absent or unknown beneficiaries, § 814  
 Advances, § 814  
     Beneficiaries, trust expenses, § 801  
     Court's power to order  
         Adult beneficiaries, § 815  
         Minor beneficiaries, § 815  
     Insurance trusts, advances by trustee, § 238  
     Liens, reimbursement, § 715  
     Loans by trustee, § 814  
     Principal or income  
         Court's powers, § 815  
         Duties of trustees, § 814  
     Reimbursement, spendthrift trusts, § 224  
 Alteration, court order, § 815  
 Annuities, § 813  
 Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182  
 Damages, improper payment, § 814  
 Deficiencies, annuities, § 813  
 Disabled persons, § 814  
     Payment or application, § 814  
 Discretionary trusts, § 228, 264.10, 267, 811  
 Duties of trustees  
     Annuities  
         Abatement where estate inadequate, § 813  
         Deficiencies, later surpluses, § 813

## INDEX

### **PAYMENTS OF INCOME—Cont'd**

- Duties of trustees—Cont'd
  - Annuities—Cont'd
    - Deficiency in income, resort to principal, § 813
    - Setting up trust, § 813
    - Surplus income, § 813
  - Beneficiary
    - Minor or incompetent, legal representatives, § 814
    - Residing in communist country, § 814
  - Discretion, § 228, 811
  - Education, § 811
  - Form of payments, § 814
    - Election by beneficiary, § 813, 814, 1008
  - Identification of proper beneficiary, § 814
  - Improper payments
    - Excused by court or statute, § 814
    - Measure of damages, improper payment, § 814
    - Recovery of improper payment from beneficiary, § 814
  - Set-off
    - Beneficiary's debt to settlor, § 814
    - Beneficiary's debt to trustee, § 814
    - Debt to co-beneficiary, § 814
  - Settlor's directions, § 811
  - Support trusts
    - Consideration of other income of beneficiary, § 811
    - Family support, § 811
    - Federal income tax, § 268.15
    - Meaning of support, § 811
  - Surplus income, § 182, 811
  - Time for payment, § 814
  - Void trust, § 814
- Family support, § 811
- Improper payments, § 814
  - Measure of damages, § 814
- Mines, § 814, 815
- Set-offs, § 814
- Support, § 811

### **PAYMENTS OF INCOME—Cont'd**

- Surplus income, disposition, § 182, 811
  - Annuities, § 813
  - Time of payment, § 814
  - Trusts for education, § 811
  - Unknown beneficiary, § 814

### **PAYMENTS OF PRINCIPAL**

- See Distributions of Principal

### **PAYROLL**

- Special bank accounts, § 20

### **PECUNIARY FORMULA**

- Estate taxes, marital deduction, § 275.10

### **PEERAGE**

- Subject-matter of trust, § 112

### **PENALTIES**

- Criminal liability of trusts, § 861
- Federal estate tax, failure to pay, § 272.5
- Federal gift tax, § 277
- Federal income tax, trustee's failure to pay, § 265
- Fines and Penalties, generally, this index

### **PENDING ACTIONS**

- Lis pendens, § 893

### **PENNSYLVANIA**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 654
- Limitation of actions, breach of trust, statutes, § 952

### **PENSIONS AND RETIREMENT**

- See also Employee Benefit Trusts; Retirement and Pensions, this Index
- Accumulations, employee benefit trusts, § 216, 255
- Alienability, subject-matter of trust, § 114, 222, 255
- Bequest for payment of pensions, qualification as charitable bequest, § 365
- Charitable purpose, § 373

**PENSIONS AND RETIREMENT  
—Cont'd**

- Deferred compensation arrangements, § 264.5
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
  - Employee options or election, federal gift tax, § 278
  - Employee Retirement Income Security Act of 1974, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
  - Exemption, Rule against Perpetuities, § 342
  - Federal estate tax, § 273.25
  - Federal income tax, § 270.20
- Employees, spendthrift trusts, § 222, 255
- Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273, 273.25
- Investment duties of trustee, § 396
- Municipal officials as trustees, § 246
- Partnerships, resulting trust, § 468
- Rule against Perpetuities, employee benefit trusts, § 342
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
- State law, § 255, 286
- Subject-matter of trust, § 114, 222, 255
- Survivor annuity payments to beneficiary, decedent's gross estate, § 273.25
- Tax funds, charitable purpose, § 367

**PER CAPITA**

- Beneficiaries' interest, § 182
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182

**PERFORMANCE**

- Part performance, Statute of Frauds, § 92
- Termination of trust, § 996

**PERFORMANCE OF CONTRACTS**

- See Specific Performance

**PERFORMANCE OF SERVICES**

- Resulting trusts, consideration, § 455

**PERIODIC PAYMENTS**

- Federal income tax
  - Alimony and separate maintenance trusts, § 270.10

**PERIODIC PAYMENTS—Cont'd**

- Federal income tax—Cont'd
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 270.20

**PERMITS**

- Business trusts, § 247

**PERPETUAL INDESTRUCTIBLE TRUST**

- Statutes, § 218

**PERPETUAL TRUSTS**

- Charitable, § 245, 351
- Validity, § 351
- Private, § 218

**PERPETUITIES**

- Generally, § 213
- Accumulations, statutes, § 216
- Alienation, suspension of power, § 219
- Business trusts, § 247
- Charitable foundations, § 330
- Charitable trusts, § 341
  - Cemetery purposes, § 377
- Common law, § 214
- Conflict of laws, § 294
- Contingent gifts of accumulated income, § 352
- Georgia, statutes, § 212
- Living trusts, application of law, § 231
- Mixed trusts, § 372
- Monuments and memorials, private upkeep trusts, § 377
- Perpetual charitable trust, § 351
- Personal life insurance trusts, § 242
- Possibility of reverter, application of law, § 419
- Power of appointment, § 213
- Present status, § 214
- Restatement, Second, Property, § 213, 214
- Resulting trusts, § 454
  - Excessive res, § 469
  - Failure of express trusts, § 468
  - Surplus res, § 469
- Reverter, possibility of, § 419
- Statutes, § 213, 214
- Trustees, accumulations, § 215

## INDEX

### **PERPETUITIES—Cont'd**

Uniform statutory rule, text and adoptions, § 214

### **PERPETUITIES, RULE AGAINST**

Generally, § 213 *et seq*

Accumulations, application of period, § 215

Beneficiaries

Animals and shelter, § 165

Cemetery markers, construction and maintenance, § 164

Class of beneficiaries, vesting of interest, § 162

Future persons or corporations, § 163

Grandchildren born after testator's death, § 182

Business trusts, § 247P

Cemetery trusts, § 164, 377

Charitable trusts, § 341, 348

Gift over from charity to non-charity, § 347

Gift over from non-charity to charity, § 345

Gift over from one charity to another, § 346

Gift to future corporation, validity, § 344

Gift to future trust, § 343

Possibilities of reverter and powers of termination, § 347, 419

Shifts of interests, one trust, § 348

Child-bearing presumption, capacity, § 1007

Child en ventre sa mere, § 213

Construction and application, § 213

Lives in being, § 213

Wait and see doctrine, § 213

Definitions, § 213

Development of Rule, § 213

Distinguished from rule limiting accumulations, § 213, 215

Duration of trust compared, § 218

Employee benefit trust, exemption, § 213, 255

English law, developments, § 213

History and status, § 213, 214

Honorary trusts, § 166

### **PERPETUITIES, RULE AGAINST—Cont'd**

Insurance trusts, § 242

Land trusts, § 249

Mixed trusts, charitable and noncharitable purposes, § 372

Options to purchase, § 213

Possibility of reverter, § 213

Charitable trusts, § 347, 419

Powers of appointment, § 213

Presumptions, child-bearing capacity, § 1007

Resulting trusts, § 454, 468, 469

Beneficiary's interest, transfer, § 469

Failure of express trust, § 468

Purchase-money type, § 454

Separability of limitations, § 213

Setting aside trust, § 581, 997

Spendthrift trust, § 222

Status of rule in United States, § 214

Statutes, United States, § 214

Termination of trust, § 996

Charitable trust, § 347

Compromise, § 1009

Unborn persons, § 163

Unincorporated associations as beneficiaries, § 167

United States, history and status, § 214

Validity of trust, attack by settlor, § 42

Violation of, effect, § 213

### **PERSONAL INJURIES**

Charitable trusts, beneficiaries, § 363

### **PERSONAL JURISDICTION**

Trustees, removal from office, § 523

### **PERSONAL LIABILITY**

Agents and agency, charitable trusts, torts, § 402

Beneficiaries

Business trusts, § 247

Contracts, § 721

Taxes, § 187, 268.5, 287, 602

Torts, § 733

Beneficiaries, business trusts, § 247

**PERSONAL LIABILITY—Cont'd**

- Business trusts, shareholders, § 247E to 247J, 247L
- Torts, § 247
- Charitable trusts
  - Contract and property ownership, § 400
  - Tort liability, § 401
- Contracts, private trusts, § 711
  - Exculpatory clauses, § 770 et seq
  - Exemptions, § 714
- Co-trustees, acting without consent, § 554
- Federal taxes, trustee, § 265, 272, 272.5, 277
- Liability of Trustees, generally, this index
- Property ownership, § 720
- Shares and shareholders, business trusts, § 247
- Third party, § 901 et seq
- Torts
  - Trustees, private trusts, § 731, 735
  - Trustees of business trusts, § 247K, 247V
- Trustee
  - Ad valorem taxes, § 602
  - Breach of investment duties, § 701, 708
  - Breach of trust, § 543(V), 861, 863
  - Business trust, § 247
  - Federal taxes, § 265, 272, 277
  - Mortgages, § 769, 775
  - Property ownership, § 720
  - Torts, § 731

**PERSONAL LIFE INSURANCE TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 235 et seq.
- Agreements, company to hold proceeds in trust, § 240
- Creation, § 236
- Duties of trustee, § 238
- Perpetuities, § 242
- Tax liabilities, § 241
- Terms, § 237

**PERSONAL POWERS**

- Sales, § 741 et seq

**PERSONAL POWERS—Cont'd**  
Trustees, § 553

**PERSONAL PROPERTY**

- Accumulations, statutes, § 216
- Alienation, suspension of power, statutes, § 219
- Beneficiary's election between money claim and tracing, § 867
- Chattel mortgages
  - Bona fide purchasers, recording, § 884
  - Filing or recording act, § 149, 884, 893
  - Investments, § 672
  - Marshaling of assets, tracing trust fund, § 930
  - Subrogation, § 33
- Chattel trust, distinguished from true trust, § 29
- Conflict of laws, estate planning, § 301
- Creation of trust, Statute of Uses, § 206
- Death of sole trustee, title, § 529
- Direct restraints on alienation, § 220
- Equitable conversion of realty
  - Beneficiary's interest, settlor's direction, § 185
  - Business trust, taxation, § 247
  - Direction to sell trust real property, § 746
- Future interests, perpetuities, § 213
- Gift taxes, transfers subject, § 278
- Improvements, purpose of trust, Georgia law, § 212
- Intervivos trusts, creation, § 65
- Investments, § 676
- Jurisdiction, § 292
- Living trusts, conflict of laws, § 297
- Multistate trusts
  - Judicial jurisdiction, § 292
  - Living trusts, § 297
  - Testamentary trusts, § 296
- National banks, taxation by state, § 134 9
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Power of appointment, conflict of laws, § 299

## INDEX

### **PERSONAL PROPERTY—Cont'd**

- Powers of appointment, multistate trusts, § 299
- Purchase money resulting trusts, abolition, § 467
- Restraints on alienation, § 220
- Resulting trusts, § 453
  - Payment, § 455
- Revocation, consent, § 999
- Security interest, trust indentures, § 250
- State taxation, § 285, 286, 300, 602
- Statute of uses, § 206
- Testamentary trusts, conflict of laws, § 296
- Title, death of sole trustee, § 529
- Tort liability, § 731, 732
- Tracing trust property
  - Remedies of beneficiaries, § 866
- Transfer of possession, creation of trusts, § 148
  - Property interest to trustee, § 141, 148
- Transfer to trustee, § 142
- Trustees, death, § 529
- Trust investments, § 676
- Wills, restraints on alienation, § 220

### **PERSONAL PROPERTY TAXATION**

- Intangible Personal Property Taxation, generally, this index

### **PERSONAL PROPERTY TAXES**

- Allocation, § 807
  - Federal income tax purposes, § 266
- Business trusts, § 247S, 602
- Charitable exemptions, § 285, 330
- Duty to pay, § 602
- Estate planning, § 285, 287, 300
- Intangible, § 285, 287, 300
- National banks, immunity, § 134 9
- State, § 285, 602
- Trustee's duty to pay, § 285, 602

### **PERSONAL RELATIONS**

- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527

### **PERSONAL REPRESENTATIVE**

- Distinguished from trustee, § 12
- Investments, statutes, § 616, 616 to 666, 666

### **PERSONAL SERVICE OF PROCESS**

- Jurisdiction, § 292

### **PERSONAL SERVICES**

- Conveyance in return for support, § 19
- Promise to convey in return for, § 480

### **PERSONAL TRUSTEE**

- Appointment by court, § 532

### **PERSONAL TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 231
- Functions, § 231, 244

### **PER STIRPES**

- Beneficiaries' interests, § 182
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182

### **PETITIONS**

- See also Judgments and Decrees; Pleadings; Remedies
- Removal of trustee, § 524

### **PEWS**

- Charitable trust purpose, aid to religion, § 376

### **PHILANTHROPY**

- Charitable trusts, synonyms, § 370
- Charity, synonym, § 370

### **PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS**

- Confidential relationship to patient, constructive trust, § 482

### **PIOUS USES**

- Charitable trusts, § 371

### **PLANK IN SHIPWRECK DOCTRINE**

- Bona fide purchasers, priorities and preferences, § 886

### **PLANNING**

- See Estate and Tax Planning

**PLAN OF ADMINISTRATION**

Charitable trusts, § 371

**PLANS AND SPECIFICATIONS**

Charitable trusts, no plan of administration, § 371

Estate Planning, generally, this index

Profit Sharing Plans, generally, this index

Qualified Retirement Plans, generally, this index

Shares and shareholders

Bonus plans, income taxes, § 264.7

Employee benefit trusts, § 270.20

Purchase plans, accumulations, application of law, § 216

**PLAYGROUNDS**

Charitable trusts

Governmental benefits, § 378

Municipal trustee, § 328

Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

Dedications for public use, § 34

**PLAYS**

Royalties, principal and income, § 827

**PLAZAS**

Dedication to public use, § 34

**PLEADINGS**

Accounts and accounting

Enforce trust, § 871

Removal of trustee, § 524

Bona fide purchasers, § 881

Breach of trust, § 871

Contracts, § 712, 715, 716

Removal of trustee, § 524

Statute of Frauds, § 71

Affirmative allegations, § 71

Tort liability, § 731

**PLEDGES**

Bona fide purchasers

Duty to inquire, § 894

Sufficiency of interest, § 885

Constructive trust, confidential relationship, § 482

**PLEDGES—Cont'd**

Deposit of public funds, securing, § 21

Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.5, 275.15

Foreclosure, tracing trust funds, § 923

Investments, § 67b

Pledge and trust, distinctions, § 30

Tracing trust funds

Foreclosure, § 923

Marshaling of assets, § 930

Subrogation, § 930

Trust property, powers of trustee, § 751, 763

**PLURAL TRUSTEES**

Advantages and functions, § 121, 122

Exercise of powers, § 554

Liabilities among co-trustees, § 584, 701, 722, 731

Contribution, § 718, 734, 862

Statute of Frauds, signature or subscription, § 86

**POLICE**

Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

**POLICEMEN**

Charitable trusts

Governmental benefits, § 378

Source of funds, dues and assessments, § 367

**POLICE POWER**

Charitable trusts, abandonment, § 397

**POLITICAL ACTIVITIES**

Federal income tax, charitable trusts and foundations, effect on exemption, § 270.5

**POLITICAL PARTIES**

Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5

Charitable trust purpose, advancing views, § 378

Charitable trusts, aiding political parties, § 378



## INDEX

### **POLITICAL SUBDIVISIONS**

- Charitable contributions, deductions
  - Estate taxes, § 275.5
  - Income taxes, § 264.25
- Charitable trustees, qualifications, § 328
- Community trusts, § 329
- Municipal Corporations, generally, this index

### **POLITICS**

- Promotion, charitable purpose, § 361

### **POLITY DOCTRINE**

- Church property disputes, § 399

### **POLYGAMY**

- Bona fide purchasers, notice, possession, § 896

### **POOLED AGENCY ACCOUNTS**

- Generally, § 677

### **POOLED INCOME FUNDS**

- Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5
- Charitable contributions deduction, § 264.25, 270.5
- Charitable remainders, § 264.25
- Charitable trusts, § 245, 264.25
- Estate planning, § 270.5
- Federal estate tax, charitable deduction, § 264.25, 275.5
- Federal gift tax, charitable deduction, § 283
- Federal income tax deduction, § 264.25
- Income taxes, § 270, 270.5

### **POOLS**

- Mortgages, investment, § 676
- Tracing trust funds, investment, § 928

### **POOR HOUSE**

- Tax funds, § 367

### **POOR MAN'S WILL**

- Totten trusts, § 47

### **POOR PERSONS**

- Accumulations, deviation by court, § 217

### **POOR PERSONS—Cont'd**

- Advancement of education, § 375
- Almshouses
  - Charitable trust, § 373
  - Municipal trustee, § 328
  - Mutual benefit groups, § 357
  - Relatives of settlor, preference, § 365
  - Tax funds, § 367
- Assistance, charitable purpose, § 373
- Beneficiaries, advances, § 815
- Charitable trusts
  - Generally, § 373
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Beneficiaries, § 363
  - Municipal trustee, § 328
  - Mutual benefit groups, § 367
  - Purposes, § 362, 373
  - Relatives of settlor, preference, § 365
  - Tax funds, charitable trusts, § 367
- Insolvency, generally, this index
- Relief, charitable purpose, § 361, 362, 373
- Relief of poverty, charitable purpose, § 373

### **PORTRAIT**

- Whimsical or irrational trusts, § 379

### **PORTS**

- Governmental trusts, community benefits, § 378

### **POSSESSION**

- Bona fide purchasers, facts putting on inquiry, notice, § 896
- Termination of trust, limitation of actions, § 951
- Trustees duty to take possession, § 583
- Trust res, transfer, § 147

### **POSSESSION OF PROPERTY**

- See also Adverse Possession
- Bona fide purchasers, duty to inquire, § 896
- Creation of trusts, § 148
- Delivery, winding up, § 1010
- Duty of trustee to take, § 583

**POSSESSION OF PROPERTY**

—Cont'd

Purchase-money resulting trust, § 454  
Termination of trust, § 1010

**POSSESSORY INTEREST**

Beneficiary, § 181, 184  
Trustee, § 141, 148

**POSSIBILITIES**

Subject-matter of trust, § 113

**POSSIBILITY OF REVERTER**

Alienation, trust subject-matter, § 114  
Charitable gifts, § 324  
Charitable trusts, § 419  
Construction as to breach, § 419  
Evidence of special intent, § 437  
Noncharitable uses, § 347  
Reservation by settlor, § 419  
Termination, § 399, 400  
Duration, § 218  
Duration, statutes, § 218  
Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273  
Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273  
Inalienable property interest, § 114  
Perpetuities, § 213  
Reservation, charitable gifts to corporations, § 324  
Reservation, gift to charitable trust, § 419  
Rule against Perpetuities, application, § 213  
Subject matter of trust, § 114  
Termination, § 214  
Termination, perpetuities statutes, § 214

**POSTHUMOUS CHILDREN**

Accumulations for, § 163  
Barring remedies, § 941  
As beneficiaries, § 163  
Beneficiaries' interest, class gifts, § 182  
Class gift, time of closing, § 182  
Revocation, statutory provisions, § 999  
Rule against Perpetuities, § 213

**POSTHUMOUS**

**GRANDCHILDREN**

Beneficiaries, § 182

**POSTNUPTIAL AGREEMENT**

Alimony and separate maintenance trusts, federal taxes, § 270.10, 278  
Federal estate tax, § 273.45  
Federal gift tax, § 278

**POSTNUPTIAL AGREEMENTS**

Fraudulent conveyances, § 211  
Gift taxes, § 278

**POUR-OVER STATUTES**

Multistate trusts, conflict of laws, § 291

**POUR-OVER TRUSTS**

Estate and tax planning, § 105, 233, 264.5, 264.15  
Gift by will to existing trust, § 105, 233, 236, 264.5, 264.15  
Gift by will to trustee of future trust, § 106  
Insurance trusts as, § 236, 264.15  
Multistate trusts, conflict of laws, § 291  
Personal life insurance trusts, creation, § 236  
Revocable contingent insurance trust, § 264.15  
Revocable trusts, § 106, 233, 235, 264.15  
Statutes, § 102, 105, 233, 264.5  
Testamentary additions to trusts  
Court decisions, § 105  
Estate and tax planning, § 264.5, 264.15  
Statutes, § 7, 105, 233  
Uniform Probate Code, § 7

**POUR-OVER WILLS**

See Pour-Over Trusts, this Index  
Characterization, § 293  
Conflict of laws, estate planning, § 301  
Living trusts, § 233  
Revocable trusts, § 264.5

## INDEX

### POVERTY

- Charitable trusts, § 373
  - Municipal trustee, § 328
  - Mutual benefit groups, § 367
  - Relatives of settlor, preference, § 365
- Indigent Persons, generally, this index
- Relief of, charitable purpose, § 373

### POWER IN TRUST

- See also Imperative Powers
- Custodian, gift property, § 15
- Imperative powers of appointment, § 116
- Mandatory powers, § 116, 552

### POWER OF APPOINTMENT

- Generally, § 233, 264.20
- Alienation, suspension of power, § 219
- Charitable gifts, § 264.20
- Charitable trusts, creation, § 323
- Conflict of laws, § 299
- Creation, § 219, 233
  - Charitable trusts, § 323
- Disclaimer, gift taxes, § 278.5
- Estate planning, § 233
- Estate taxes, § 273.35
  - Deductions, § 275.5
    - Marital deduction, § 275.10
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Gift taxes, § 278, 282
- Irrevocable trusts, § 233
- Mortmain statutes, § 326
- Perpetuities, § 213
  - Measuring period, § 214
- Retention by settlor, creditors rights, § 233
- Revocable trusts, § 233
- Spendthrift trusts, creation for settlor, § 223
- State estate taxes, § 286
- Trustees, vacancy in office, § 532

### POWER OF ATTORNEY

- Mental disabilities, survival, adjudication of incompetency, § 233
- Protection of assets, § 231

### POWER OF SALE

- Passive trusts, § 208
- Spendthrift trusts, elimination of restraints on alienation, § 226

### POWERS OF APPOINTMENT

- See also Estate and Inheritance Taxes; Federal Estate Tax; Gift Tax—Federal; Income Tax—Federal; Income Tax—State
- Alienation
  - Suspension of power, § 219
  - Statutes, § 219
- Bankruptcy, exercise by trustee, § 233
- Beneficiaries
  - Class of beneficiaries, § 162
  - Identification, § 161
- Capacity to create trust by exercise, § 43
- Class gifts, beneficiaries' interests, § 182
- Class of possible appointees as beneficiaries, § 182
- Conflict of laws, § 299
- Creditors of donee, rights, § 233
- Disclaimer
  - Federal estate tax, § 273.35, 275.10
  - Federal gift tax, § 278, 282
  - Statutes, § 171
- Distinction from trust, § 38, 116
- Estate and inheritance taxes, § 273.35, 286
- Estate and tax planning, § 233, 264.20, 273.35, 275.10, 280, 282
- Exercise by donee, creation of trust, § 43
- Federal estate tax
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10
  - Transfer in contemplation of death, § 273.5
  - When taxable in estate of donee, § 273.35
- Federal gift tax
  - Date created, § 282
  - Definitions, § 264.20, 282

**POWERS OF APPOINTMENT****—Cont'd**

- Federal gift tax—Cont'd
  - Estate and tax planning, § 233, 264.20, 268.20, 282
  - Marital deduction, § 280
  - Reservation by donor, incomplete gift, § 278
- Federal income tax, § 264.20, 268.15, 268.20
- General powers, § 233, 264.20, 273.35, 282
  - Power in donee, creditor's claims, § 233
- Imperative powers of appointment, trust creation, § 116
  - Default, remainder interests, § 116
- Incidents compared with trust, § 116
- Insurance trusts, § 235, 264.15
- Language creating, specificity as to nature and extent, § 43
- Life tenant's power to invade principal, § 263, 264.20, 268.20, 273.35, 282
- Limited or special, § 233, 264.20, 273.35, 282
- Local law, § 233, 263, 273.35, 282
- Marital deduction
  - Federal estate tax, § 275.10
  - Federal gift tax, § 280
- Multistate trusts, § 299
- Nongeneral or special, § 233, 264.20, 273.35, 282
- Personal property, multistate trusts, § 299
- Real property, multistate trusts, § 299
- Renunciation or release, § 273.35, 282
- Reservation, making trust testamentary, § 104
- Revocable trusts, § 233, 264.5
- Rights of donee's surviving spouse, § 211, 233
- Rule against Perpetuities, application, § 213
  - Statutes, § 214
- Settlor creating spendthrift trust for self, § 223

**POWERS OF APPOINTMENT****—Cont'd**

- Settlor's property interest, creation of trust, § 43
- Special, defined, § 116, 233, 273.35, 282
- Special or imperative power, § 116
  - Subject-matter of trust, § 116
- Spendthrift trust created for settlor, power over remainder, § 223
- Statutory control, § 116, 233
  - Multistate trusts, § 299
- Subject-matter of trust, § 116
- Suspension of power of alienation, § 219
- Tracing trust funds, § 921 12
- Trustee's discretion, class of beneficiaries, § 162
- Uses, tax and estate planning, § 233, 234, 264.15, 264.20, 273.35, 282

**POWERS OF ATTORNEY**

- See also Agents
- Creation of trust, § 141
  - Intent, § 45
  - Use of, § 43, 45, 202
- Durable power of attorney, § 15, 233
- Family power of attorney, uses, § 233
- Statute of Frauds, agents, § 89
- Stock in corporation, transfer, § 142
- Transfer of property to trustee, creation of trusts, § 141

**POWERS OF REVOCATION**

- See also Revocation; Settlor
- Accumulations rules, § 215
- Rule against perpetuities, § 213
- Settlor's power, § 998, 1001
- Spendthrift trusts, destruction, § 226

**POWERS OF SALE**

- See also Sales
- Generally, § 741 et seq
- Absolute or qualified, § 741
- Alienation, suspension of power, recent statutes, § 219
- Beneficiary consents or ratifies unauthorized sale, § 543(U), 688, 741

## INDEX

### POWERS OF SALE—Cont'd

- Charitable trusts, § 392
- Construction, existence and extent, § 741
- Construed to include exchanges, § 741
- Court advice, § 559, 742
- Court control, § 742, 743
- Deviation, § 742
- Discretionary, § 741
- Distribution or investment purposes, § 741
- Duties of trustee, § 744, 745
  - Sell nonlegal investment, § 685, 741
- Expressly granted, § 741
- Implied, § 741
  - Construction, § 551, 741, 758
- Including power to mortgage, § 754, 756
- Joint exercise by co-trustees, § 554, 744
- Lessee's option to purchase, § 741, 793
- Life tenants, § 27
- Mandatory or discretionary, § 552, 741
- Mortgages, inclusive power, § 754 et seq
- Options to buy, § 741
- Personal or official, § 553, 741
- Pledge and trust, distinctions, § 30
- Presumption, statutes, § 741
- Qualified or restricted, § 741
- Remedies for breach, § 746
- Settlor's direction or prohibition, § 741
- Spendthrift trusts, destructibility, § 226
- Statutes granting, § 743
- Trustee, active trust, § 208

### POWERS OF SETTLOR

- See also Living Trusts; Revocation; Settlor; Testamentary Trusts
- Amendment or modification, § 993
- Investments, § 104, 680
- Revocation, § 104, 998, 1000
  - Tax effects, § 268.15, 273.20, 278

### POWERS OF SETTLOR—Cont'd

- Sales, § 741
- Termination of trust, § 1004, 1005
- Trustee compensation, § 976
- When make trust testamentary, § 104

### POWERS OF TRUSTEES

- Generally, § 551 et seq.
- Acceptance, addition from estate, § 106, 233
- Acceptance of trust, investment companies, § 248
- Actions
  - Enforce trust against third parties, § 871
  - Against persons injuring trust property, § 869
  - Terminating trust, § 1006
  - Trustee, against participant in breach, § 868

#### Agents

- Employment, § 555, 744

#### Alteration

- Charitable trusts, § 393
- Private trust, § 561

#### Beneficiaries, selection, § 162

- Beneficiary barred from asserting lack of power, § 564

#### Bondholders' protective committees, § 251

#### Borrow and give security, § 751, 763

#### Business

- Carrying on, § 571, 679
- Investment in, § 679

#### Business trusts, § 247V

#### Charitable trustees, § 391 et seq.

#### Charitable trusts, § 391, 393

- Deviation, § 394

#### Sale

- Implied power of sale, § 392
- Power of court to permit, § 392, 394

#### Selection, methods of administration, § 371

#### Conditions precedent

- Consent of beneficiary, condition precedent to exercise, § 941

#### Conflict of interest, beneficiary, § 551

#### Construction by court, § 559

**POWERS OF TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Continuation of business, § 571
- Contracts
  - Agreement for estate liability, § 715
  - Power to make, § 551, 711, 713
- Control by settlor, § 551
- Co-trustees
  - Joint powers of sale, § 744
- Court advice, § 559
  - Business questions, § 559
  - Contingent or possible future questions, § 559
- Court control, § 551, 558, 561
  - Alteration of powers, deviation, § 561
  - Mandatory or imperative powers, § 558
  - Sale of charitable trust property, § 392, 394
  - Statutes, § 551
  - Supervised trusts, § 563
- Decanting, power to transfer trust assets to another trust, § 567
- Delegation, § 555, 701
  - Employment of agents, § 744
  - Investments, § 555, 701
  - Ministerial acts, § 555
  - Taking possession of trust property, § 583
- Deviation
  - Alteration of powers, court control, § 561
  - Charitable trust powers, § 394
  - Investment powers, § 687
- Digital assets of a decedent, § 568
- Discretionary powers, § 552
  - Estate and tax planning, § 233, 235, 264.10, 268.20
  - Federal estate tax, § 264.10, 273.10, 273.20, 273.35
  - Federal gift tax, § 278, 279.5
  - Federal income tax, § 264.10, 267, 268.15, 268.20, 269
  - Principal and income, § 802, 816
  - When not delegable, § 555
- Discretionary trusts, § 228, 284.10

**POWERS OF TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Distributions of income, § 811, 813, 814
- Distributions of principal
  - Discretionary, § 812
  - Duty to consider other property of beneficiary, § 812
  - Not include transfer of entire principal, § 1000
  - Trustee-beneficiary, § 812
- Express power, § 812
- Implied power, § 812
- Settlor's directions, § 812
- Expenses, power to incur, § 801
- Express powers, § 551
- Imperative or mandatory powers, court control, § 116, 552, 558
- Implied powers, § 551
  - When denied by court, § 551
- Instructions of court, § 559
- Investments, § 611, 611 to 667, 667, 671, 679
- Investment trusts, § 248
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234
- Joint or several powers, § 145, 554
  - Settlor's control, § 554
  - Statutes, § 554
  - Unanimous action, § 554
- Leases, § 551, 781
- Life insurance proceeds, acceptance, § 236
- Liquidation trusts, § 254
- Made several rather than joint, § 122, 554
- Mandatory powers, § 552, 558
- Merger, business trusts, § 247
- Method of administration, charitable trust, § 393
- Modification of trust, § 992
- Mortgage, § 751, 753
- Notice
  - Unauthorized mortgage, § 766
- Personal or attached to office, § 553
  - Statutes, § 553
- Pledge or mortgage trust property, § 751
- Powers granted or denied by statute, § 551

## INDEX

### **POWERS OF TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Probate assets, acceptance, § **106, 233**
- Proper delegation, § **555**
- Representation of beneficiary
  - Actions, § **869**
    - Trustee and beneficiary conflict, § **869**
  - Business trusts, § **247M, 247N**
  - Proceedings, disposition of stock dividend, § **845**
- Revocable trusts, § **233, 264.5**
- Sales
  - Implied power, § **551, 741, 814**
  - Joint powers, co-trustees, § **744**
  - Private trust, § **741 et seq**
- Secured loans, § **751**
- Selection of beneficiaries from class, § **162**
- Settlor, control by, § **554, 555**
- Statutes, § **551, 816**
  - Federal, § **551**
  - State, § **551**
- Statutory provisions, all states, § **551**
- Tax dangers, § **264.10, 273.10, 273.20, 273.35**
- Termination of trusts
  - Beneficiaries request, § **992, 998, 1002, 1006**
  - Powers surviving termination date, § **1010**
- Third parties, notice, § **565**
- Transfer of trust property, § **512**
- Trustee becoming disabled, § **566**
- Trust indentures, § **250**
- Uniform Commercial Code, § **7**
- Uniform Probate Code, § **7**
- Uniform Trustees' Powers Act, § **7, 551**
  - Text, § **551**
- Voting stock, generally, § **543(N), 551, 554**

### **POWERS OF VISITATION**

- Enforcement of charitable trusts, § **416**
- Gift to charitable corporation, § **416**
- Gift to individuals or noncharitable corporations as trustee, § **416**

### **POWERS OF VISITATION—Cont'd**

- Statutes, § **416**

### **POWERS OF WITHDRAWAL**

- Estate and tax planning, § **233, 235, 264.20**
- Federal tax consequences, § **233, 264.20, 273.20, 278**
- Rule against Perpetuities, § **213**

### **PRACTICAL CONSTRUCTION**

- Creation of trusts, evidence, § **50**

### **PREACHERS**

- See Clergymen

### **PRECATORY WORDS**

- Creation of charitable trusts, § **324**
- Intent, construction, private trusts, § **48**

### **PREDECESSOR TRUSTEE**

- Contracts, liability of successor, § **722**
- Duties of successor, trust property, § **583**
- Torts, liability of successor, § **731**

### **PREEMPTIVE RIGHTS**

- Perpetuities, § **213**
- Rule against Perpetuities, § **213**

### **PRE-EXISTING INDEBTEDNESS**

- Cancellation as value, bona fide purchaser rule, § **889**

### **PRE-EXISTING WRITING**

- Satisfying Statute of Frauds, § **82**

### **PREFERENCES**

- See Priorities and Preferences

### **PREFERRED STOCK**

- Business trusts, § **247, 247I**
- Charitable gifts, § **264.25**
- Investment, § **673**

### **PREMIUMS**

- Bonds, receipts, principal or income, § **828**
- Payment, business life insurance trusts, § **253**



**PRE-NUPTIAL CONTRACTS**

- Constructive trusts, transfers of property, § 475
- Federal estate tax, transfers for consideration, § 273.45
- Federal gift tax, § 278
- Statute of Frauds, contracts to create trusts, § 62

**PREPAID FUNERAL PLANS**

- Statutes, § 377

**PRESCRIPTION**

- See Adverse Possession

**PRESERVATION OF PROPERTY**

- Trustees, duties, § 541

**PRESERVATION OF TRUST FUNDS**

- Generally, § 581 et seq

**PRESERVATION OF TRUST PROPERTY**

- Duty of trustee, § 582

**PRESUMPTIONS**

- Acceptance
  - Beneficiary, § 169
  - Trustee, § 150
- Bank deposits, general or special, § 21
- Beneficiaries' interest
  - Adopted children, § 182
  - Equal shares, § 182
- Breach of trust, laches, § 948
- Child bearing ability
  - Rule against Perpetuities, § 213, 214
  - Termination of trust, § 1007
- Class gifts, sharing by adopted child, § 182
- Commingling, this index
  - Trustees,
- Federal estate tax, transfer in contemplation of death, prior law, § 273.5
- Fiduciary duties of corporate officers and directors, § 481.1
- Fraud
  - Fraudulent intent, § 211

**PRESUMPTIONS—Cont'd**

- Fraud—Cont'd
  - Settlor's creditors, § 168, 211
  - Spendthrift trust created for settlor, § 223
  - Trustee buying at own sale, § 543(A)
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Gift, husband payor placing title in wife's name, § 459
- Gifts causa mortis, estate taxes, gross estate, § 273.5
- Intent, investments, tracing trust funds, commingling, § 928
- Investments, mixed funds, tracing trust funds, § 928
- Joint checking and savings accounts, creation, gift, § 47
- Joint savings account, § 47
- Joint tenancy, trustees, § 145
- Laches, breach of trust, § 948
- Lifetime fertility, perpetuities, § 213
- Purchase Money Resulting Trusts, this index
- Resulting trust, voluntary conveyance, § 453
  - Payment of purchase price, § 454
- Resulting Trusts, this index
- Revocation, power omitted by mistake, § 998
- Savings bank trusts, § 47
- Settlor as beneficiary, fraudulent as against creditors, § 168, 211
- Spouses, gifts, § 459
- Statute of Frauds, enforceability, § 71
- Termination of trust, § 1007
  - Totten trusts, § 47
- Tracing trust funds, § 923
- Tracing trust funds, trustee's possession, § 923
  - Investment from mixed trust and personal funds, § 928
  - Trustee's deposits as restorations of misappropriated trust funds, § 929
  - Trustee's deposits not restore misappropriated trust funds, § 929

## INDEX

### **PRESUMPTIONS—Cont'd**

- Tracing trust funds, trustee's possession, § **923**—Cont'd
  - Withdrawals from mixed trust and personal funds, § **926**
  - Withdrawals from mixed trust funds, § **927**
- Trustees
  - Fraud, § **543(A)**
  - Undue influence, § **544**
  - Undue influence, trustees, § **544**

### **PRICE**

- Resulting trusts, payment, § **455**
- Sale of trust property, § **745**
- Specific performance, inadequate price, § **717**

### **PRIDE**

- Charitable trusts, motive of settlor, § **366**

### **PRIESTS**

- See Clergymen

### **PRINCIPAL**

- See also Distributions; Distributions of Principal; Invasion of Principal; Principal and Income Apportionment
  - Compensation of trustee, § **806, 975, 978**
  - Expenses, § **810**
  - Income accrued or collected, § **818**
  - Attorneys fees, breach of trust, § **871**
  - Compensation of trustee
    - Commissions, apportionment, § **978**
    - Statutory provisions, § **975**
  - Corporate distributions
    - Allocation, § **841, 859**
  - Definition
    - Trust assets and substitutes therefor, § **816**
  - Dividends
    - Cash, extraordinary, § **844**
    - Stock, § **845, 852**
  - Duties of trustee, distributions, § **812, 814, 1010**

### **PRINCIPAL—Cont'd**

- Expenses
  - Source of Payment
    - Apportionment, § **810**
    - Beneficiary pays, reimbursement, § **805**
  - Invasion of principal to pay annuities, § **813**
  - Invasion or withdrawals
    - Estate and tax planning, § **233, 235, 264.20**
    - Federal tax consequences
      - Estate, § **273.20, 273.35**
      - Gift, § **278, 282**
      - Income, § **268.10, 268.20**
- Payments
  - Court direction, § **815**
  - Discretionary, § **228, 264.10, 812**
  - Federal income tax considerations, § **264 et seq**
  - Mandatory, § **812, 813, 1010**
  - Termination of trust, § **1010**
  - Trust construction problems, § **182**
  - Trustee's duties, § **812, 814, 1010**
  - Subject-matter of trust, § **111, 116**

### **PRINCIPAL AND AGENT**

- See Agents and Agency

### **PRINCIPAL AND INCOME**

- Accounting costs, § **809**
- Accumulations, § **217**
  - Allocations, construction of trust, § **217**
- Active trust, creation, § **207**
- Aliens, beneficiaries' interest, § **184**
- Amortization, bonds bought at a premium, § **828**
- Animals
  - Depletion, § **827**
  - Offspring, apportionment between principal and income, § **819**
- Annuities
  - Apportionment, § **818**
  - Charged on trust estate, § **808**
  - Depletion or amortization, wasting property, § **827**

**PRINCIPAL AND INCOME**

—Cont'd

- Apportionment, § 818
- Accrued or collected income, § 818
- Annuity receipts, § 818
- Beginning of trust, settlor and first beneficiary, § 818
- Common trust fund income, § 818
- Dividends, § 818
- Income accrued or collected, § 818
- Insurance receipts, § 818
- Interest, § 818
- Premium, bond purchase, § 828
- Probate income, § 817
- Proceeds of sales, § 822, 825
- Receipts from sale, bonds bought at discount, § 826
- Receipts from wasting assets, § 827
- Rents, § 818
- Revised Uniform Principal and Income Act, § 802, 816
- Settlor and first beneficiary, § 818
- Settlor's direction controlling, § 818
- Statutory regulation, § 818
- Successive income beneficiaries, § 818
- Termination of trust, § 818
- Uniform Principal and Income Act, text, § 802, 816
- Winding up period following trust termination, § 818
- Beneficiaries
  - Approval validating disposition, § 941, 942
  - Disclaimer of income, § 170
- Beneficiary's interest
  - Construction, § 182
  - Successive assignees, § 194
- Bonds
  - Bought at discount, sale proceeds, § 826
  - Premiums, § 828
- Business receipts, § 820
- Capital gains payments from investment trusts, § 858

**PRINCIPAL AND INCOME**

—Cont'd

- Changes in form of trust property, § 821
- Charitable trust, income only used for charitable purpose, § 362
- Co-beneficiary, restoration, § 191
- Compensation of trustee
  - Source of payment, § 806, 975
- Compromise and settlement of claims, § 821
- Corporate distributions, allocation, § 843, 859
- Capital gains, investment trust, § 858
- Development of law, § 859
- Dividends
  - Cash or stock, § 846
  - Extraordinary cash dividends, § 844
- English rule, § 852
- Former Kentucky rule, stock dividends, § 851
- Former Pennsylvania rule, stock dividends, § 847, 848
- Liquidating dividends, § 856
- Massachusetts rule, stock dividends, § 850
- New York decisions and statutes, stock dividends, § 849
- Scrip dividends, § 854
- Settlor's directions, § 843, 845
- States following former Pennsylvania rule, stock dividends, § 848
- States following Massachusetts rule, stock dividends, § 850
- Stock dividends, § 845, 852
- Stock splits, § 845
- Stock subscription rights, § 853
- Corporate dividends, see Corporate distributions, *infra*
- Payment in notes or bonds, § 855
- Proceeds of sales of corporate property, § 857
- Scrip dividends, § 854
- Deferred compensation arrangements, § 264.5

INDEX

**PRINCIPAL AND INCOME**

—Cont'd

- Depreciation reserves, rental income, § **829**
- Disclaimer, acceleration of remainder interest, § **172**
- Discretionary powers in trustee, § **802, 816**
- Expenses
  - Source of payment
    - Accounting costs, § **809**
    - Alterations to make property usable, § **804**
    - Assessments, improving property, § **805**
    - Business operation costs, § **803**
    - Buying and selling trust property, § **803**
    - Carrying charges on unproductive property, § **807**
    - Control by settlor, statute or court order, § **802**
    - Cost of removing encumbrances, § **808**
    - Court control, § **802**
    - Debts charged on trust property, § **808**
    - Extraordinary repairs, § **804**
    - Improvements, § **805**
      - Reimbursement of principal account by amortization, § **805**
    - Insurance premiums, § **803**
    - Leasehold obligations, § **804**
    - Legal interests, § **802**
    - Litigation costs, § **809**
    - Mortgage interest and principal, § **808**
    - Ordinary operating costs, § **803**
    - Ordinary repairs, § **804**
    - Preservation of trust property, § **803**
    - Rationale of allocation rules, § **802**
    - Readjustment of principal and income accounts, § **810**
    - Repairs, § **804**
    - Reserve for depreciation, § **829**

**PRINCIPAL AND INCOME**

—Cont'd

- Expenses—Cont'd
  - Source of payment—Cont'd
    - Reserve fund, future expenses, § **810**
    - Revised Uniform Principal and Income Act, § **802**
    - Statutory control, § **802**
  - Taxes
    - Estate and inheritance taxes, § **807**
    - Income and capital gains taxes, § **807**
    - Property taxes, § **807**
    - Trustee's compensation, § **806, 975**
      - Statutory provisions, § **805, 975, 977**
    - Trustee's discretion, § **802**
    - Uniform Principal and Income Act, § **802**
- Farming receipts, § **819**
- Improvements
  - Expenses, source of payment, § **805**
    - Permanent or temporary test, § **805**
- Investment trusts, capital gains payments, arguments on principle, § **858**
- Leases
  - Depreciation reserves, § **829**
- Litigation costs, § **809**
- Mines and minerals, receipts, § **827**
- Oil and gas, receipts, § **827**
- Probate income, allocation, § **817**
- Proceeds from sale of trust property other than corporate stock, § **822**
- Profits, sales of corporate stock, § **823**
- Receipts, § **816, 829**
  - Allocation, duty of impartiality, § **816**
  - Bonds bought at a discount, sale proceeds, § **826**
  - Bonds bought at a premium, § **828**
  - Corporate business, § **820**
  - Corporate distributions, § **841, 859**

**PRINCIPAL AND INCOME**

—Cont'd

- Receipts, § **816, 829**—Cont'd
  - Effect of discretion given trustee, § **816**
  - Eminent domain allowances, § **821**
  - Farming receipts, § **819**
  - Insurance recovery, § **821**
  - Minerals, § **827**
  - Oil and gas properties, § **827**
  - Ordinary cash dividends, § **843**
  - Partnership interest, § **820**
  - Probate income, § **817**
  - Proceeds of sale or collection
    - Mortgage, salvage proceeds, apportionment, § **825**
    - Property other than corporate stock, § **822**
    - Stock, § **823**
    - Underproductive property, apportionment, § **824, 825**
    - Unproductive property, apportionment, § **824, 825**
  - Rents from realty, depreciation reserve, § **829**
  - Settlement of claims, § **821**
  - Small stock dividends, statutes, § **859**
  - Stock dividends, § **845, 852**
  - Stock splits, § **845**
  - Stock subscription rights, § **853**
  - Wasting assets, § **827**
    - Natural resources, § **827**
    - Other than natural resources, § **827**
    - Settlor's direction, § **827**
- Revised Uniform Principal and Income Act
  - Apportionment of income, § **818**
  - Corporate distributions, § **816, 842, 859**
  - Expenses, source of payment, § **802, 809**
  - Probate income, § **817**
  - Receipts, allocation, § **816, 829**
  - Terms and adoptions, § **7, 802, 816**
  - Statutes, § **802, 816, 975**
  - Statutory provisions, § **802, 816, 842, 859**

**PRINCIPAL AND INCOME**

—Cont'd

- Taxes paid by trustee, allocation, § **602, 807**
- Uniform Principal and Income Act, § **7, 802, 816**
  - Allocation of receipts, § **816, 829**
  - Apportionment of income provisions, § **818**
  - Bonds bought at discount, receipts from sale, § **826**
  - Bonds bought at premium, receipts from sale, § **828**
  - Corporate distributions, § **816, 842, 859**
  - Development of trust law, § **7, 859**
  - Expenses, source of payment, § **802, 809**
  - Probate income, amendment in 1958, text and adoption, § **817**
  - Terms and adoptions, § **7, 802, 816**
  - Unproductive property, sale proceeds, § **824, 825**
  - Wasting assets, receipts, § **827**

**PRINCIPAL COMMISSIONS**

- Apportionment, § **978**
- Double, § **979**
- Recent issues, § **975**
- Statutes, § **975**

**PRIORITIES AND PREFERENCES**

- Assignments, successive assignees of beneficiary's interest, § **194, 195**
- Bankruptcy of trustee, rights of co-beneficiaries, § **191**
- Beneficiaries
  - Bankruptcy of trustee, § **191, 862**
  - Claim against wrongdoing trustee, § **862, 865**
  - Equitable lien on product of breach of trust, § **865**
  - Successive assignees, § **194, 195**
- Beneficiaries, damages, recovery from trustees, § **862**
- Beneficiary
  - Marshaling assets, § **930**
  - Subrogation, § **930**
  - Tracing trust funds, § **921, 929**

## INDEX

### PRIORITIES AND PREFERENCES

#### —Cont'd

- Bona fide purchasers
  - Equitable interest, § 885
- Bona fide purchasers, title to property, § 885
- Breach of trust, equitable liens, § 865
- Business trusts, recording, § 249Q
- Charitable trusts, § 365
- Charitable trusts, relatives of settlor, § 365
- Collection items, failure of bank, § 23
- Creditors
  - Spendthrift trust created for settlor, § 223
  - Trustee charging trust property, § 715
- Deposits, failure of bank, § 21
- Federal estate tax liens, § 272.5
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Insolvency, contract creditor, § 715
- Liens
  - Federal estate tax, § 272.5
  - Federal gift tax, § 277
  - Federal income tax, § 265
  - Product of trustee's breach of trust, § 865
- Plank in shipwreck doctrine, bona fide purchasers, § 886
- Resulting trusts, § 455
- Tabula in naufragio, bona fide purchasers, § 886
- Title to property, bona fide purchasers, § 885
- Tracing Trust Funds, generally, this index
- Trustees, duties, § 541
- Trust indenture, § 250

### PRISONERS

- Capacity to be beneficiary, § 168
- Civil death of beneficiary, § 164

### PRIVATE CHARITY

- Defined, § 361

### PRIVATE CORPORATIONS

- See also Corporations; Corporate Trustees

### PRIVATE CORPORATIONS

#### —Cont'd

- Inability to act as trustee, quo warranto objection, § 131
- Trustee, authorized purposes, § 131

### PRIVATE FOUNDATION

- Charitable corporations, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 330
- Charitable trust as, § 264.25, 270.5, 330
- Charitable trusts, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 330
- Definition, § 264.25, 270.5
- Federal income tax rules, § 270.5
  - Generally, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 283
  - State conforming statutes, § 322
- Federal income tax treatment, § 245, 264.25, 265, 270.5, 330
- Investment restrictions, federal law, § 270.5, 396

### PRIVATE SCHOOLS

- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Purpose and beneficiaries, § 364

### PRIVATE TRUSTS

- Essential elements, § 1
- Monuments, markers or upkeep of cemetery lot, common law, § 377
- Terminology and classification, § 1

### PRIVILEGES AND IMMUNITIES

- Business trusts, § 247
- Charitable corporations and trusts
  - Tax exemptions, § 401
  - Tort liability, § 402
- Charitable trustees, tort liability, § 401
- Clauses, duties and liabilities of trustee, § 542
- Contract, personal liability, § 714
- Corporate trustees, bond excused, § 151, 541
- Immunity clauses, exculpation of trustee, § 542
- Investments, § 680

**PRIVILEGES AND IMMUNITIES**

—Cont'd

- Nonprofit organizations, officers, directors and volunteers, § 394
- Professional trustees, § 542
- Tort liability, charitable, § 402
- Trustees, § 541
  - Contracts, § 542

**PRIVITY**

- Collateral estoppel, breach of trust, barring of remedies, § 956
- Contract and trust distinctions, § 17

**PROBATE COURTS**

- Concurrent jurisdiction, validity of trusts, § 870
- Trustees, registration, § 541

**PROBATE INCOME**

- Allocation, § 817
- State statutes, § 817
- Uniform Principal and Income Act, 1959 amendment, § 817

**PROBATE PROCEEDINGS**

- Avoidance, § 7, 231, 233, 264.5
- Charitable contributions, income tax deductions, § 231
- Claim
  - Against deceased trustee, Statute of Limitations, § 950
  - Estate of deceased trustee, remedies of beneficiary, § 862
- Class gifts, survival, Rule against Perpetuities, § 214
- Completion, perpetuities, § 213
- Completion, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Conflict of laws, estate planning, § 301
- Constructive trusts
  - Forgery of will, § 477
- Damages, recovery from trustees, § 862
- Fraud on court, constructive trust, § 473
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Income taxes, fiscal year, § 231
- Jurisdiction, § 292
- Living trusts, § 231 et seq

**PROBATE PROCEEDINGS**

—Cont'd

- Living trusts, avoidance, § 231
- Probate court, appointment of successor trustees, § 532
- Resignation of trustees, § 514
- Revocable trusts, acceptance of additions to trust, § 233
- Trusts to avoid, § 233, 244, 264.5, 264.15
- Trust to hold property pending distribution, § 246
- Uniform Probate Code, § 7

**PROCESS**

- Business trusts, service of process, § 247(N)
- Creditor, discretionary trust, § 221, 228
- Removal of trustee, § 523
- Service of process
  - Agent for service, foreign trustees, § 132, 151
  - Election of remedies, time, § 946

**PRODUCTION OF BOOKS AND PAPERS**

- Parol trusts, secret memorandum, § 85

**PROFESSIONAL CORPORATIONS OR ASSOCIATIONS**

- Employee benefit trusts, § 255
- Federal tax treatment, § 255, 270.20
- State statutes authorizing, § 255

**PROFESSIONAL SOLICITOR**

- Charitable organizations, statutes, § 411

**PROFESSIONAL TRUSTEES**

- Banks as, § 134
- Duty of care, § 541
- Exculpatory clauses, § 542
- Standard of care required, § 541

**PROFESSIONS AND OCCUPATIONS**

- Conditions, § 211
- Dues and assessments, charitable trusts, source of funds, § 367



## INDEX

### PROFESSORSHIP

Establishment, charitable purpose,  
§ 375

### PROFITS

Breach of trust, damages, § 543(V),  
862

Charitable trusts, exclusion, § 364

Constructive trusts

Disloyalty, § 484, 493, 543 to  
543(V)

Liability for, § 472

Principal or income, sales of trust  
property, § 822, 823

Sale of corporate stock, principal or  
income, § 823

Sales of property other than stock,  
principal or income, § 822

Secret profits

Corporate directors, § 16, 481

Removal of trustees, § 527

### PROFITS AND LOSSES

Breach of trust, damages, § 862

Breach of trust, measure of damages,  
§ 543(V), 862

Business trusts, § 247

Charitable trusts, § 364

Damages, breach of trust, § 862

Recovery by beneficiary, § 543(V)

Resulting trusts, judgments and  
decrees, § 465

Third parties, breach of trust, reme-  
dies of beneficiaries, § 868

Trustees

Entitlement, § 541

Grounds for removal, § 527

### PROFIT-SHARING PLANS

See also Employee Benefit Trusts

Charitable trusts, source of funds,  
§ 367

Death benefits payable to trustee,  
§ 264.5, 264.15

Employee benefit trusts, § 255

Federal estate tax, death benefits,  
§ 270.20, 273.25

Federal income tax, § 270.20

Employee benefit trusts, income  
taxes, § 270.20

### PROFIT-SHARING PLANS

—Cont'd

Funded by group annuity contract,  
§ 17.71

Income taxes, § 264.7

Employee benefit trusts, § 270.20

Revocable trusts, acceptance of addi-  
tions to trust, § 233

State law and taxation, § 255

Taxation

Beneficiary, § 270.20, 273.25

Employee, § 270.20, 273.25

Tax exempt funds, death taxes, pay-  
ment, § 233

### PROMISE OF MARRIAGE

See Marriage

### PROMISES

Consideration, § 204

Creation of trusts, § 203

Promissory restraints on alienation,  
§ 220

As value, bona fide purchaser rule,  
§ 887

### PROMISSORY NOTES

See Commercial Paper

Negotiable Instruments, generally,  
this index

### PROMOTERS

Corporations, § 16, 481

Fiduciary relationship, § 481

### PROPERTY

See also Adverse Possession;  
Personal Property; Real Estate;  
Title to Property

Assets, generally, this index

Declaration of trust of, § 141, 233

Subject-matter of trust, § 111, 116

### PROPERTY INTEREST

See also Property; Subject-matter of  
Trust

Present interest passing to benefi-  
ciary, disposition not  
testamentary, § 103, 104

**PROPERTY SETTLEMENT AGREEMENTS**

- Creation of trusts, consideration, § 207.17
- Federal estate tax, § 273.45, 275.15
- Federal gift tax, § 270.10, 278
- Federal income tax, § 270.10

**PROPERTY TAXES**

- Generally, § 285
- Charitable trusts, exemptions, § 245, 361, 401
- Conflict of laws, § 287
  - Estate planning, § 301
- Estate planning, § 261 et seq.
- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15
- Imposition, § 286
- Intangible Personal Property Taxation, generally, this index
- Jurisdiction, § 287
- Land trusts, § 249

**PROPRIETORSHIPS**

- Business insurance trusts, § 235 et seq.
- Valuation, estate taxes, § 274

**PRO RATA**

- Bank deposits, tracing trust funds, § 927

**PROTECTION OF ANIMALS**

- Charitable purpose, § 379

**PROTECTIVE TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 230
- Beneficiary's interest, termination on attempted alienation, English law, § 221
- Definition, § 221
- English law, § 221
- Restraints on alienation, § 221, 222

**PROXIES**

- Voting of shares by trustee, § 551
- Voting trusts, distinguished, § 252

**PRUDENT INVESTOR RULE**

- See Investments; Prudent Man

**PRUDENT MAN**

- Investments, charitable trustees, § 396
- Purchase of beneficiary's interest, § 194
- Standard, trust investments, § 612, 612 to 613, 613, 616, 616 to 666, 666, 686, 706
- Trustee to act as, § 541

**PRUDENT MAN STANDARD**

- See also Duties of Trustee; Investments; Prudent Man
- Duties of trustee, investments, § 612 et seq, 612 et seq.
- Trustees of employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20, 273.25

**PUBLIC BENEFIT**

- Charitable trusts, requirement, § 362

**PUBLIC BODIES**

- Gifts, gender restrictions, § 211

**PUBLIC CHARITY**

- Defined, § 361

**PUBLIC DEBTS**

- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

**PUBLIC FUNDS**

- Bank deposits, § 21
- Investments
  - Statutes, § 21, ch. 30

**PUBLIC HEALTH**

- Charitable trusts, § 374

**PUBLIC INSTITUTIONAL CARE**

- Recurring of cost, § 224, 811, 812

**PUBLIC OFFICE**

- Compared with trust, § 38

**PUBLIC OFFICERS**

- See Officers and Employees

**PUBLIC PENSION SYSTEMS**

- See also Employee Benefit Trusts
- Benefits, inalienable property interests, § 114, 222, 255

## INDEX

### **PUBLIC POLICY**

- Generally, § 211
- Accumulations, § 352
- Accumulations of income, § 215
- Barring of remedies, consent, § 941
- Beneficiaries
  - Aliens or foreign governments, § 168
  - Corporations, capacity, § 168
- Beneficiaries' interests, forfeitures, § 181
- Cemeteries, monument to public figure, § 377
- Charitable corporations, ownership of property, § 327
- Charitable trusts, § 361
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Tort liability, § 402
- Charitable trusts, purposes and beneficiaries, § 361, 379
  - Corporations
    - Capacity to take title to property, § 327
    - Limit on amount of property held, § 327
  - Compromise and settlement, § 1009
- Conflict of laws, § 211, 287, 291, 294, 295
  - Estate planning, § 301
- Consideration, bona fide purchasers, § 887
- Contract to create trust, consideration, § 204
- Creating trusts, § 204
- Creation of trusts, purposes, § 212
- Destruction of active trusts, § 1008
- Direct restraints on alienation, § 220
- Discretionary trust created for settlor, § 228
- Discretionary trusts, § 228
- Exculpatory clauses, trustee's liability, § 542
- Family grave marker or monument, § 377
- Family settlements, § 1009
- Foreign trustees, § 132, 295, 327
- Fraud as to creditors or spouse, § 211
  - Spendthrift trust created for self, § 223

### **PUBLIC POLICY—Cont'd**

- Gift subject to gender restriction, § 211
- Illegal purposes, § 211
- Illegal trusts, purposes, § 211
- Laches, § 948
- Lease, clauses, § 786
- Life estates, alienation, § 220
- Mortmain, § 325, 326
- Premature destruction of trust, § 1008
- Religious purposes, charitable trust, § 376
- Restraints on alienation, § 349
  - Wills, § 220
- Rule against Perpetuities and other restrictive property rules, § 213 **et seq**
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222, 224
  - Creditors rights, § 227
- Spendthrift trusts, validity, § 222
  - Creditor's rights and remedies, § 224, 227
  - Exceptions to validity, § 224
  - Settlor creating for self, § 223
  - Support of dependent persons, § 224
- Support trusts, § 229
- Termination of private trust, request of all beneficiaries, § 1008
  - Compromise and settlement, § 1009
- Tort liability, charitable trust, § 401
- Trustees
  - Accumulations, § 215
  - Disloyalty prevented, § 543(U)
  - Exculpatory clauses, § 542
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Wills, restraints on alienation, § 220

### **PUBLIC PURPOSES**

- Synonymous with charitable, § 370

### **PUBLIC TRUSTEE**

- Development of trust law, § 7

### **PUBLIC TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 231, 246
- Authorized by statute, § 246
- Created by court, § 246
- Terminology and classification, § 1

**PUBLIC UTILITIES**

- Bondholders protective committees, § 251
- Bonds, trust investments, § 673
- Business trusts, § 247
- Charitable trusts, § 378
  - Governmental purposes, § 378
- Charitable trusts, governmental benefits, § 378
- Function of business trusts, § 247B
- Furnishing, purpose of trust, § 212
- Georgia, § 212

**PUNITIVE DAMAGES**

- Breach of trust, § 862
- Malice or fraud, remedies of beneficiary, § 862

**PURCHASE-MONEY MORTGAGES**

- Powers of trustee, § 761

**PURCHASE-MONEY RESULTING TRUSTS**

- See Resulting Trusts

**PURCHASE MONEY RESULTING TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 451, 454
- See, also, Resulting Trusts, generally, this index
- Abolition, § 467
- Aliquot part rule, § 457
- Definitions, § 454
- Estoppel, extinction of trusts, § 466
- Evidence
  - Payment of price, § 455
  - Quantum required, § 464
- Extinction, § 466
- Frauds, statute of, § 452
- Intent, illegality, § 463
- Judgments and decrees, § 465
- Laches, extinction, § 466
- Limitation of actions, extinction of trusts, § 466
- Payment, this index
- Presumptions, § 454
  - Fraudulent conveyances, statutes abolishing or limiting resulting trusts, § 467

**PURCHASE MONEY RESULTING TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Presumptions, § 454—Cont'd
  - Parent and child relationship, § 460
- Spouses
  - One payor, other grantee, § 459
  - Payor, § 460
- Relationship between payor and grantee, § 459, 460
- Spouses, this index
- Standard of proof, § 464
- Statute of Frauds, express agreements, § 462
- Statutes abolishing or limiting, § 467
- Stipulations, illegal intent, § 463
- Title voluntarily vested in another, § 458

**PURCHASER**

- See Bona Fide Purchasers

**PURCHASES AND PURCHASING**

- Trustees
  - Buying at own sale, § 543(A)
  - Duty to buy for trust, purchases for self, § 543(R)

**PURE TRUST**

- Definition, § 1

**PURPOSES OF TRUSTS**

- See also Estate and Tax Planning, this Index
- Accomplished, termination of trust, § 1002
- Accumulations of income, § 215, 216
- Active trusts, § 206, 209
- Annuity trusts, § 234
- Beneficiary to have possession, when passive trust, § 208
- Business life insurance trusts, § 253
- Business trusts, § 247B
- Charitable, § 368, 379
  - Federal tax considerations, § 245, 264.25
- Charitable trusts, § 245, 264.25
  - Statute of Charitable Uses, England, § 373, 378
- Continuation of decedent's business, § 571

## INDEX

### PURPOSES OF TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Convey or distribute, trust property, § 209
- Court-created and statutory trusts, § 246
- Creditors
  - Payment, § 250
  - Security, § 246, 250
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255
- Estate planning, § 231, 244, 264, 264.25
- Family trust, § 231
- Gifts of capital, § 231
- Gift tax exclusion trusts, § 234
- Illegality, § 211
  - Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, § 463
  - Termination of trust, § 1002
- Impossible of accomplishment, termination of trust, § 1002
  - Attitude of courts, § 1007
- Insurance trusts, personal, § 235, 244
- Investment trust, § 248
- Liquidation of assets of insolvent, § 254
- Liquidation trusts, § 254
- Long-term irrevocable trusts, § 234
- Management of property, § 231
- Married women, § 232
- Miscellaneous objectives, § 231
- Mixed charitable and noncharitable purposes, § 372
- Necessity to make trust active, § 206
- Passive trusts, § 206, 209
- Payment or security of creditors, § 250
- Property management for third persons, § 231 et seq
- Protection of disabled persons, § 231 et seq
- Real estate
  - Dealing in real estate, § 249
  - Purchase, operation and sale, § 249
- Restrictive property rules, § 213 et seq
- Revocable trusts, § 231, 233
- Settlor's intent, parol evidence, § 1002

### PURPOSES OF TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Spousal separation agreements, § 234
- Statutes, § 212, 246
- Statutory and court-created trusts, § 246
- Statutory restrictions, early law, § 212
- Tax, § 233, 235, 264, 264.25
- Transfer of property, § 231 et seq
- Various functions discussed, § 231, 255
- Voting of stock, § 252
- Voting trusts, § 252

### QTIP

- Qualified Terminable Interest Property, generally, this index

### QUALIFICATION

- See Trustees

### QUALIFIED CHARITABLE TRANSFER

- Federal tax laws, § 245, 264.25, 275.5, 283

### QUALIFIED DOMESTIC TRUSTS

- Estate taxes, § 275.12
- Noncitizen spouse, § 275.12

### QUALIFIED RETIREMENT PLANS

- Estate planning, § 164.7
- Estate taxes, additional tax on excess retirement accumulations, § 276.5
- Income taxes, § 270.20

### QUALIFIED TERMINABLE INTEREST PROPERTY

- Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5
- Discretionary trusts, § 228
- Estate taxes
  - Apportionment, § 272.5
  - Charitable contributions, deductions, § 275.5
- Deductions
  - Charitable contributions, § 275.5
  - Marital deduction, post

**QUALIFIED TERMINABLE  
INTEREST PROPERTY**

—Cont'd

- Generation skipping transfer tax
  - Gift taxes, § 284.15
  - Smaller exemptions, § 284.55
- Gift taxes
  - Generation skipping transfer tax, § 284.15
  - Marital deduction, § 280
- Marital deduction
  - Estate taxes, § 275.10
  - Qualified domestic trusts, § 275.12
  - Gift taxes, § 280
- Marital deduction trusts, § 264.20
- Power of appointment, § 264.20
- Qualified domestic trusts, estate taxes, marital deduction, § 275.12
- Surviving spouse
  - Estate taxes, § 273.50
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10
  - Qualified domestic trusts, § 275.12
  - Gift taxes, § 277
  - Marital deduction, § 280
- Marital deduction trusts, § 264.20
- Qualified domestic trusts, estate taxes, marital deduction, § 275.12

**QUAL SHARES**

- Presumption, beneficiaries' interests, § 182

**QUANTUM**

- Evidence
  - Constructive trust, § 472
  - Creation of private trust, § 49
  - Proof of resulting trust, § 464
- Interest of trustee, § 144
- Proof required, constructive trust, § 472

**QUANTUM MERUIT**

- Compensation, basis for apportionment, § 978
- Personal services, constructive trust, § 480

**QUARRIES**

- Depletion, principal and income, § 827

**QUASI-CONTRACTS**

- Torts, liability of trustee in representative capacity, § 732
- Trustee's contracts, unjust enrichment, § 725

**QUIETING TITLE**

- Business trusts, actions and proceedings, § 247
- Standing, § 869

**QUIT-CLAIM DEED**

- Bona fide purchasers, duty of inquiry, § 894
- Sale of trust property, § 745

**QUITCLAIM DEEDS**

- Bona fide purchasers, notice, § 894

**QUO WARRANTO**

- Business trusts, § 247, 247D, 247F, 247M
- Statutory provisions, § 247D, 247F
- Validity, § 247D, 247F
- Charitable trusts
  - Enforcement by attorney general, § 411
  - Gift to corporation, § 324
- Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 324, 411

**RABBI**

- See Clergymen

**RACE**

- Restraints on alienation, constitutionality, § 220

**RACE DISCRIMINATION**

- Charitable trusts, § 328
- Deviation, § 396
- Governmental purposes, § 378
- Public policy, § 361

**RACIAL DISCRIMINATION**

- Charitable trust, § 328

**RACIAL GROUPS**

- Restraints on alienation, § 220

## INDEX

### RACIAL ORIGIN

Restraints on alienation,  
constitutionality, § 220

### RACIAL RESTRICTIONS

Charitable trusts, constitutional  
issues, § 328, 375, 378  
Removal by court, charitable trust,  
§ 394

### RAILROADS

Equipment trusts, purposes, § 250  
Intercompany accounts, commingling  
funds, § 19 33  
Investment statutes, secured loans,  
§ 676  
Rates and charges, collection, com-  
mingling funds, § 19 34  
Voting trusts, § 252

### RATES AND CHARGES

Admission fees, charitable institution,  
§ 364  
Estate taxes, § 271.5, 276  
Federal gift tax, § 277  
Federal income tax, § 268.25  
Generation skipping transfer tax,  
determination, § 284.45  
Gift taxes, § 271.5  
Income taxes, § 266  
States, § 285  
Trustees return, § 268.25  
Interest, gift taxes, loans below mar-  
ket rate, § 278  
Nonresident aliens, federal taxes,  
§ 10, 271.5  
State gift, estate and inheritance  
taxes, § 286  
State income taxes, § 285

### RATIFICATION

See also Acquiescence; Consent  
Accounting, defense to beneficiaries'  
action for, § 969  
Barring of remedies, § 942  
Barring remedies of beneficiary  
Beneficiary under disability, § 942  
Conditions precedent to binding  
ratification, § 942  
Co-trustees, power exercised by  
one, § 554

### RATIFICATION—Cont'd

Barring remedies of beneficiary  
—Cont'd  
Disloyal act of trustee, § 543(U)  
Disloyalty of trustee, § 543(U)  
Election of remedies distinguished,  
§ 945  
Estoppel distinguished, § 942  
Improper investment, § 688  
One beneficiary attempting to act  
for all, § 942  
Proof of ratification, § 942  
Sales, § 741  
Silence or passivity as, § 942  
Successors of beneficiary, § 942  
Trustee obtains, duty of fair play,  
§ 942  
Trust investments, § 688, 942  
Unauthorized mortgages, § 768  
Breach of trust, barring remedies of  
beneficiary, § 942  
Breach of trust, election of remedies  
distinguished, § 945  
Defense to beneficiaries' action for  
accounting, § 969  
Election of remedies distinguished,  
§ 945  
Trustees, sales, loyalty to beneficia-  
ries, § 543(A)

### REAL ESTATE

Accumulations, statutes, § 216  
Adverse possession of third person,  
§ 583  
Creation of trust, § 143  
Alienation, suspension of power,  
statutes, § 219  
Beneficiary's interest  
Alienation, written instrument,  
§ 190  
Assignment, nature of interest,  
§ 185  
Business trusts, purposes, § 247B to  
247D  
Charitable corporations, statutory  
restrictions, § 327  
Closely held business real estate,  
valuation, estate taxes, § 274.10



**REAL ESTATE—Cont'd**

- Conflict of laws, estate planning, § 301
- Direct restraints on alienation, § 220
- Equitable conversion
  - Beneficiary's interest, settlor's direction, § 185
  - Direction to sell trust, real property, § 746
- Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273
- Express trust
  - Creation, § 64
  - Statute of Frauds, § 64
- Foreign, gross estate, federal estate tax, § 273
- Gifts causa mortis, estate taxes, gross estate, § 273.5
- Gift taxes, transfers subject to gift taxes, § 278
- Improvements, purpose of trust, Georgia law, § 212
- Investment trusts, § 248
- Judicial jurisdiction, multistate trust proceedings, § 292
- Jurisdiction, § 292
- Land trusts, § 249
- Leases, § 781, 799
  - Beyond trust term, § 789
- Living trusts, conflict of laws, § 297
- Management, purposes of trusts, § 249
- Married women, disposition, § 232
- Multistate trusts
  - Charitable trusts, § 298
  - Living trusts, § 297
  - Powers of appointment, § 299
  - Testamentary trusts, § 296
- New York, § 212
- Parol evidence, creation of express trust, § 64
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Possession, notice to purchaser, § 896
- Power of appointment, conflict of laws, § 299
- Power of appointment, multistate trusts, § 299
- Power of sale, § 741 et seq
- Proceeds of sale, principal and income, § 822, 825

**REAL ESTATE—Cont'd**

- Registration of land titles, § 149
- Sales, § 741 et seq
  - Trust purpose, § 249
- Security interest, trust indentures, § 250
- Statute of Frauds, § 61, 71
- Statute of Uses, § 4, 5, 206, 208
- Subdivision trusts, § 249
- Testamentary trusts, conflict of laws, § 296
- Tort liability, trustee, § 731, 732, 735
- Tracing trust property, § 921 et seq
  - Beneficiary's election between money claim or tracing, § 867
  - Remedies of beneficiaries, § 866
- Transfer of possession, § 148
  - Creation of trusts, § 148
- Trustees, death, § 529
- Trust investments, § 676
  - Recording, § 149
- Valuation, estate taxes, § 274

**REAL ESTATE BROKERS AND AGENTS**

- Commissions, sales, § 744
- Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 482
- Constructive trusts
  - Buying land for self instead of principal, § 487
- Delegation of trust powers, § 555, 744
- Fiduciary relationship, prospective buyers, § 41, 481

**REAL ESTATE CONTRACTS FOR SALE**

- Bona fide purchasers, § 881
- Notice, possession, § 896
- Title to property, § 885

**REAL ESTATE INVESTMENT TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 248
- Federal income tax
  - Requirements for tax qualification
    - Asset diversification, § 270.35
    - Distribution of income, § 270.35
    - Election, § 270.35

## INDEX

### REAL ESTATE INVESTMENT

#### TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Federal income tax—Cont'd
  - Requirements for tax qualification—Cont'd
    - Gross income, § 270.35
    - Organizational status, § 270.35
    - Regulated investment company status, § 270.35
    - Retained income, § 270.35
    - Returns, § 270.35
    - Taxation of beneficiaries
      - Capital gains, § 270.35
      - Ordinary income, § 270.35
    - Taxation of trust, § 270.35
  - Income taxes, § 270.35
  - Purposes and operation, § 248
  - Sales, § 249

### REAL ESTATE TAXES

- Charitable institutions, exemption, § 400
- Trust, § 285, 602

### REAL PARTY IN INTEREST

- Standing, § 869

### REAL PROPERTY

- See also Real Estate
- Statute of Frauds, § 61, 71
- Statute of Uses, application, § 5

### REASONABLE DOUBT

- Constructive trusts, evidence, § 472

### REASONABLENESS

- Accumulations, charitable trust, § 352

### REASONABLE TIME

- Disclaimer by beneficiary, common law, § 170

### REBUTTAL

- Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, § 454

### RECEIPTS

- See also Duties of Trustee; Principal and Income
- Agriculture and stock raising, § 819

### RECEIPTS—Cont'd

- Allocation to principal or income, § 816, 829
- Beneficiaries to trustee, distributions upon termination, § 1010
- Beneficiary, for payments, § 814
- Carrying on business, § 820
- Statute of Frauds, sufficient memorandum, § 89

### RECEIVER PENDENTE LITE

- Suspension of trustee, § 528

### RECEIVERS AND RECEIVERSHIP

- Appointment
  - Constructive trusts, remedy, § 472
  - Remedy of beneficiary, § 528, 861
- Appointments, removal of trustees, § 861
- Beneficiary's interest, legal remedy, § 193
- Business trusts, § 247, 247T
- Charitable trust, § 398
- Distinguished from trust, § 14
- Order of court, suspension of trustee, § 528
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 861
- Removal of trustee, § 528
- Resulting trusts, extinction, § 466
- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527

### RECIPROCAL TRUSTS

- See also Pour-Over Trusts
- Federal estate tax, § 273.10, 273.20, 273.45
- Income taxes, power to revoke or modify trust property, § 273.20

### RECIPROCAL WILLS

- Oral promise to hold for another, constructive trust, § 499

### RECIPROCITY

- Conflict of laws, § 294
- Foreign corporations acting as trustee, § 132
- Foreign trustees, § 132, 295
- State taxation
  - Estate or inheritance, § 286, 287, 300
  - Gift, § 286, 300

**RECIPROCITY—Cont'd**

- State taxation—Cont'd
- Income, § 285, 287, 300
- State taxation of intangibles, § 287

**RECKLESS INVESTMENTS**

- Trustees, § 542

**RECOGNITION OF TRUST**

- Civil law countries, § 9
- Community property states (United States), § 7, 26
- Europe, § 9
- Latin America, § 9
- Louisiana, § 1, 7, 9
- Partial, § 9
- Trust codes, § 7, 9

**RECOMMENDATIONS**

- Precatory expressions, trust creation, § 48

**RECORDING**

- Beneficiary's interest, priorities between successive assignees, § 195
- Bona fide purchaser rule, § 884, 893
- Conditional sales, § 149, 884, 893
- Constructive notice, § 893
- Duty to inquire, § 894

**RECORDING ACTS**

- Bona fide purchasers
- Constructive notice, § 893
- Distinguished, § 884

**RECORDING STATUTES**

- Effect, contrasted with bona fide purchaser rule, § 884
- Spendthrift trust, notice to creditors, § 222
- Trust instrument, § 149

**RECORDS**

- Duties of trustee
- Charitable trustees, § 270.5, 396, 411

**RECORDS AND RECORDING**

- Charitable trusts, § 394
- Negligence, damages, recovery from trustees, § 862

**RECORDS AND RECORDING—Cont'd**

- Pour over wills, § 233
- Purchase money resulting trusts, statutes abolishing or limiting, § 467
- Trust instrument, § 149

**RECOVERY**

- Improper payments
- Beneficiary, § 814
- Third person, § 814

**RECREATION**

- Charitable purpose, § 379
- Charitable trusts, § 379

**REDEMPTION**

- Mortgage and trust, distinctions, § 29
- Mortgages to redeem property, power of court, § 762
- Pledge and trust distinctions, § 30
- Trust indenture securing creditors, § 251

**REENTRY RIGHTS**

- Charitable trusts, conditions subsequent, § 420
- Inalienable property interests, § 114
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Subject-matter of trust, § 114

**REFERENTIAL TRUSTS**

- England, creation of trust, § 50
- Terminology and classification, § 1

**REFORMATION OF INSTRUMENTS**

- Generally, § 42, 43, 991
- Drafting mistake, § 51, 991
- To exclude personal liability of trustee, § 773
- Mistake, constructive trusts, § 474
- Perpetuities, § 214
- Power to revoke, § 998
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Statutes, § 214
- Statute of Frauds, § 68
- Trust terms, statutes, § 991

**REFUSAL OF TRUST**

- See also Disclaimer; Renunciation

## INDEX

### REFUSAL OF TRUST—Cont'd

- Private trusts
  - Beneficiary, § 170
  - Trustee, § 150

### REGISTRATION

- See also Recording, this Index
- Assets, declaration of trusts, § 141
- Assignment of beneficiary's interest, § 194
- Charitable trusts, § 411
  - England, § 321
  - United States statutes, § 411
- Investment trusts, § 248
- Land titles, trusts, § 149
- Regulated investment companies, § 270.30
- Trusts, home base court, Uniform Probate Code, § 7

### REGULATED INVESTMENT COMPANIES

- Generally, § 248
- Federal income tax, § 270.30
- Investment trusts taxed as, § 270.30, 270.35
- Principal and income, capital gains distributions, § 858

### REGULATED INVESTMENT COMPANY

- Income taxes, § 270.30

### REIMBURSEMENT OF TRUSTEE

- See also Set-off and Counterclaim, this Index
- Accounting, § 971
- Beneficiary
  - Instigating breach of trust, § 191
  - Statute of Limitations, § 951
- Contract liability, § 718
  - Expenses, contract improperly made, § 725
- Resignation, trust expenses, § 511
- Tort claims paid by trustee, § 734

### REJECTION

- See also Disclaimer
- By trustee, of trust, § 150

### RELATIVES

- Beneficiaries
  - Identification, § 161, 182
  - Insurance, fraud or conversion, § 211, 476
- Beneficiaries' interest, § 182
  - Adopted children, § 182
  - Class gifts, time of closing, § 182
  - Gifts per stirpes or per capita, § 182
- Beneficiary and family, discretionary blended trust, § 221
  - Protective trust, § 221
- Charitable trusts
  - Mortmain statutes, § 325, 326
  - Preferences, § 365
  - Purpose and beneficiaries, § 365
- Charitable trusts, beneficiaries, § 365
- Confidential relationship, constructive trust, § 482
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Constructive trusts
  - Confidential relationship, § 482
    - Beneficiaries of oral trusts, § 496
  - Forged will, § 477
  - Homicide, § 478
- Conveyances in return for promises of support, § 19
- Covenant to stand seised, consideration, § 201
- Creation of trusts, early law, § 201
- Installment sales, taxation, § 264.10
  - Income taxes, § 264.10
- Loyalty
  - Indirect disloyalty, § 543(A), 543(T)
  - Loan of trust funds, § 543(J)
- Resulting trusts, § 460
- Resulting trusts, presumptions, § 459, 460
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
- Spendthrift trusts, partial transfers, destructibility, § 226
- Spendthrift trusts, protective estates, § 222
- Spouse, fraud, § 211, 475

**RELATIVES—Cont'd**

- Support
  - Conveyances in return for promise, § 19
  - Trust in evasion or violation of statute, § 211
- Tracing trust funds, insurance, § 925
- Trustees
  - Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)
  - Lending trust funds to relatives, § 543(J)
  - Purchases, loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543(A)
- Trustee's relatives
  - Buying at own sale, § 543
  - Dealings constituting disloyalty to trust, § 543(T)
  - Loan of trust funds, loyalty, § 543(J)

**RELATOR**

- Charitable trust, suit by Attorney General, § 411

**RELEASE**

- Accounting, defense to beneficiaries' action for, § 969
- Barring remedies of beneficiary, § 943
  - Adequate consideration required, § 943
  - Conditions precedent to validity, § 943
  - Co-trustees, release of one, § 943
  - Covenant not to sue distinguished, § 943
  - Disabilities of beneficiary, § 943
  - Form and contents, § 943
  - Revocability, § 943
  - Sale by beneficiary to trustee distinguished, § 943
  - Surrender distinguished, § 943
  - Trustee's duty in securing, fair play, § 544, 943
  - Trust investments, § 688
- Beneficiary, for payments, § 814, 1010
- Bona fide purchasers, promises, consideration, § 887

**RELEASE—Cont'd**

- Breach of trust, § 943
  - Barring remedies of beneficiary, § 943
  - Co-beneficiaries, effect, § 191
  - Laches, presumptions, § 948
- Chose in action, § 25
- Conditions subsequent, § 35
- Creditors, trusts to secure, § 250
- Distinguished from consent, § 688, 943
- Equitable charge, by beneficiary, § 31
- Federal estate tax lien, § 272.5
- Imperative powers of appointment, § 116
- Laches, breach of trust, presumptions, § 948
- Personal liability of trustee, termination of trust, § 1010
- Power in trust, § 116
- Powers of appointment
  - Federal estate tax, when taxable, § 273.35
  - Federal gift tax, § 282
- Presumptions, breach of trust, laches, § 948
- Resulting trusts, payment, § 455
- To trustee, terminating trust, § 1006
- Trustees, good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544

**RELIANCE**

- Barring of remedies, estoppel by misrepresentation, § 944
- Estoppel by misrepresentation, barring of remedies, § 944
- Fraud, estoppel, barring of remedies, § 944
- Ratification, breach of trust, § 942

**RELIGION**

- Adoption, conditions, § 211
- Aid to, charitable purpose, § 376
- Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5
- Charitable trusts, § 376
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Aiding religion, § 376
  - Deviation, § 396

## INDEX

### RELIGION—Cont'd

- Charitable trusts, § 376—Cont'd
  - Disposition of church property in case of schism, § 399
- Constitutional law
  - Schism, property disputes, § 399
  - Solicitation, § 411
  - Tax exemptions, § 401
- Definitions, § 376
- Discrimination, charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378
- Duties of trustees in case of church schism, § 398
- Gifts for, qualified purpose, federal estate tax deductions, § 275.5
- Promotion, charitable purpose, § 361
- Restraints on alienation, constitutionality, § 220
- Schism, duties of trustees, § 399
- Tax exemptions, ad valorem taxes, § 401
- Trust to adopt, public policy violation, § 211

### RELIGIOUS CORPORATION

#### SOLE

- Distinction from trust, § 37
- Trustee, charitable trust, § 328

### RELIGIOUS ORGANIZATIONS AND SOCIETIES

- Actions, unincorporated association suing in association name, § 125
- Administering charitable trusts, § 328
- Bequest to church council, maintenance and care of property previously conveyed, § 129 73
- Charitable gifts, income tax deductions, § 264.25
- Charitable trusts
  - Churches, § 376
  - Monasteries and nunneries, § 376
  - Mortmain acts, § 325, 326
- Churches, generally, this index
- Origin of uses and trusts, § 2
- Restraints on alienation, § 220
- Schism, disposition of church property, § 398
  - Civil court resolution, church property, § 398
  - Formal title doctrine, § 398

### RELIGIOUS ORGANIZATIONS AND SOCIETIES—Cont'd

- Schism, disposition of church property, § 398—Cont'd
  - Civil court resolution, church property, § 398—Cont'd
  - Implied trust on local church property, § 398
  - Neutral principles of law approach, § 398
  - Polity approach, § 398
  - Property disputes, United States Supreme Court decisions, § 398
- Duties of trustee, § 398
- Statutes, § 327
- Tax exemptions, § 400
  - Property held by corporation, § 327
  - Testamentary gifts, § 326
- Title to property, amount of real estate, § 327
- Title to property, capacity to sue, § 125, 327
- Transfers of land, statutory limits, § 327
- Trustees, competency to administer, § 125
- Unincorporated church association, ejectment, § 125 39

### RELIGIOUS RESTRICTIONS

- Charitable trusts, constitutional issues, § 328, 375, 378
- Removal by court, charitable trusts, § 394

### RELINQUISHMENT

- See also Federal Estate Tax; Gift Tax—Federal; Powers of Appointment
- Power of revocation, § 1000

### REMAINDERS

- See also Beneficiaries' Interests
- Acceleration, disclaimer of limited estate, § 172
- Ambiguous gift of remainder interest, contingent upon survivorship, § 182

**REMAINDERS—Cont'd**

- Beneficiaries
  - Disclaimer, § 170
  - Disposition, § 172
  - Enforcement of trust, § 861, 871
  - Exercise of power of appointment, § 161
  - Limitation of actions, § 949, 951
- Beneficiaries' interest
  - Class gifts, § 182
  - Legal or equitable interest, § 182
  - Private trust, § 182
  - Statutory provisions, § 184
- Breach of trust
  - Limitation of actions, § 950
  - Standing, § 871
- Charitable gifts, deductibility
  - Federal estate tax, § 245, 264.20, 264.25, 275.5
  - Federal gift tax, § 264.25, 283
  - Federal income tax, § 264.25, 268.25
- Charitable remainder trusts, federal tax law, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Charitable trusts, future vesting, § 343
- Class beneficiary, § 162
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Contingent
  - Charitable trust, gift over to non-charitable uses, § 347
  - Termination of trust by court, § 1007
- Contingent Future Interests, this index
- Court appointment of trustee of res, § 246
- Disclaimer, gift taxes, § 278.5
- Donor's reservation of rights, federal gift tax, § 278
- Duration of trust, § 218
- Eminent domain proceedings, trustee to hold condemnation award, § 246
- Estate taxes
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15

**REMAINDERS—Cont'd**

- Estate taxes—Cont'd
  - Gross estate, § 273
  - Postponed payment, § 276
  - Power of appointment, § 273.35
  - State taxes, § 286
  - Valuation, § 274
- Expenses of trust, payment from principal, § 802
- Federal estate tax
  - Deduction, charitable remainder interest, § 275.5
  - Gross estate, § 273
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10
  - Postponement of payment of tax, § 276
- Federal gift tax, § 278
  - Deduction, charitable remainder interest, § 283
  - Qualification for annual exclusion, § 279
  - Qualification for marital deduction, § 280
- Federal income tax
  - Deduction, charitable remainder interest, § 264.25
- Gift taxes, § 277, 278
  - Exclusions, § 279.5
  - Future interests, § 279
- Imperative powers of appointment, default of exercise, § 116
- Implied gifts, § 182
- Income taxes, § 269.5
- Legal life tenant and remainderman, § 27
- Limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 950
- Partition proceedings, trustee to hold sale proceeds, § 246
- Passive trusts, spouses, § 206
- Power of appointment, estate taxes, § 273.35
- Power of appointment, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Removal of trustee, beneficiaries, § 522
- Removal of trustees, parties to proceedings, § 522



## INDEX

### REMAINDERS—Cont'd

- Revocation, consent of persons beneficially interested, § 999
- Right to accounting
  - When remaindermen barred by laches, § 949
- Spendthrift trust
  - Life estate in settlor, § 223
  - Merger with life interest, effect, § 226
- Spendthrift trusts
  - Creation for settlor, § 223
  - Merger, § 226
- Split interest trusts, § 264.25
- Spousal Remainder Trust, generally, this index
- State estate taxes, § 286
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112
- Termination of trust by court, § 1007
- Trustee of res, court appointment, § 246
- Trustees, preferences, § 541
- Valuation, estate taxes, § 274
- Vested, acceleration, § 161
- Waste, injunction, § 861

### REMARRIAGE

- Alimony trusts, § 234
- Beneficiary, termination of trust, § 182
- Condition against, validity, § 211
- Federal income taxes, alimony and separate maintenance trusts, § 270.10
- Qualified domestic trusts, estate taxes, marital deduction, § 275.12
- Restraint, public policy, § 211
- Restraints, § 211
- Spousal insurance trusts, § 235

### REMEDIES

- See also Actions and Proceedings;  
Constructive Trusts; Creditors;  
Liabilities of Trustee; Rights of  
Trustee; Settlor; Trustee
- Accounts and Accounting, generally,  
this index
- Adequacy of remedy at law, § 454

### REMEDIES—Cont'd

- Alternative remedies
  - Constructive trust or damages,  
§ 471, 473
  - Tracing trust funds, § 912
- Attorney General, enforcement of  
charitable trusts, § 411
- Barring of Remedies, generally, this  
index
- Barring of remedies for breach of  
trust, § 941, 956
  - Bona fide purchaser rule, § 881,  
897
  - Charitable trusts, § 411
  - Consent, § 941
  - Election, § 945, 946
  - Estoppel by misrepresentation,  
§ 944
  - Laches, § 948, 949
  - Ratification, § 942
  - Release, § 943
  - Res adjudicata, § 956
  - Statute of Limitations, § 950, 955
  - Trustee's bankruptcy, unintentional  
breaches, § 947
- Beneficiary, § 861, 871, 901, 955
  - Appointment of foreign trustee,  
§ 861
  - Avoidance of trustee's acts, § 861
  - Breach of trust, § 861, 862, 901,  
955
  - Breach of trustee's duty re posses-  
sion of trust property, measure  
of damages, § 583
  - Burden of proof, § 871
  - Change in trustee personnel, § 522,  
524, 527, 861
  - Class suits, § 871
  - Constructive trust, § 471, 472
  - Contempt of court, trustee, § 861
  - Counsel fees and costs, § 871
  - Court accounting, § 861
    - Procedure, § 861
  - Court avoidance of trustee's act,  
§ 861
  - Court direction to trustee, § 861
  - Criminal liability of trustee, § 861
  - Disloyal acts of trustee, § 543,  
543(V)

**REMEDIES—Cont'd**

- Beneficiary, § 861, 871, 901, 955
  - Cont'd
  - Election of remedies, § 945, 946
  - Equitable lien on product of breach, § 865
  - Express trust, bankruptcy of trustee, § 947
    - Failure of trustee to account, § 861
  - Improper payments and distributions, measure of damages, § 814
  - Increase in trustee's bond, § 861
  - Information and inspection, § 861
  - Injunction against breach, § 861
  - Interest on award of damages, § 863
  - Investments, breach, § 701, 708
  - Joint and several liability of trustees, § 862
  - Marshaling of assets, § 930
  - Order that trustee use imperative power, § 558
  - Ordinarily in equity, § 870
    - Participants in breach of trust, § 867, 869, 901
      - Statute of Limitations, § 950
  - Receivership for trust, § 528, 861
  - Records, trustee's failure to keep, § 861
  - Reduction or denial of trustee's compensation, § 861, 980
  - Removal of trustee, § 520, 526, 861
  - Sale of trust property, § 746
  - Set-offs, § 871
  - Several or alternative remedies, § 861
  - Specific performance, § 861
  - Statute of Limitations, § 950, 955
    - Collusive participation in breach of trust, § 955
    - Constructive trustee, § 953
    - Express trustee, § 951
    - Mistaken participation in breach of trust, § 955
    - Resulting trustee, § 952
    - Third persons, § 954

**REMEDIES—Cont'd**

- Beneficiary, § 861, 871, 901, 955
  - Cont'd
  - Statutes regarding probate claim, estate of deceased trustee, § 950
  - Subrogation, § 930
  - Suit to enforce trust, § 871
  - Surcharging trustee, § 862
    - Earnings or rental value in lieu of interest, § 863
    - Estate of deceased trustee, claim in probate, § 862
    - Measure of damages, § 862
    - Simple or compound interest on damages, § 863
  - Sureties on trustee's bond, § 864
  - Termination of trust, § 1004, 1008
  - Third persons, § 869, 954, 955
    - Election, tracing trust property or money claim, § 867
    - Joint liability, trustee and participant in breach, § 868
    - Liability for participating in breach on sale, § 747
    - Participants in breach, § 868, 955
      - Damages, § 868
    - Tracing trust property, § 866, 868
      - Donees of trust property, § 868
  - Tracing trust funds, § 866, 868, 921, 929
    - Bona fide purchaser rule, § 881
    - Election, tracing original or substitute property, § 866
  - Transfer of trust situs, § 861
  - Wrongful sale of trust property, § 746, 747
- Beneficiary against trustee, § 861
- Buyer
  - Against trustee, breach of contract to sell trust property, § 746
- Charitable trusts
  - Court instructions, § 394
  - Cy pres application, parties and procedure, § 441
  - Injunctions, § 391

## INDEX

### REMEDIES—Cont'd

#### Charitable trusts—Cont'd

Relators, functions of, § 411

Settlor or successors, § 415

Visitation power, § 416

Constructive trust, § 472, 543(v)

Law or equity, § 471

Constructive Trusts, generally, this index

Contempt, § 861

Conversion, damages, beneficiaries, § 861

Court advice as to trustee's powers and duties, § 559

#### Creditor

Against beneficiary, § 193, 227

Against settlor, fraud, § 211

Damages, generally, this index

Discovery, beneficiaries, § 861

Election of Remedies, generally, this index

Information, § 861

Injunctions, generally, this index

Against participants in breach of trust, § 868

Statute of Limitations, § 955

#### Parties

Beneficiary as necessary party, § 871

Class suit, constructive trust, § 472

Procedure, parties, costs and fees, § 871

Rescission of trust creation, § 861, 997

Specific Performance, generally, this index

Third parties, other wrongs, § 869

Third person against trustee

Contracts, § 712, 719

Property ownership, § 720

Quasi-contractual liability, trust estate, § 725

Tort claims, liabilities, § 731, 732

Against third persons

Statute of Limitations, § 954

#### Trustee

Against buyer of trust property, § 746

### REMEDIES—Cont'd

#### Trustee—Cont'd

Court construction of trust instrument, § 559

Investments, § 687

Seek advice of court, § 559, 687

### REMEDIES OF BENEFICIARIES

See also Remedies, Beneficiary

#### Breach of trust

Burden of proof, breach caused loss, § 871

Relief in equity, § 870

Suit in equity or on trustee's court accounting, § 870

When remedy at law granted, § 870

Election of remedies, time of election, § 946

### REMOTE CONTINGENT INTERESTS

Joinder of parties, breach of trust, § 871

### REMOTENESS OF VESTING

See Perpetuities, Rule Against

### REMOVAL FROM OFFICE

Trustees, § 519, 522, 861

Conditional or partial removal, § 528

Costs, § 525

Courts power to remove, § 519

Disloyalty, § 543(V)

Grounds, § 527

Jurisdiction, § 523

Misfeasance, § 541

Municipal corporations, § 521

Nature of proceeding, § 524

Proceedings, § 522

Resignation, § 514

Standard of care, § 541

Time, § 526

Trust provisions, § 520

### REMOVAL OF TRUST

To foreign jurisdiction, § 132, 583, 861

**REMOVAL OF TRUSTEE**

- Actions, failure to enforce trust, § 527
- Adverse interest, § 527
- Antagonism, § 527
- Appeal from court order removing, § 519
- Attorneys' fees, § 525
- Beneficiary's remedy, § 861
- Bond required in lieu of removal, statutes, § 151
  - Court discretion, § 861
- Breach of trust, § 527
- Business trusts, § 247(v)
- Charitable trusts
  - Attorney general, § 522
  - Grounds for, § 397
  - Legislative power, municipal corporations, § 395, 521
- Conditional removal, § 528
- Costs of proceeding, § 525
- Disloyalty, § 527, 543(V)
- Failure to account, § 861
- Failure to qualify, § 151
- Federal estate tax, effect of settlor's power, § 273.10, 273.20, 273.35
- Federal income tax, effect of grantor's power, § 268.15
- Forfeiture, compensation, § 980
- Grounds, § 527
- Hostility toward beneficiaries, § 527
- Insolvency of corporate trustee, § 527
- Judicial jurisdiction, § 523
- Mismanagement, trust property, § 527
- Nonresidents, § 132, 527
  - Jurisdiction, § 523
- Partial removal, § 528
- Power of court, § 519, 543(V)
- Power of legislature or court to remove municipal corporation as trustee, § 521
- Proceedings for removal, § 522, 524, 528
  - Conditional removal, § 528
  - Corporate trustee, bankruptcy or receivership, § 527
  - Defaulting trustee, notice, § 523

**REMOVAL OF TRUSTEE—Cont'd**

- Proceedings for removal, § 522, 524, 528—Cont'd
  - Grounds for removal, § 527
  - Jurisdiction of court, § 523
  - Nature, § 524
  - Parties, § 522
  - Temporary removal, receivership, § 528
    - Time for removal, § 526
  - Receivership, temporary removal, § 528, 861
  - State as trustee, constitutional grounds, § 527
  - Statutes, § 132, 527
  - Temporary removal, § 528
  - Time for removal, § 526
  - Transfer of trusteeship to foreign trustee, § 132, 861
    - Statutes, § 132, 861
  - Trust terms regarding, § 520
    - When power to remove exercisable in fiduciary capacity, § 520
  - Wrongful sale of trust property, § 747

**RENT**

- Accumulation of income rules, § 217
- Act of acceptance by trustee, § 150
- Apportionment, successive beneficiaries, § 818
- Collection, trustee's duties, § 799
- Depreciation reserve, § 829
- Rental property, suspension of power of alienation, § 219
- Trust, leaseback arrangements, § 234

**RENTS**

- Accumulations, § 217
- Breach of trust, damages, § 863
- Estate taxes, gross estate, § 273
- Standing, § 869

**RENUNCIATION**

- See also Disclaimer, this Index
- Beneficiary, § 170, 172, 268.5
- Compensation, election to take statutory commission, § 976
- Donee, oral trust for third person, constructive trust, § 498

## INDEX

### RENUNCIATION—Cont'd

- Federal income tax, taxable power, § 268.20
- Oral promise to convey, constructive trust, § 496
- Power of appointment
  - Federal estate tax, § 273.35
  - Federal gift tax, § 282
- Statute of Frauds, intent for which writing made, § 84

### REORGANIZATIONS

- Bondholders' committee, § 251
- Bondholders' protective committees, § 251
- Defaulted securities, disposition of property received, § 825
- Stock investments, effect on retention, § 682
- Trusts to secure or pay creditors, § 251
- Voting trusts, § 252

### REPAIRS

- Directions to use income, accumulation restrictions, § 217
- Leases, duties, § 797, 798
- Possession and use of trust property by beneficiary, active trust, duty of trustee, § 208
- Powers and duties of trustee, § 798
- Trustee's duty, evidence of active trust, § 207

### REPAIRS AND MAINTENANCE

- Charitable trusts, § 396
- Leases, § 798
- Payment, passive trusts, § 208
- Real estate, active trusts, § 207
- Resulting trusts, judgments and decrees, § 465
- Trustees
  - Payment, accumulations, § 217

### REPLEVIN

- Certificates of deposit, bailment, certificate left with joint tenants for safekeeping, § 11 5
- Charitable trusts, administration, § 391

### REPLEVIN—Cont'd

- Standing, wrongfully withholding trust property from trustee, § 869

### REPORTS

- Business trusts
  - State regulation, § 247Q
- Charitable trusts, § 361, 411
  - England, § 321
  - Legislation, § 264.25, 395, 396, 411
- Employee benefit trusts
  - Federal regulation, § 255, 270.20
  - State laws, § 255
- Investment trusts, § 248
- Trusts to secure creditors, reports to trustee, § 250

### REPRESENTATION

- See also Disabled Persons; Distributions of Principal; Infants; Payments of Income
- Parties, court proceedings
  - By court, § 871
  - Guardian ad litem, § 871, 1007
  - Guardians, disabled persons, § 871
  - Necessary party, by other parties, § 871, 1007
  - Virtual representation, § 871, 1007
- Payments
  - Absent or unknown beneficiaries, § 814
  - Minor or incompetent beneficiaries, § 814

### REPRESENTATIVE ACTIONS

- Class suits on behalf of beneficiaries, § 871
- Powers of trustee, § 869

### REPRESENTATIVE LIABILITY

- Charitable trustees, § 400
- Contracts of trustee, § 715, 716
- Torts of trustee, § 732

### REPUDIATION

- See also Disclaimer; Renunciation
- Donee, oral trust for third person, constructive trust, § 498

**REPUDIATION—Cont'd**

- Informal trust, promise to carry out, § 102
- Oral promise to convey, constructive trust, § 496
- Statute of Limitations, § 951
  - Constructive trust, § 953
  - Express trusts, § 951
  - Resulting trusts, § 952
- Trust, removal of trustee, § 527

**REPUDIATION OF TRUST**

- Limitation of actions, § 951

**REQUEST**

- Precatory expressions, trust creation, § 48

**RES**

- See also Subject-Matter of Trust Terminology and classification, § 1

**RESCISSION**

- Creation of trust, remedy of settlor, § 42, 204, 861, 991, 997
- Election of remedies, beneficiaries, § 946
- Remedies of settlor-beneficiary, § 861
- Termination of trust, § 997, 1008
- Trusts, § 861

**RESEARCH**

- Charitable purpose, § 375
  - Medical research, charitable purpose, § 374
  - Vivisection, combating, § 368
- Charitable trusts, advancement of education, § 375
- Federal income tax, qualified organization, § 264.25

**RESERVATION**

- Powers reserved to settlor, § 42, 104
- Settlor, power to modify trust, § 993

**RESERVED POWERS**

- See also Estate and Inheritance Taxes; Federal Estate Tax; Gift Tax—Federal; Gift Tax—State; Income Tax—Federal
- Insurance trusts, effect, § 103

**RESERVED POWERS—Cont'd**

- Living trust, § 104

**RESERVES**

- Charitable trusts, income accumulations, § 352
- Creation, payment of trust expenses, § 810
- Creation not accumulation, § 217
- Depletion, § 827
- Depreciation, rental income, § 829
- Distributions, future contingencies, § 814

**RESIDENCE**

- See Conflict of Laws; Domicile and Residence; International Estate Planning
- Domicile and Residence, generally, this index

**RESIDENCES**

- Housing, generally, this index

**RESIDENT ALIEN**

- See also Aliens; International Estate Planning, this Index
- Federal estate tax, § 10
- Federal gift tax, § 10
- Federal income tax, § 10

**RESIDUARY ESTATE**

- Beneficiaries' interests, § 182
- Payment of death taxes from, § 272.5, 286
- Subject-matter of trust, § 111

**RESIDUARY TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 264.20

**RESIGNATION**

- Trustees, this index

**RESIGNATION OF TRUSTEE**

- Acceptance by court, § 515
- By act of trustee, § 511
  - Terms of trust instrument, § 511
- Acts required of trustee, § 511
- After acceptance, § 150
- Agreement with beneficiaries, § 513
- Conditional acceptance, § 516
- Cost of court proceeding, § 518

## INDEX

### RESIGNATION OF TRUSTEE

#### —Cont'd

- Duty of trustee
  - Conflicting interests, § 511
  - To resign, § 511, 543
- Judicial proceedings, § 514
  - Conditional acceptance, § 516
  - Costs, § 518
  - Court may refuse to accept, § 515
  - Court's acceptance of resignation, § 515
  - Procedure, § 514
  - Reasons for court acceptance, § 515
- Resignation by agreement with beneficiaries, § 513
- Revocability, § 517
- Settlor's provision as to method, § 511
  - Statutory provisions, § 511
- Statutes, § 513, 514, 516
- Transfer of trust to another, § 512
- Voluntary, § 511
  - Need for court order, § 511
- When accepted by courts, § 515

### RES JUDICATA

- Barring remedies, § 956
- Breach of trust, barring of remedies, § 956
- Election of remedies distinguished, § 945
- Trustee's accounts, § 956

### RESPONDEAT SUPERIOR

- Torts, private trusts, § 731

### RESTATEMENT, CONFLICT OF LAWS, SECOND

- Law of trusts, effect, § 8

### RESTATEMENT, PROPERTY

- Direct restraints on alienation, § 220
- Duration of trusts, § 218
- Forfeiture clauses, § 181
- Restraints on alienation, § 219, 220
- Rule against perpetuities, § 213, 214

### RESTATEMENT, TRUSTS

- Investments, § 612, 671 et seq.

### RESTATEMENT OF PROPERTY

- Accumulations, history, § 216
- Law of trusts, effect, § 8
- Trust duration, § 218

### RESTATEMENT OF RESTITUTION

- Constructive trusts, § 471, 501
- Law of trusts, effect, § 8

### RESTATEMENT OF TRUSTS

- First edition, 1935, § 8
- Purpose and nature, § 8
- Second edition, 1957, changes made, § 8
- State annotations to, § 8

### RESTITUTION

- Attorneys, misappropriation of trust funds, § 22
- Beneficiary's assignee, excess payments, § 192
- Breach of investment duty, § 705, 862
- Co-beneficiary, breach of trust, § 191
- Constructive trust, oral agreement to convey, § 497
- Oral trust, gift by will, § 501
- Remedies of beneficiary, § 861
- Removal of trustee, defense, § 527
- Trustee, improper payments, § 814
- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527
- Trust property, remedy of beneficiary, § 861

### RESTITUTIONARY TRUSTS

- Corporation, dissolution, creditors and beneficiaries, § 246

### RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION

- Generally, § 219, 219 et seq, 741
- Business trusts, § 247, 247P
- Charitable trusts, § 342, 349, 361
- Classified, § 220
- Common law, § 219
- Common law rule, § 220
  - Charitable and noncharitable objects, § 350
- Statutes affecting, § 219
- Discretionary trusts, § 228
- Duration of trust, § 218



**RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION**

—Cont'd

- Employee benefit trusts, statutory exemption, § 255
- Equitable fees apart from trusts, § 220
- Equitable life interests apart from trusts, § 220
- Fee or absolute interest, § 220
- Land trusts, § 249
- Leases, § 220
- Legal estates for years, § 220
- Legal fee interest, § 220
- Legal life interests, § 220
- Life estates, § 220
- Life insurance trusts, § 242
- Married women's trusts, § 232
- Partial trust restraints, § 219
- Personal life insurance trusts, § 242
- Personal property, § 220
- Power of appointment, § 219
- Powers of sale, § 741 et seq
- Preemptive rights to purchase, § 220
- Protective trusts, § 230
- Public policy, illegality, § 219, 220
- Restatement, Second, Property, § 219, 220
- Severability of contract, § 219
- Spendthrift and related types of trusts, § 221, 230
- Spendthrift trusts, § 220, 221, 222
  - Destruction, § 226
- Spouses, § 221, 232
- Statutes, construction, § 219
- Suspension of power of alienation, § 350
- Term of years, § 220

**RESTRICTIONS**

- Creation of charitable trusts, § 325 et seq
- Creation of private trusts, generally, § 211 et seq

**RESTRICTIVE COVENANTS**

- Right to enforce, subject matter of trust, § 112
- Sale of trust property, § 745

**RESTRICTIVE PROPERTY RULES**

- Charitable, § 341 et seq.
- Private trusts, § 211 et seq.

**RESULTING TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 451 et seq.
- Abolition, § 467
- Abolition or modification by statute, some states, § 467
- Adequacy of legal remedy, § 454
- Admissions
  - Husband as payor and wife as grantee, § 459
- Agreement between payor and grantee
  - To benefit third party, § 462
  - For a divided interest in each, § 462
  - For trust equivalent to resulting trust, effect, § 461
  - Trust for greater interest than law allows, effect, § 462
  - Trust for lesser interest than law allows, effect, § 462
- Alienation, invalid suspension of power, § 219
- Aliens
  - Common law disabilities, § 168
- Aliquot part rule, payment of price, purchase money resulting trusts, § 457
- Anticipation of death
  - Husband as payor and wife as grantee, § 459
- Barring of remedies, § 952
- Beneficiary's interest, incidents of, § 454, 468, 469
- Bona fide purchasers, § 881
  - Cutting off, § 466
  - Execution, § 206
  - Extinction of trusts, § 466
  - Notice, possession, § 896
  - Title to property, § 881
- Breach of trust, barring of remedies, laches, § 948
- Burden of proof, § 454, 464
- Charitable trusts, § 418
  - Failure of express trust, narrow trust intent, § 418
  - Charitable trust with narrow intent, § 399, 418, 436

INDEX

**RESULTING TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts, § 418—Cont'd
  - Failure of express trust, narrow trust intent, § 418—Cont'd
  - Cy pres not in effect, § 433
- Impossibility of accomplishment, narrow intent, § 418, 436, 437, 1002
- Suit seeking, cy pres implications, § 441
- Termination, § 400
- Close relationship, effect, § 459, 460
- Commencement, purchase money resulting trusts, § 454
- Community property transactions, § 26
- Consideration, § 201, 453 et seq
- Constructive trusts, distinguished, § 458
- Contracts
  - Different interests, § 462
  - Trust identical with resulting trust, § 461
- Conveyances to avoid creditors, § 463
- Creation
  - Arising from failure of express trust, § 468
  - Express trust res proves excessive, § 469
  - Purchase money type, § 454
- Creditors of trustee
  - Estoppel, § 466, 944
  - Rights of, § 466
- Cy pres, § 431, 441
- Deeds and Conveyances, this index
- Definitions, § 451
- Descent and distribution, § 469
- Destruction by laches, merger and other reasons, § 466, 468, 469
- Divided interest, express agreement, § 462
- Early English law, § 453
- English Property Act 1925, § 453
- Estoppel, § 466
- Estoppel as barring creditors of trustee, § 466, 944

**RESULTING TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Evidence, § 464
  - Rebutting gift, husband-payor and wife-grantee, § 459
  - Required for proof, § 464
- Excessive res, § 469
- Excessive subject-matter, § 469
  - Beneficiaries, § 469
  - Income excessive, § 469
  - Settlor may control disposition, § 469
  - Theory of origin, § 469
  - Transfer for value, § 469
- Execution, beneficiary's interest, § 193
- Execution, bona fide purchasers, § 206
- Express agreement
  - Acknowledgment of existence of trust, § 466
- Express agreements, § 461
  - Concerning different trust, § 462
  - Trust identical with resulting trust, § 461
- Extinction, § 466
  - Express acknowledgment of trust, § 466
  - Laches, § 466, 949
  - Merger, § 466
  - Parol surrender, § 466
  - Pennsylvania statutory requirement of recording or enforcement, § 466
  - Statute of Limitations, § 466
- Failure of express trust, § 211, 468
  - Beneficiary's interest, transfer, § 468
  - Charitable trusts, cy pres not available, § 418, 433
  - Laches barring, § 468
  - Lack of beneficiary, § 161
  - Lack of identifiable beneficiaries, settlor or successors, § 161, 164, 166, 468
  - Reasons for failure, § 468
  - Remedy granted, form of decree, § 468
  - Rule against Perpetuities, § 468
  - Settlor's intent controlling, § 468

**RESULTING TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Failure of express trust, § 211, 468
  - Cont'd
  - Statute of Limitations, barring, § 468
  - Theory of origin, § 468
  - Trust created for consideration, § 468
  - Violation of Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Failure of oral trust, § 87
- Form of decree, credits and debits, § 465
- Fraud, purchase-money type, § 463
- Frauds, Statute of, § 67, 452, 462, 466
- Frauds, Statute of, this index
- Fraudulent intent of payor, exceptions to general rule, § 463
- Gifts, improvements, § 205
- Greater interest, express agreement, § 462
- Husband and wife, management and control rebutting gift, § 459
- Husband as payor and wife as grantee, husband's motive, § 459
- Illegality
  - Failure of express trust, § 468
  - Illegal intent of payor, effect, § 463
  - Intent, enforcement, balancing equities, § 463
  - Title in another, wrongful purpose, § 463
- Implied trusts, § 451
- Implied trusts, including purchase-money trusts, § 451
- Improvements, § 455
- Income tax, purchase-money type, payment, § 454
- Intended beneficiary's death prior to trust declaration or transfer, § 164
- Intent, purchase money resulting trusts, § 454
  - Crimes and offenses, § 463
- Judgment creditors of resulting trustee, § 146, 466
- Judgments and Decrees, this index

**RESULTING TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Laches, this index
- Laches barring enforcement, § 466, 948
- Lesser interest, express agreement, § 462
- Limitation of actions, § 466, 952
- Limitation of Actions, this index
- Loans, § 455
- Meretricious relationship
  - Man as payor, woman as grantee, § 459
  - Presumptions, § 459
  - Woman as payor, man as grantee, § 460
- Mortgages, § 455
- Parent and child, § 460
- Partial payment, § 457
- Partners, § 36, 454
- Passive trust, failure for uncertainty as to trustee duties, § 206
- Payment, this index
- Payment of price
  - Community funds, § 26, 454
  - Consent of trust claimant required, § 455
  - Directly or indirectly, § 455
  - Form of payment, § 455
  - Loan by trust claimant, § 455
  - Loan to trust claimant, § 455
  - Loan to trust claimant with oral mortgage, § 455
  - Partnership funds, § 454
  - Part payment, § 457
    - Agreement for a specific interest, § 457
    - Aliquot part rule, § 457
    - Definiteness of amount required, § 457
    - Requirement of express agreement, interest in land, § 457
- Proof of, evidence, § 455, 464
- Purpose of payment, § 455
  - Improvements, § 455
  - Mortgages or improvements, § 455, 456
  - Taxes, § 455

## INDEX

### RESULTING TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Payment of price—Cont'd
  - Time of payment
    - Agreement of parties regarding payment, effect, § 456
    - At or before deed, § 456
    - Payment after deed but pursuant to prior agreement, § 456
- Perpetuities, § 213
  - Failure of express trust, § 468
- Purchase-money resulting trust, § 454
  - Res of express trust proving excessive, § 469
- Presumptions, § 952
  - Husband and wife, § 459, 460
  - Interest of payor, § 454
  - Overcome or confirmed
    - Voluntary conveyance, § 453
- Proof, weight and sufficiency of evidence, § 464
- Purchase Money Resulting Trusts, generally, this index
- Purchase-money type, gift or trust, § 454
  - Enforcement, evidence to be considered, § 454
  - Inference as to intent rebuttable or confirmable, § 454
  - Origin and theory, § 454
  - Presumptions, intent, § 454
  - Statements of payor, § 454
  - Statutory codification, § 454
  - Time of origin, § 454
- Rebuttal of presumption, purchase-money type, § 454
- Receipts, payment of price, § 455
- Relationship between payor and grantee, § 459, 460
  - Brother and sister, § 460
  - Child as payor, parent as grantee
    - Presumption of trust, § 460
  - Husband as payor, wife as grantee, presumption of gift, § 459
    - Evidence for rebuttal or confirmation of gift, § 459
    - Payment with joint funds, § 459
    - Presumption of gift rebuttable, § 459

### RESULTING TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Relationship between payor and grantee, § 459, 460—Cont'd
  - Husband as payor, wife as grantee, presumption of gift, § 459—Cont'd
    - Title placed in name of supposed wife or paramour, § 459
    - Title placed in names of both, § 459
- Parent as payor, child as grantee, § 460
  - Evidence rebutting or confirming gift intent, § 460
  - Presumption of gift rebuttable, § 460
- Presumption, gift by husband to wife, § 459
- Uncles and aunts, nephews and nieces, § 460
- Wife as payor, husband as grantee
  - Presumption of trust, majority rule, § 460
- Relief granted
  - Form of decree, § 465
  - Profits or rental value, § 465
  - Vest title in payor, § 465
- Remoteness, equitable interest of resulting beneficiary, § 454
- Restraints on alienation, § 219
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 454
- Settlor
  - Failure of charitable trust, § 418
  - Fraud in creating trust, § 211
- Settlor-debtor, § 182
- Spouses, separate property, § 460
- Statute of frauds, § 452, 455
  - Express agreements, § 461
  - Third parties, express agreements, § 462
- Statute of Frauds, § 67, 452, 462, 466
  - Agreements between payor and grantee, § 462
  - Purchase-money resulting trust, § 466
- Statute of Limitations, § 466, 952
  - Recognition or repudiation of trust, § 952

**RESULTING TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Statute of Uses, application, § 206
- Creation, § 454
- Statutory abolition or modification, § 467
- Stipulations
  - Different interest, § 462
  - Trust identical with resulting trust, § 461
- Successors of testator, failure of intended express trust, § 102, 468
- Surplus, § 451, 469
- Surplus in case of trust to pay debts, § 250
- Termination, § 466
- Terminology and classification, § 1, 451
- Title in another than payor, § 458
  - Consent of payor necessary, § 458
  - Effect of lack of payor's consent, § 458
- Title in names of spouses jointly, § 460
- Title to property
  - Express agreement, § 461
  - Judgments and decrees, § 465
  - Voluntarily vested in another, § 458
- Tracing trust funds
  - Availability of remedy, § 921
- Uncertainty in expression of trust intent, § 45
- Unconscionable conduct, § 463
- Valid purpose becoming invalid, § 211
- Vesting in beneficiary, § 206
- Voluntary conveyances, § 453
- Voluntary conveyances with no use declared, § 453
  - Early law, § 453
  - Modern law, § 453
  - Presumption in earlier law, § 453
- Weight and sufficiency of evidence, § 464
- Will creating trust but naming no beneficiary, oral promise to convey, § 500
- Wills, § 468

**RESULTING TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Written agreement, § 462

**RETAINED POWERS**

- See Reserved Powers

**RETENTION**

- See also Reserved Powers
- Trust investments
  - Prudent man rule, § 682, 706
  - Settlor's provisions as to, § 680, 681, 685
  - Construction, § 682
- Trust records, § 961

**RETIREMENT**

- See Employee Benefit Trusts; Pensions and Retirement

**RETIREMENT AND PENSIONS**

- See also Employee Benefit Trusts; Individual Retirement Accounts; Keogh Plans this Index
- Accumulations, application of law, § 216
- Alienation, suspension of power, § 219
- Alienation, suspension of power, statutes, § 219
- Bequests, qualifications as charitable bequests, § 365
- Charitable trusts, source of funds, § 367
- Duration of trusts, § 213, 255
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255
  - Income taxes, § 270.20
- Employee benefit trusts, duration, § 218
- Estate planning, § 264.7
- Estate taxes
  - Additional tax on excess retirement accumulations, § 276.5
  - Gross estate, § 273
- Evasion, fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Federal law, § 255, 270.20
- Federal tax legislation, § 270.20, 273.25
- Gift taxes, § 278
- Income taxes, § 264.7
- Marital Property Act, § 7

## INDEX

### RETIREMENT AND PENSIONS

#### —Cont'd

- Partnerships, resulting trusts, § 468
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Plans, investments, § 270.20, 616, 616 to 666, 666
- Private employee benefit plans, § 255
- Public employee retirement plans, investments, § 616, 616 to 666, 666
- Public trusts, § 246
- Qualified employee benefit plans, garnishment of benefits, § 222, 224, 255
- Qualified Retirement Plans, generally, this index
- Revocable trusts, acceptance of additions to trust, § 233
- Rule against perpetuities, exemption, § 214
- Savings and loan associations, § 131
- Spendthrift trust, § 222
- Spendthrift trusts, exceptions, § 224
- State laws, § 255, 616, 616 to 666, 666
- Types of qualified plans, § 255, 270.20

### RETIREMENT EQUITY ACT

- Estate planning for retirement benefits, § 264.7

### RETIREMENT HOME

- Tax exemption, § 400

### RETRACTION

- Acceptance of trust, § 150, 170, 171
- Disclaimer
  - Beneficiary, § 170, 171
  - Trustee, § 150

### RETROACTIVE EFFECT

- Disclaimer by trustee, § 150
- Uniform Principal and Income Act, § 816, 848

### RETURNS

- Federal estate tax, § 272.5, 276
- Federal gift tax, § 277

### RETURNS—Cont'd

- Federal income tax, § 265, 268.25
  - Criminal penalties, failure of trustee to file, § 265
  - Due date, § 265
  - Duty of trustee to file, § 265, 268.25
  - Failure to file, additions to tax, § 265
  - Fiscal year
    - Tax planning, § 268.25
    - Trustee's selection, § 268.25
  - Information required, § 265, 268.25
  - Information return, charitable trust, § 270.5
  - Interest, failure to file, § 265
  - Liability of beneficiary, § 268.5
  - Liability of trustee, § 265, 268.25
  - Lien on trust property, § 265
  - Multiple or separate trusts, § 268.25
  - Personal liability of trustee, § 265
  - Place filed, § 265
  - Real estate investment trusts, § 270.35
  - Substantial owner trusts, § 268.15, 268.20, 268.25
  - Time filed, § 265, 268.25
  - Transferee liability of trustee, § 265
- State taxes, § 285, 287

### REVERSION

- See also Possibility of Reverter;
  - Right of Entry
- Annuity trusts, § 234
- Charitable trusts, creation, § 418, 420
- Deceased settlor's successors, failure of express trust, § 468
- Federal estate tax
  - Gross estate, § 273
  - Postponement of payment, § 276
  - Transfer taking effect at death, § 273.15
- Federal gift tax, retention by donor, § 278
- Federal income tax, reversionary trusts, § 268.10, 268.15

**REVERSION—Cont'd**

- To grantor, restraints on alienation, § 220
- Implied reversion, charitable trust, § 418
- Income, apportionment between principal and income, § 818
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 268.15, 273.15
- Land trust certificates, § 249
- Retention by settlor, § 42
- Rule against Perpetuities, application, § 213
- Short-term reversionary trusts, § 234, 264.10, 268.15
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112
- Termination of trust, settlor's heirs or next of kin, § 999
- Trustee buying reversion for self, § 543(I)

**REVERSIONS**

- Generally, § 264.10
- Charitable gifts, intent, § 324
- Charitable trusts, § 418
  - Reservation, § 419
- Cy pres, § 441
- Estate taxes, § 273.15
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
  - Gross estate, § 273
  - Postponed payment, § 276
- Gift taxes, § 277, 278
  - Future interests, § 279
- Grantor, income taxes, § 268.15
- Income taxes, § 268.10 et seq., 273.15
- Land trusts, § 249
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Restraints on alienation, § 220
- State estate taxes, § 286
- Trustees, leases, buying reversion for self, § 543(I)
- Valuation, estate taxes, § 274

**REVIEW**

- See also Appeal and Review
- Investments, trustee's duty, § 684

**REVISED UNIFORM PRINCIPAL AND INCOME ACT**

- See also Uniform Principal and Income Act
- Allocation of receipts, § 816, 829
- Apportionment of income provisions, § 818
- Bonds bought at a premium, receipts from sale, § 828
- Bonds bought at discount, receipts from sale, § 826
- Corporate distributions, allocation, § 843, 859
- Expenses
  - Generally, § 7, 802, 816
- Probate income provisions, § 817
- Receipts from wasting assets, § 827
- Text and adoptions, § 7, 802, 816
- Trust expenses, source of payment, § 802, 810

**REVOCABLE CONTINGENT INSURANCE TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 235, 264.15

**REVOCABLE DECLARATIONS OF TRUST**

- Generally, § 233, 264.5

**REVOCABLE INSURANCE TRUSTS**

- Functions, § 235, 264.15

**REVOCABLE TRUSTS**

- See also Revocation
- Generally, § 233, 264.5
- Accounting, § 964
- Charitable contributions, income tax deductions, § 231
- Conversion to irrevocable trust, § 233
- Creation, § 233
- Creditors of settlor, § 223, 233, 1000
- Creditors' rights, settlor, § 233
- Declaration of trusts, § 233
- Estate planning, coordination, § 233
- Estate planning uses, § 233, 264.5
- Federal tax consequences, § 233, 264.5, 268.15, 273.20
- Functions, § 231, 233, 264.5
- Gift taxes, § 278



## INDEX

### REVOCABLE TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Guardianship, assets of ward transferred to trustee of revocable, § 13
- Income taxes, § 264.5, 270
  - Property subject to power of revocation, § 273.20
- Information, trustees' duty to furnish, § 964
- Insurance trusts, § 235
  - Life insurance trusts, § 264.15
- Life insurance trusts, § 264.15
- Pour over wills, § 264.5
- Probate assets, § 211
- Spousal claims, § 211, 233
- Substitute for will, § 7, 233, 264.5
- Surviving spouse, elective share, § 233
- Tax planning, § 233, 264.5 et seq.
  - As testamentary dispositions, § 103, 104, 233
    - Rights of spouse, statutes, § 211, 233
- Totten trusts, § 47
- Wills, coordination, § 233

### REVOCAATION

- See also Federal Estate Tax; Gift Tax—Federal; Income Tax—Federal; State Estate and Inheritance Taxes
- Bank account trust, § 47, 1000
- Bankruptcy, power, § 193
- Beneficiaries joining with trustee, § 998
- Charitable trusts, § 399, 415
  - Powers, § 399, 415
- Charitable trusts, power to revoke, § 415
- Creditors' rights, § 223, 233, 1000
- Current statutes, § 999
- Duty of trustee, improper revocation attempted, § 1001
- Federal tax consequences, reservation of express power, § 233, 264.5, 268.15, 273.20, 278, 1000
- Gift by will to trustee of revocable living trust, § 105
- Living trust, § 104

### REVOCAATION—Cont'd

- Methods
  - Deed only, § 1001
  - Will only, § 1001
- Modification
  - Effect of power is to revocation, § 993
  - Power to remake including, § 1001
- Power of settlor, § 233, 264.5, 1000
  - Absence of express power as evidence of mistake, § 998
- Charitable trust, § 399, 415
- Competency of settlor to exercise, § 1001
- Construction
  - Creditors' rights, § 233, 1000
  - Donee's act constituting revocation, § 1001
  - Exercise is final, § 1001
- Federal tax consequences, § 233, 264.5, 268.15, 273.20, 278, 1000
- Gift by will to trustee of revocable living trust, § 105
- Granted beneficiaries, § 1000
- Inalienable by holder, § 1000
- Includes power to modify, § 1001
- Making trust testamentary or illusory, § 103, 104, 211, 233, 1000
- Methods of exercise, § 1001
- No implied power in settlor, § 998
- Omitted by mistake, § 998
- Relinquishment, § 1000
- Reservation or grant of power, § 1000
- Reserved by settlor, not pass to successors in interest, § 1000
- Settlor and trustee, no implied power, § 998
- Settlor creates trust for self, creditors, § 223
- Settlor makes trust irrevocable, § 998
- Settlor retains, § 1000
- Settlor with consent of all persons beneficially interested, statutes, § 999
- Statutory control, § 999

**REVOCAATION—Cont'd**

- Power of settlor, § 233, 264.5, 1000
  - Cont'd
  - Tax consequences, § 1000
  - Totten trusts, § 47, 1000
    - Facts showing exercise, § 47, 1000
  - Trustee lacks power, § 998
  - Vested in beneficiaries, § 1000
  - Vested in settlor and others, § 1000
  - Vested in trustee, § 1000
  - Where power to modify expressly reserved, § 993
- Relinquishment, express power, § 1000
- Reservation or grant of power
  - Trust testamentary, § 104
- Settlor creating trust for self, § 223
- Settlor has no implied power, § 998
- Settlor or another, express power, § 1000
- Statutes, private trusts, § 999
- Statutory provisions, § 999
  - Construction as to identity of beneficiaries, § 999
  - Living trust as testamentary, reservation of right, § 104
  - Totten trusts, power implied, § 47
  - Voluntary trust, § 41
  - Wills, § 103

**REVOLUTION**

- Government or laws, aiding change, charitable purpose, § 378

**RHODE ISLAND**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

**RIGHT OF ENTRY**

- Breach of condition subsequent, § 35
- Charitable trusts, § 420
- Duration, statutes, § 218
- Re-entry
  - Inalienable property interest, § 114
  - Rule against Perpetuities, application, § 213
  - Sales, § 745
  - Subject-matter of trust, § 114

**RIGHT OF REENTRY**

- Charitable gifts, conditions subsequent, § 324
- Condition broken, duration, § 218
- Perpetuities, § 213

**RIGHTS OF TRUSTEES**

- Charitable trusts, information from co-trustee, § 391
- Compensation, § 975
- Exoneration from contract liability, § 718
- Indemnity
  - From beneficiary, contract liability, § 718
  - Breach of trust, § 862
- Liabilities arising from property ownership, § 720
- Tort liability, § 734
- Ultra vires contracts, § 713
- Unauthorized expenses increasing value of trust property, § 801
- Reimbursement
  - Beneficiary
    - Instigating breach of trust, § 191
    - Statute of Limitations, § 951
  - Contract expenditures, § 718
  - Lien, § 718
  - Expenses, § 975
    - Contract improperly made, § 718, 725
  - Tort liability, § 734
  - Trust expenses on resignation, § 511
- Set-offs, § 192, 814

**RISKS**

- See also Insurance
- Assumption of risk, charitable trust, tort liability, § 401
- Compensation, factor, § 977

**ROADS AND HIGHWAYS**

- Governmental trust, community benefit, § 378

**ROLLOVERS**

- Retirement plans, income taxes, § 264.7

## INDEX

### ROMAN CATHOLICS

- Charitable purpose, aid to religion, § 376
- Cy pres, § 432, 442
- Masses, § 164, 376
- Monasteries and nunneries, § 376

### ROMAN LAW

- Origin of uses and trusts, § 2

### ROYALTIES

- Accumulations, § 217
- Accumulation trusts, § 217
- Book or play, apportionment, § 827
- Clifford trust, income tax liability, § 234, 264.10, 268.10
- Mining, oil and gas leases, distribution, § 795
- Recovery, parties, § 869
- Standing, § 869
- Statute of Frauds, § 65
- Wasting property, § 827

### RULE AGAINST ACCUMULATIONS

- See Accumulations

### RULE AGAINST PERPETUITIES

- See Perpetuities, Rule Against Perpetuities, generally, this index

### RULE IN SHELLEYS CASE

- Characterization, § 293
- Real estate, conflict of laws, § 296

### RULE IN SHELLEY'S CASE

- Active trusts
  - Application, § 182, 187
- Beneficiary's interest
  - Active trusts, § 187
  - Executory trusts, § 187
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Termination of trust by merger, § 1003

### RULE OF CONVENIENCE

- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182

### RUMORS

- Bona fide purchaser rule, duty to inquire, § 894

### RUNAWAYS

- Absconding trustees
  - Suit by beneficiary, § 869
- Absentee beneficiaries, § 814

### SAFETY DEPOSIT BOX

- Co-trustees
  - Safety deposit company allowing withdrawal by one trustee, § 911
- Creation of trusts, transfer of contents, § 142
- Delivery of key, § 142, 586
- Rental, allocation of expense, § 803

### SALARIES

- See also Compensation of Trustee; Wages
- Employer retaining, debt or trust, § 19
- Trustee employing self, § 490, 543(M)

### SALES

- See also Appraisals and Appraisers; Powers of Sale; Powers of Trustees
- Absolute or qualified power of trustee, § 741
- Acceptance by trustee, evidence, § 150
- Agents employed, delegation, § 744
- Alienation of property, duration of trust, § 218
- Allocation of proceeds to income or principal, § 822, 825
- Beneficiaries, barring disclaimer, § 171
  - Bona fide purchasers, in rem rights, § 183
- Beneficiary consents or ratifies, § 741, 941, 942
- Beneficiary's interest, § 188
  - Legal remedies, § 193
- Bona Fide Purchasers, generally, this index
- Charitable gift, sale at cost, § 264.25

**SALES—Cont'd**

- Charitable trusts
  - Cy pres, § 441
  - Duties of trustees, § 391, 392
  - Implied powers, § 392
  - Injunction, § 415
  - Legislative powers, § 397
  - Powers and duties, § 392
  - Standard of care, § 394
- Commercial paper or securities, duties of purchaser, § 903
- Commingling funds, constructive trusts, § 19 33
- Conditions and terms, settlor may fix, § 744
- Construction of various powers, § 741
- Construed to include exchanges, § 741
- Contracts of trustee, specific performance, § 717
- Corporate property, dividends, principal and income, § 857
- Court, powers, § 742
  - Advice, discretionary powers, § 742
  - Approval or disapproval after sale, § 742, 745
  - Control, § 742, 745
  - Overruling settlor's direction, § 742
  - Statutes, § 743
  - Terms of sale, § 742, 745
- Deed, terms, § 745
- Delegation of acts connected with trustee's sale, § 744
- Direct restraints on alienation, § 220
- Discretionary powers of trustee, § 552
- Disloyalty, § 745
  - Dealings with relatives, § 543(T)
  - Trustee buying at forced sale, § 543(C)
  - Trustee buying at own sale, § 543(A)
- Duties, § 212
- Express grant of power, § 741
- Failure to sell, breach of investment duty, § 704

**SALES—Cont'd**

- Gift taxes, § 278
- Implied powers, § 741
  - Construction, § 551, 741, 758, 814
- Investments, § 612, 686, 704, 706, 741
  - Breach of trust, measure of damages, § 703, 704
  - Duties of trustee on selling, § 686, 706
  - Nonlegal investments, § 686, 704
- Less than full consideration, federal gift tax, § 278
- Life estates, income taxes, § 269.5
- Mandatory or discretionary, § 552, 741
- Methods
  - Fixed by court, § 744
  - Fixed by settlor, § 744
  - Fixed by statute, § 744
  - Public or private sale, § 745
- Nature of beneficiary's interest, direction of settlor, § 185
- Notice of sale, § 745
- Notice or advertisements, sale of trust property, § 744, 745
- Option to buy, when implied from power to sell, § 741
- Option to purchase, grant implied from power of sale, § 793
- Payment, terms, § 745
- Personal or official power, § 553, 741
- Price, higher offers, § 745
- Proceeds, allocation between principal and income, § 816, 822, 823
- Purchase Money Resulting Trusts, generally, this index
- Purchaser's duty as to application of purchase money, § 902
- Real estate investment trusts, § 249
- Recording acts, bona fide purchasers
  - Constructive notice, § 893
  - Distinguished, § 884
- Remedies, § 746
- Remedies of beneficiary, wrongful sales, § 746
- Remedies of buyer from trustee, § 746

## INDEX

### SALES—Cont'd

- Remedies of trustee under contract, § 746
- Secret profits, removal of trustee, § 527
- Securities
  - Blue Sky laws, business trust, § 247R
  - Business trust
    - Compliance with securities acts, § 247R
    - Exceptions, § 247R
- Settlor's powers, § 42, 741
- Spendthrift trusts, beneficial interest, creditor's rights and remedies, § 227
- Third party charged with notice of trustee's powers, § 747
- Third party participating in breach, § 747
- Transfer of property, § 142
- Trustee
  - Business trusts, § 247
  - Deed, terms, § 745
  - Duty of care and skill, § 744, 745
  - Statutes, § 743
  - Tracing trust funds, § 921
- Trustees
  - Buying at own sale, § 543(A)
  - Common law power of court, § 742
  - Express or implied power, § 741
  - Good faith, § 541, 544
    - Dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
  - Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)
  - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
  - Own property sales to trust, § 543(E)
  - Selling to self as trustee of another trust, § 543(H)
  - Statutes, § 743
  - Terms and conditions, § 745
  - Vacating or setting aside, § 861
- Trust property
  - Purposes of trusts, § 212, 247, 249
  - Upon termination of trust, § 1010
  - Wrongful, bona fide purchase, termination of trust, § 995

### SALES—Cont'd

- Unproductive property, powers and duties, § 824, 825
  - Vacating or setting aside, trustees acts, § 861
  - When power amounts to gift of fee, § 741
  - Whole or in parcels, § 745
  - Wrongful sale, effect, § 747
  - Wrongful sales
    - Damages, recovery from trustees, § 862
    - Effect, § 747
- ### SALES AND USE TAXES
- Charitable trusts, exemptions, § 401
- ### SALES TAXES
- National banks, immunity, § 134 9
- ### SALMAN
- Germanic law, § 2
  - Trust as developed from, § 2
- ### SALVAGING
- Mortgages in default, disposition of proceeds, § 825
- ### SANCTIONS
- Trustees, duty of care, § 541
- ### SAVINGS ACCOUNTS
- Bank Deposits and Collections, generally, this index
  - Creation of trusts, transfer of funds, § 142
  - Totten trusts, § 47
- ### SAVINGS AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS
- Payable on death accounts, § 47, 233
  - Retirement plan trustees, § 131
  - Shares, investments, § 678
  - Trustees, capacity to act, § 134
  - Trust savings account, § 47
- ### SAVINGS BANKS
- Charitable trusts, founding, § 364
  - Deposits as trust investments, § 616, 666, 678
  - Deposits s trust investments, § 616 to 666

**SAVINGS BANKS—Cont'd**

- Joint accounts, constructive trusts, § 47, 471
- Payable on death accounts, § 47, 233

**SAVINGS BANK TRUSTS**

- See Totten Trusts

**SCENIC AREAS**

- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

**SCHISM**

- Charitable trusts, disposition of church property, § 399
- Religious organizations, trustees' duties, § 398

**SCHOLARSHIPS**

- Charitable trusts, § 375
- Advancement of education, § 375
- Educational purpose, § 365, 375
- Selection of substitute scheme, § 442

**SCHOOLS AND SCHOOL DISTRICTS**

- Charitable trusts, § 375
- Advancement of education, § 375
- Enforcement, parties, § 412
- Profit making, § 364
- Purposes, § 362
- Charitable trusts, advancement of education, § 375
- Education, beneficiaries' interest, § 182
- Trustees, § 130, 328

**SCIENCE**

- Charitable trusts, advancement of education, § 375
- Federal estate tax deduction, charitable purpose, § 275.5

**SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY**

- Charitable contributions, deductions
- Estate taxes, § 275.5
- Income taxes, § 264.25
- Charitable trusts, § 375
- Advancement of education, § 375
- Vivisection, § 379

**S CORPORATIONS**

- Business insurance trusts, § 235 et seq.

**SCOTLAND**

- Development of trust law, § 7, 9

**SCRIP DIVIDENDS**

- Principal or income, § 854

**SEALS**

- Creating trusts, § 204
- Creation of trusts, § 201
- Consideration, early law, § 204
- Transfer of property, various types, § 142

**SEAWALL**

- Tax funds, charity, § 367

**SECONDARY INTERESTS**

- Perpetuities, § 213

**SECONDARY LIFE ESTATE**

- Federal estate tax, § 273.10

**SECONDARY OBJECTIVE**

- Charitable, basis for cy pres, § 436

**SECOND MORTGAGES**

- Trustees, investments, § 542
- Trust investments, § 674

**SECRECY**

- Trustees, loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543

**SECRET PROFITS**

- Trustees, grounds for removal, § 527

**SECRETS AND SECRECY**

- Basis for constructive trust, § 473
- Community property settlement between spouses, § 26
- Conveyances, covenant to stand seized, § 201
- Entry, Statute of Frauds, intent with which writing made, § 84
- History of uses and trusts, § 2
- Memorandum, parol trusts, subpoena duces tecum, § 85
- Parol trusts, secret memorandum, § 85

## INDEX

### SECRETS AND SECRECY—Cont'd

- Profits, constructive trusts, § 483, 492
- Corporate directors, § 16, 481

### SECRET TRUSTS

- See also Constructive Trusts
- Oral promise to hold for another, § 495, 501
- Settlor, creating spendthrift trust for self, § 223

### SECURED TRANSACTIONS

- Irrevocable trusts, § 264.10

### SECURITIES

- See also Investments; Sales
- Business trusts
  - Availability, § 247
  - Blue sky laws, § 247
- Employee benefit trusts, employer stock ownership plan, § 255, 270.20
- Personal life insurance trusts, § 235 et seq.
- Sales, business trusts, § 274R
  - Compliance with securities acts, § 247R
  - Exceptions, § 247R
  - Shares, investment trusts, § 248
- Sales, estate taxes, deductions, § 275
- Shares and Shareholders, generally, this index
- State estate taxes, jurisdiction, § 287
- Trustees
  - Selling own property to trust, § 543(E)
  - Voting for self as director or officer of corporation, § 543(N)
- Trust indenture, § 250
- Valuation, estate taxes, § 274

### SECURITIES AND EXCHANGE COMMISSION

- Investment trusts, § 248
- Trusts to secure creditors, reports, § 250

### SECURITY

- Generally, § 250
- Active trusts, § 207

### SECURITY—Cont'd

- Breach of trust, personal debts of trustees, third parties, § 904
- Consideration, existing debt, bona fide purchasers, § 889
- Corporate, investment considerations, § 612, 673, 679
- Existing debt, consideration, bona fide purchasers, § 889
- Mortgages and similar investments, § 674, 676, 678
- Negligence, damages, recovery from trustees, § 862
- Preexisting indebtedness, bona fide purchaser rule, § 889
- Sale of trust property, terms, § 745
- Tracing trust funds, § 923
- Trustee purchasing claims for self, § 543(D)
- Trusts to secure or pay creditors, § 250, 251

### SECURITY DEPOSITS

- Corporate trustees, beneficiaries' remedies, § 864
- Corporations as trustees, § 151
- Creating trusts, § 19
  - Statutes and cases, § 19
- Foreign trustees, § 151
- Mortgage escrow accounts, § 21

### SECURITY TRANSACTIONS

- Conditional sales, filing or recording act, § 149, 884, 893

### SEGREGATION OF ASSETS

- Agency to collect choses in action, § 22
- Banks, payment of customer obligations, § 21
- Debt payable from identified fund, § 19
- Security fund for contingent liability, § 19

### SEGREGATION OF PERSONS

- Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 328

### SELF-DEALING

- See also Duties of Trustee; Loyalty



**SELF-DEALING—Cont'd**

- Attorneys, sale forced by third parties, purchasing, § 543(C)
- Breach of loyalty duty, § 543
- Corporate shareholders, § 481.1
- Executors and administrators, sale forced by third parties, purchases, § 543(C)
- Trustees, § 541, 543
  - Bank deposits and collections, deposits in own banking department, § 543(K)
  - Competing business on own behalf, § 543(O)
  - Employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)
  - Gifts, acceptance from one with whom trust business is conducted, § 543(P)
  - Incidental benefits for self while engaged in trust business, § 543(Q)
  - Leases, taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)
  - Loans
    - Own funds to trust, § 543(L)
    - Trust funds to self, § 543(J)
  - Purchases for self
    - Bids and bidding, own sale, § 543(A)
    - Claims against trust property, § 543(D)
    - Duty to buy for trust, § 543(R)
    - Sale forced by third parties, § 543(C)
    - As trustee of another trust, § 543(H)
  - Sales to trusts
    - Earmarked pool of investments, § 543(F)
    - Own property, § 543(E)
    - Own stock, corporate trustees, § 543(G)
  - Voting for self as director or officer, § 543(N)

**SELF-DEFENSE**

- Homicide, constructive trust, descent and distribution, § 478

**SELF-EMPLOYED INDIVIDUALS**

- Federal income tax benefits, § 255, 270.20
- Provisions and statutory changes, § 255, 270.20

**SELF EMPLOYMENT**

- Contracts, trustees, employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)
- Retirement and pensions, gift taxes, § 278

**SELF-EMPLOYMENT CONTRACTS**

- Loyalty, § 543(M)

**SELF-GLORIFICATION**

- Charitable trusts, motive of settlor, § 366

**SELF-HELP**

- Conditions subsequent, right of entry, § 35
- Trustee, contract liability, § 718
- Wrongdoing beneficiary, trustee collecting from share, § 191

**SELFISHNESS**

- Trustees, loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543

**SELF-SERVING DECLARATIONS**

- Resulting trusts, husband as payor and wife as grantee, § 459
- Totten trusts, § 47

**SEMINARIES**

- Charitable trusts, aid to religion, § 376

**SENIORITY**

- Successive assignees of beneficiary's interest, priorities, § 195

**SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT**

- Fiduciary tax returns, criminal penalties, § 265

**SENTIMENT**

- Charitable trusts, settlor, § 363, 415
- Federal estate tax, transfer in trust for consideration, § 274.45
- Grave marker or monument, § 377

## INDEX

### SEPARABLE LIMITATIONS

Perpetuities, § 213

### SEPARATE MAINTENANCE

Federal gift tax, § 270.10, 278

Federal income tax

Code provisions, § 270.10

Lump sum, § 270.10

Periodic, § 270.10

Property settlement, § 270.10

Support of minor children,  
§ 270.10

From § 71 trust, § 270.10

From § 682 trust, § 270.10

Includability in wife's gross  
income, § 270.10

Lump sum payment, § 270.10

Husband and wife agreement, federal  
gift tax, § 278

Irrevocable trusts, property settle-  
ments, § 234, 264.10, 270.10

Purposes of trusts, § 234

Trusts, § 270.10

### SEPARATE MAINTENANCE TRUSTS

Agreements, § 232

Irrevocable trusts, § 264.10

Taxes and taxation, § 270.10

### SEPARATE PROPERTY

Estate taxes, marital deduction,  
§ 275.10

Spouses, § 232

### SEPARATE SHARE RULE

Federal income tax

Distributable net income, § 267

Single trust, § 267

### SEPARATE SHARE TRUSTS

Income taxes, § 267

### SEPARATE TRUSTS

Alienation, suspension of power,  
separability, § 219

Multiple trusts, § 245, 264.10

### SEPARATION AGREEMENTS

See also Separate Maintenance, ante

Federal income tax, payments,  
§ 270.10

### SEPARATION AGREEMENTS

—Cont'd

Promise to create trust, waiver of  
rights, consideration, § 204

Removal of trustee, consent of party,  
§ 519

Trusts in aid of, § 234

### SEPARATION OF CHURCH AND STATE

Religious charities, municipality as  
trustee, § 328

### SEPARATION OF SPOUSES

Alimony trusts, § 234

Contracts, § 232

Creation of trusts, consideration,  
§ 204

Spendthrift trusts, § 224

Forfeitures, § 211

Legality, trust to encourage, § 211

Maintenance. Separate Maintenance  
Trusts, generally, this index

Public trusts, § 246

Spendthrift trust restrictions, obliga-  
tion under agreement, § 224

Trustees, removal from office, § 519

### SEQUESTRATION

Creditor's remedy, interest of benefi-  
ciary, § 193

Interest of beneficiary, § 193

Support, sequestering property for  
purpose of compelling support,  
§ 254

### SERMONS

Charitable purpose, aid to religion,  
§ 376

### SERVICE OF PROCESS

Action to enforce trust, § 870

Agent of foreign trustee, § 132, 151

Business trusts, suits against, § 247N

Election of remedies, time of elec-  
tion, § 946

Jurisdiction, § 292, 870

Removal of trustee, § 523

Trustees, removal from office, § 523

### SET-OFF AND COUNTERCLAIM

Actions by beneficiary, § 871

**SET-OFF AND COUNTERCLAIM**

—Cont'd

- Agents, claims against principal, § 15
- Beneficiaries' rights to payments
  - Beneficiary's debt to another beneficiary, § 814
  - Beneficiary's debt to settlor, § 814
  - Beneficiary's debt to trustee in representative capacity, § 814
- Breach of trust, damages, § 862, 871
- Contract and trust distinctions, § 17
- Enforcement of trust, § 871
- Gains and losses, breach of investment duties, § 708
- Mortgage escrow accounts, by mortgagor, § 21
- Payments, debt due co-beneficiary, § 814
- Removal of trustee, § 524
- Trustee, beneficiary's debt to trustee individually, § 814

**SETTING ASIDE**

- See also Rescission
- Contract between donee and prospective appointees, imperative power of appointment, § 116
- Conveyances in return for promises of support, § 19
- Creation of trust, invalidating causes, § 44, 997
- Trustee's acts, § 861
- Wills, invalidating cause, § 101

**SETTLEMENT**

- See also Compromise and Settlement, this Index
- Charitable trusts
  - Court's approval, termination, § 399
  - Court's power to authorize, § 394
- Claims, § 581
- Compromise and Settlement, generally, this index
- Co-trustees, power to be exercised by all, § 554
- Distributive shares, § 814, 994, 1009
- Husband and wife
  - Federal estate tax deductibility, § 275.15

**SETTLEMENT—Cont'd**

- Husband and wife—Cont'd
  - Federal gift tax, § 278
- Implied powers of trustee, § 551
- Modification, § 992
  - Disposition provisions, court's power to approve, § 814, 994
- Opening an account after settlement, § 972
- Preservation of trust, court approval, § 581
- Property agreement
  - Federal income tax, § 270.10
- Will contest, payments as charitable deduction, federal estate tax, § 275.5

**SETTLOR**

- See also Charitable Trusts; Creditors; Enforcement of Trusts; Investments; Powers of Sale; Powers of Settlor

Actions

- Addition of new trust property, creation, § 46
- Affirmative powers and duties given trustee, § 206
- Age, § 44
- Agency or will, reserved powers, § 42, 104
- Agent making principal trustee, § 44
- Amendment of trust, reserved power, § 992
- Apportionment of income, directions, § 818
- Attack on trust because of incapacity, § 44, 997
- Bankrupt, § 44
  - As beneficiary, § 42, 168
- Capacity, § 43, 44
- Certainty as to trust intent, § 45, 997
- Change, trust res, § 42, 111, 115
- Construction of trust instrument, § 42
- Capacity, undue influence, evidence, § 44
- Charitable trusts
  - Generally, § 323

## INDEX

### SETTLOR—Cont'd

- Charitable trusts—Cont'd
  - Actions, enforcement, § 415
  - Attack on trust, § 417
  - Failure or breach, no resulting trust, § 418
  - Gift on condition precedent, § 415
  - Gift over on breach, § 415
  - Reservation of possibility of reverter, § 419
  - Restrictions
    - Future interest rules, § 341, 352
    - Mortmain acts, § 326
    - Revocation, § 415, 998, 1001
    - Visitation power, § 416
- Clarity, expression of trust intent, § 45
- Clear and convincing proof, intent to create trust, § 49
- Compensation, control of, § 976
- Construction of words and acts, § 46
- Control over trustee's duties to furnish information and to account
  - Generally, § 965
  - accountability of trustee, § 965
  - limitation on beneficiaries to whom trustee must account, § 965
  - trust protectors and other non-trustees, § 965
- Court, no modification of settlor's intent, § 45
- Court as, § 41, 246
- Creation of trust
  - Invalidating cause, § 43, 997
  - Two or more writings, § 45
- Cy pres
  - Wishes, selection of substitute scheme, § 442
- Definite intent necessary, § 46
- Depositor, Totten trust, § 47
- Disabilities, § 44
- Disloyalty, consent, § 543(A), 543(C), 543(U)
- Donee of power of appointment as, § 43
- Duress, § 44
- Enforcement of trust, § 42, 415

### SETTLOR—Cont'd

- Evidence, intent, § 50
  - Weight required, § 49
- Express statements, intent, § 45
- Forgery, right to question, § 42
- Formal words not necessary, § 45
- Fraud on creditors, § 211
- Fraud on settlor, § 44
- Future trust intended, § 46
- Gift to charity on condition subsequent, § 420
- Governmental authority as, § 41
- Identity, importance, § 41
- Implied intent, § 45
- Incompetents, § 44
  - Totten trusts, § 47
- Incomplete voluntary trust not a declaration of trust, § 202
- Insanity, § 44
- Instructions to trustee, § 42, 104
- Insurance trusts, § 43, 235, 236
- Intent
  - Charitable gift, determinable interest, construction, § 419
  - Expression, § 45
  - Proof, § 49
- Invalidating causes, § 44
- Investments
  - Control, § 42, 680
  - Directions, trust creation, § 46
- Legal interest, frustration of intent to give, not create trust, § 46
- Liabilities, § 42
- Married women, § 44
- Methods of trust creation, § 41
  - Court change, § 45
  - Procuring another to create trust, § 41
- Minors, § 44
- Mistake in trust creation, § 44, 991, 997
- Mistaken recognition, pre-existing trust, § 46
- Modification of trust, § 42, 992, 993
- Motive for gift, § 46
- Ownership of reversion, § 42
- Party, cy pres application to court, § 441

**SETTLOR—Cont'd**

- Persons non sui juris, § 44
- Powers of
  - Control over investments, § 680
  - Invalidating causes, § 44, 997
  - Modification, § 992, 993
  - Revocation, § 998, 1000
  - Termination of trust, § 1004, 1005
  - Totten trusts, § 47
- Power to remove trustee, § 520
  - Standing to seek, § 522
- Precatory expressions, trust creation, § 48
- Principal and income, control of, § 802, 816, 845
- Private corporation as, § 41
- Property interest of, § 43, 111, 116
- Purpose stated, § 46
- Reformation of instrument, § 42, 44, 991
  - Mistake, § 991
- Rescission of trust, § 861
- Reservation of interests making trust testamentary, § 104
- Reservation of powers, § 42, 104
- Revocation right, § 42, 998
  - Creditors' rights, § 233, 264.5, 1000
- Sales
  - Prohibition, sale of trust property, § 741
  - Reserved powers, § 42, 741
- Setting trust aside, failure of consideration, § 42
- Spendthrift in character, § 44
  - Obtaining creation of trust by another, § 223
- Spendthrift trusts, creation, § 223
- Status
  - After creation of trust, § 42
  - Not necessary party to litigation, § 42, 871
  - Rights of creditors, § 42, 211, 223, 264.5, 1000
- Statute of Frauds, raising, § 70
- Statutes, retained powers, § 104
- Statutory requirements re intent, § 45
- Stocks, permission to buy, § 680

**SETTLOR—Cont'd**

- Termination of trust
  - All beneficiaries join settlor, § 1005
  - Settlor as sole beneficiary, § 1004
- Terminology and classification, § 1
- Time of origin of trust, intent, § 45
- Trust creation obtained by invalidating cause, § 44, 997
- Trust intent, distinctions, § 46
- Undue influence, § 44, 997
- United States as, § 41
- Use of trust words not conclusive, § 45
- Use of words appropriate to other relationships, § 45
- Validity of trust, attack, § 42
- Vesting powers of administration in third person, § 551

**SEX DISCRIMINATION**

- Gender Discrimination, generally, this index

**SEXUAL RELATIONS**

- Promotion, § 211
- Resulting trusts, illegal agreement, § 463

**SHARES AND SHAREHOLDERS**

- See Stock and Stockholders
- See, also, Securities, generally, this index
- Bonus plans, income taxes, § 264.7
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 270.20
- Breach of trust, third parties, § 905
  - Purchases from trustees, § 903
- Business trusts, § 247
- Charitable trusts
  - Investments, § 395
  - Profits, § 364
- Close corporations, valuation, estate taxes, § 274.5
- Corporate stock, trust investments, § 673
- Employee benefit trusts, bonus plans, income taxes, § 270.20
- Estate taxes
  - Gross estate, § 273

## INDEX

### SHARES AND SHAREHOLDERS

#### —Cont'd

Gifts causa mortis, estate taxes, gross estate, § 273.5

Gift taxes, § 277

Income taxes, bonus plans, employee benefit trusts, § 270.20

Jurisdiction, § 292

Kentucky rule, § 851

Liquidation trusts, § 254

Officers and employees

Bonus plans, income taxes, § 264.7

Employee benefit trusts,  
§ 270.20

Purchase plans

Accumulations, application of law,  
§ 216

Charitable trusts, source of funds,  
§ 367

Third parties, breach of trust, § 905

Purchases from trustees, § 903

Trustees

Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)

Self dealing

Corporate trustee buying own  
stock for trusts, § 543(G)

Incidental benefits for self while  
engaged in trust business,  
§ 543(Q)

Voting

Rights, loyalty to beneficiaries,  
§ 543

Self as director or officer of  
corporation, § 543(N)

Valuation, estate taxes, § 274

### SHELLEYS CASE

Rule in Shelleys Case, generally, this  
index

### SHELLEY'S CASE

See Rule in Shelley's Case

### SHELLEY'S CASE, RULE IN

Beneficiaries' interest, § 182, 187

Termination of trust, § 1003

### SHELTER

Animals as beneficiaries, § 165

### SHIFTING USES

Perpetuities, § 213

Rule against Perpetuities, § 213

### SHIPS AND SHIPPING

Bill of sale, transfer of interest, § 142

Depreciation, principal and income,  
§ 827

Subject-matter of trust, § 112

### SHORT-TERM MORTGAGE TRUSTS

Real estate investment trusts, § 248

### SHORT-TERM REVERSIONARY TRUSTS

Generally, § 234

Federal income tax, § 264.10, 268.10

### SHORT TERM TRUSTS

Generally, § 264.10

Estate and tax planning, § 234,  
264.10, 268.10

Federal estate tax, § 273

Federal gift tax, § 278

Federal income tax, § 234, 264.10,  
268.10

Capital gains and losses, § 268.10

Charitable, prior law, § 268.10

Duration, § 268.10

Qualifying rules, § 268.10

Tax advantages, § 234, 264.10,  
268.10

When deemed grantor trust,  
§ 268.15

Income taxes, § 268.10

Reversionary trusts, § 234

### SIBLINGS

Purchase money resulting trusts,  
§ 460

### SICKNESS

Charitable trust

Abbreviation, trust purpose, § 374

Mutual benefit groups, § 367

Confidential relationship, construc-  
tive trust, § 482

Illness, generally, this index

**SIDEWALKS**

Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378

**SIGNATURES**

Acceptance by trustee, evidence, § 150  
 Acceptance clause, § 82  
 Beneficiary's interest, assignment, § 190  
 Contracts, exclusion of trustee's personal liability, § 714, 769, 771 et seq  
 Statute of Frauds  
     Analysis of wording of American statutes, § 63  
     Intent with which writing made, § 84  
     Satisfaction, § 82, 86  
     Signing or subscribing, § 86

**SILENCE**

Acceptance by beneficiary, § 169  
 Barring of remedies, estoppel, fraud, § 944  
 Beneficiaries  
     Acceptance, § 169  
     Estoppel, § 944  
 Breach of trust  
     Barring of beneficiary's remedies, § 941  
 Consent, barring of remedies, § 941  
 Fraud, barring of remedies, estoppel, § 944  
 Oral promise to testator to hold for another, constructive trust, § 499  
 Ratification, breach of trust, § 942  
 When deemed consent, § 941

**SIMPLE TRUSTS**

Beneficiaries, income taxes, § 268.5  
 Current income, § 266  
 Federal income tax, § 266, 268.5  
     Classes of income, § 266, 268.5  
     Deductions, § 266, 268.25  
     Definition, § 266  
     Distributions  
         Conduit rule, § 266  
     Time tax due, § 265

**SIMPLE TRUSTS—Cont'd**

Income taxes, § 265 et seq.  
 Accounting, allocations, income and deductions, § 269

**SIMPLIFIED EMPLOYEE PENSION PLANS**

Spendthrift trusts, § 222

**SINGLE TRUSTEE**

Selection, generally, § 121  
 Terminology and classification, § 1

**SINKING FUNDS**

Charitable trusts, income accumulations, § 352  
 Depreciation reserve out of rents, § 829  
 Future liabilities  
     Expenses, § 810  
     From income payments, § 814  
 Tax and contract obligations, § 718, 802, 810  
 Trusts to secure creditors, § 250

**SISTERS AND BROTHERS**

Siblings, generally, this index

**SITUS**

See also Conflict of Laws;  
     International Estate Planning  
 Federal taxation, trusts, § 10  
 Foreign situs trusts, § 10  
 Multistate trusts, § 287, 292, 295, 300  
 State statutes, § 295  
 State taxation, § 287, 300  
 Transfers, remedies of beneficiaries, § 861  
 Uniform Probate Code provisions, § 7, 295

**SITUS OF TRUST**

See also Situs, ante  
 Beneficiaries' remedies, transfer of situs, appointment of foreign trustee, § 861

**SKILL**

Required as to trust investments, § 612, 686  
 Required of trustee, § 541



## INDEX

### **SKILL—Cont'd**

Sales of trust property, § 744

### **SLAYER'S STATUTE**

ERISA and the constructive trust doctrine, § 475.2

### **SOCAGE, TENANTS IN**

Statute of Wills, § 101

### **SOCIAL BENEFITS**

Objectionable duties, conditions, § 211

### **SOCIAL CLUBS**

Private, no charitable purposes, § 379

### **SOCIAL INTERESTS**

Promotion, charitable purpose, § 361

### **SOCIAL POSITION**

Trustee, fair play in dealing with beneficiary, § 544

### **SOCIAL SECURITY**

Withholding taxes, garnishment, § 193.77

### **SOCIAL SERVICES**

Charitable trusts, § 361  
Evasion, fraudulent conveyances, § 211

### **SOCIAL STATUS**

Spendthrift trusts, surplus income statutes, § 227

### **SOCIAL WELFARE**

Synonymous with charitable, § 370

### **SOCIETIES**

Beneficiaries, § 367  
Private trust, § 167  
Charitable purposes, § 364  
Competency to take title, § 125  
Unincorporated associations, § 125, 167, 328

### **SOLE TRUSTEE**

See also Single Trustee  
Death of, § 529  
Selection, § 122

### **SOLICITATION**

Charities, statutes, § 411

### **SOLICITATION—Cont'd**

Funds for charitable purposes, statutes, § 411

### **SOURCE OF FUND**

Charitable trusts, § 367

### **SOUTH CAROLINA**

Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

Investment statutes, § 656

### **SOUTH DAKOTA**

Generally, § 212

Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

### **SOVEREIGN**

Prerogative cy pres, § 432

Selection of trustee who cannot be sued, § 128

### **SPAIN**

Transfer taxes, § 10

### **SPECIAL ASSESSMENTS**

Liens on trust property, § 602

### **SPECIAL DEPOSITS**

Meaning and effect, § 21  
When trust intended, § 21

### **SPECIAL INTENT**

Charitable gifts, cy pres application, § 436

Settlor's status and interests, § 437

### **SPECIAL POWER OF APPOINTMENT**

Generally, § 233  
Estate taxes, § 273.35

### **SPECIAL POWERS OF APPOINTMENT**

See also Powers of Appointment  
Federal estate tax, § 233, 264.20, 273.35

Federal gift tax, § 282

Rights of donee's creditors, § 233

Subject-matter of trust, § 116

### **SPECIAL TRUSTEE**

Functions or responsibilities, § 122

**SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE**

- Beneficiaries, remedies, § 861
- Charitable trusts, cy pres, § 441
- Contract of trustee, § 717
- Contracts of sale, remedies, § 746
- Contract to buy or sell trust property, § 746
- Cy pres, § 441
- Defense, ultra vires contract, § 713
- Enforcement of charitable trust, § 411, 861
- Land contracts, § 18
- Non-existent interest or property later coming into existence, § 113
- Personal services, contracts to convey, § 480
- Power of sale, § 552
  - Co-trustees, action by one trustee, § 554
- Promise to create trust, § 203
- Remedy of beneficiary, § 861
  - Breach of investment duty, § 701
- Statute of Frauds, denial of protection, § 92
- Vendor and purchaser, fire loss, § 18

**SPECULATION**

- Breach of trust, § 542, 612, 679
- Investments, § 612

**SPENDTHRIFT TRUSTS**

- See also Creditors; Remedies
- Generally, § 207, 221 et seq, 222, 231
- Advances by trustee, reimbursement, § 224
  - Beneficiary, reimbursement, § 224
- Alienation
  - Statutes, United States, § 222
- Alienation, suspension of power, § 219
- Alimony claims, § 224
- Amount protected, § 222
- Anticipation of beneficiary's interest, § 225
- Arguments for and against, § 222
- Attachment, failed trust, § 227
- Attempted assignment, § 226
  - Contract to assign, § 226

**SPENDTHRIFT TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Attempted assignment, § 226
  - Cont'd
    - Order to pay, to trustee, § 226
- Attorneys fees, public policy exceptions, § 224
- Bankruptcy, § 223
- Beneficiaries
  - Disclaimer, § 171
  - Termination denied, § 1008
- Beneficiary also trustee, liability for breach, § 224
- Beneficiary's interest
  - Alienability, § 188, 222
  - Sale or transfer, § 188, 222
  - Seizure of property to satisfy debts, § 193
  - Terminate on attempted alienation, English law, § 221
- Beneficiary's qualifications, § 221, 222
- Beneficiary's rights, § 221, 222
- Benefit of settlor, fraud on creditors, § 223
- Blended trusts distinguished, § 230
- Breach of trust, release, § 943
- Capacity
  - Beneficiaries, § 168
- Characterization, § 293
- Claims for alimony, § 224
- Claims for support of wife and children, § 224
- Claims of state institutions, § 224
- Conflict of laws, § 293
- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Contracts, beneficiaries, future income, § 226
- Creation, intent, § 225
- Creation for settlor, § 223, 225
  - Creditors rights and remedies, § 227
- Creditors' remedies, § 193, 227
  - Attachment, § 227
  - Creditors' bills, § 227
  - Execution, § 227
  - Garnishment, § 227
  - Methods of satisfying judgment, § 227

INDEX

**SPENDTHRIFT TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Creditors' remedies, § 193, 227
  - Cont'd
  - Spendthrift trust for settlor, § 223
  - Supplementary proceedings, § 227
  - Taking surplus income under statutes, § 227
  - Trustee process, § 227
- Creditors rights, § 41
- Creditors' rights, § 224, 227
- Debts of beneficiary to settlor, § 224
- Definition, § 221, 222
- Destructibility, § 226
- Destruction of trust, § 226
- Disclaimer of interest by beneficiary, § 170, 172, 226
- Discretionary trusts, § 228
- Discretionary trusts distinguished, § 228
- Employee benefit trusts, statutes, § 222, 255
- English law, § 221
- Exceptions to validity, § 224
- Expression of settlor's intent, § 225
- Gift on condition precedent as to solvency, § 222
- Implied intent of settlor, § 225
- Income, restraints on alienation, § 222
- Income accrued but not due, § 222
- Indirect restraints on alienation, § 220
- Individual retirement accounts, § 222
- Institutional care, § 224, 228, 229, 811, 812
- Insurance trusts, spendthrift clauses, § 237, 240, 244
- Investigations, § 222
- Laws of the several states, § 222
- Legal services, claims, § 224
- Married women, § 232
- Model Act, § 222
- Modification, court action, § 226
- Necessaries, claims, § 224
- Notice to creditors, § 222
- Nullification by action of beneficiary, § 226

**SPENDTHRIFT TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Partial, restraint on one kind of alienation only, § 222
- Partial transfer, destructibility, § 226
- Payments, § 222
  - Principal, § 225
- Personal life insurance trusts
  - Protection of beneficiary, § 244
  - Terms, § 237
- Principal interests under trust, § 222
- Public policy, § 224
- Public policy, exceptions to validity, § 224
- Purposes, early law, § 212
- Release, breach of trust, § 943
- Restraints on alienation, § 219 et seq.
- Revocation, § 226
- Rights and remedies, § 227
- Separation agreements, claims, § 224
- Setting aside, § 581
- Settlor creating trust for self, § 223
  - Fraud, § 223
  - Husband and wife, tenancy by entireties, § 223
  - Life estate and power of appointment, § 223
  - Obtaining creation by another, § 223
  - Power to revoke, § 223
- Simplified employee pension plans, § 222
- Spouses, § 232
- Statutes, § 222
  - Creation of trust, § 225
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 222, 255
  - Exceptions, § 224
  - Insurer holding proceeds in trust, § 240
  - Model Act, § 222
  - Restrictions on purposes, § 222, 224
  - States validating or limiting, § 222
  - Support claims, § 224
- Support of Persons, this index
- Support trusts distinguished, § 229
- Surplus income available to creditors, determining surplus, § 227
- Tax claims, § 224

**SPENDTHRIFT TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Termination, § 226
  - Attempted release or surrender by beneficiary, § 1006
  - Attitude of courts, § 1008
  - Settlor as sole beneficiary, § 1004
- Time to which clause may apply, § 222
- Tort claims, § 224
- Transfer of interest of beneficiary
  - Precluding transfers of interests causing merger and termination of trust, § 1003
- Transfers by beneficiary, § 226
- Trustee in bankruptcy, § 227
- Trustee to pay or apply, § 222
- Trusts created for settlor, creditor's rights and remedies, § 223, 227
- Validity, by states, § 222
- Validity, exceptions, statutes, § 224
- When active trust, § 207
- When passive, § 207

**SPIRITUALISTIC MEDIUMS**

- Training, charitable purpose, § 368

**SPLIT INTEREST TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 264.25
- Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5
- Charitable trusts, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Charitable trusts, irrevocable trusts, § 234
- Federal estate tax, charitable deduction, § 264.25, 275.5
- Federal gift tax, charitable deduction, § 264.25, 283
- Federal income, § 264.25, 270.5
- Gifts, § 245
- Income taxes, § 270.5
- Possible treatment as private foundations, § 270.5
- Tax planning, § 264.25

**SPLITTING GIFTS**

- Federal gift tax
  - Husband and wife, § 281
  - Husband and wife, federal gift tax, § 281

**SPLITTING GIFTS—Cont'd**

- Lifetime exemptions, prior law, § 276

**SPOUSAL REMAINDER TRUST**

- Generally, § 234, 264.10
- Federal income tax, § 264.10

**SPOUSE**

- See also Husband and Wife; Married Women, this Index
- Buying at own sale, § 543
- Community property, § 7, 26
- Constructive trusts
  - Oral promise to convey, § 496
  - Private advantage, § 487
- Federal gift tax, § 277
  - Joint tenancy, § 278, 280
  - Marital deduction, § 280
  - Splitting gifts, consent, § 281
- Fraud, illegality of trust, § 211, 233
- Inheritance taxes, § 286
- Insurance, tracing trust fund, § 925
- Joint tenancy, gift taxes, § 278, 286
- Joint wills, oral promise for another, constructive trust, § 499
- Loan of trust funds to wife, loyalty, § 543(J)
- Marital deduction
  - Federal estate tax, § 275.10
  - Federal gift tax, § 277, 280
- Married women's trusts, § 207, 232
- Meretricious relationship
  - Public policy, § 211
- Resulting trust
  - Man payor and woman grantee, § 459
  - Purchase-money, § 463
  - Woman payor and husband grantee, § 460
- Mutual wills, § 499
- Possession of realty, bona fide purchaser, § 896
- Remedies of beneficiary, estoppel, § 944
- Separation agreement, removal of trustee, consent, § 234, 519
- Statutory share, fraud, § 211, 233
- Support, subsequent wife, § 811

## INDEX

### SPOUSE—Cont'd

- Surviving spouse
  - Annuity trusts, distributions of principal, § 813
  - Award, federal estate tax, § 275.10
  - Blended trust, § 230
  - Charitable gift, Mortmain, § 326
  - Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
  - Disclaimer, § 170, 172
    - Acceleration of remainder interest, § 172
  - Election to take against will
    - Statutes and cases, § 211
  - Marital deduction, § 275.10

### SPOUSES

- Generally, § 232
- Beneficiaries, active trusts, § 207
- Bona fide purchasers, notice, possession, § 896
- Breach of trust, ratification, § 942
- Constructive trusts
  - Fraud on spouse, § 475
  - Spouse killing other spouse, § 478
- Creation of trusts, § 204
- Deeds and conveyances, constructive trusts, § 460
- Divorce, generally, this index
- Estate taxes. Marital Deduction, this index
- Fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Georgia, statutes, § 212
- Gifts, incomplete gifts, consideration, § 205
- Gift taxes, § 278
  - Gifts to third parties, § 281
  - Marital deduction, § 280
  - Split gifts, § 281
- Insurance trusts, § 235
- Joint tenancy
  - Estate taxes, § 273.30
  - Gift taxes, § 278
- Limitation of actions, constructive trusts, breach of trust, § 953
- Marital Deduction, generally, this index
- Marital Property, generally, this index
- Marital rights, § 211

### SPOUSES—Cont'd

- Protective trusts, § 230
- Purchase money resulting trusts, § 454, 459, 460
  - Husband payor, wife grantee, § 459
  - Wife or other relative as payor, § 460
- Qualified Terminable Interest Property, this index
- Ratification, breach of trust, § 942
- Restraints on alienation, § 221
- Resulting trusts, separate property, § 460
- Separate property, restraints on alienation, § 221
- Separation of Spouses, generally, this index
- Spendthrift trusts, created for benefit of settlor, § 223
- Split gifts, § 281
- Surviving Spouse, generally, this index
- Trustees
  - Removal from office, § 519
  - Resignation by consent of beneficiaries, § 513

### SPRINGING USES

- Charitable trusts, perpetuities rules, § 342, 343
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 213, 343

### SPRINKLING TRUSTS

- See also Discretionary Trusts; Income Tax—Federal; Pour-over Trusts; Wills
- Income taxes, § 231
- Income tax planning, § 231, 233, 235, 264.10, 264.20

### SQUARES

- Dedication for public use, § 34

### STAMPS

- Statute of Frauds, signature or subscription, § 86

### STAMP TAXES

- National banks, immunity from documentary stamp tax, § 134 9

**STANDARDS**

- Care required of trustee, § 541, 612
- Charitable trustees, § 394
- Federal estate tax
  - Control over beneficial enjoyment, § 273.10, 273.20
  - Power to invade principal, § 273.10, 273.20, 273.35
- Federal gift tax
  - Power to invade principal, § 278, 282
- Federal income tax, control over beneficial enjoyment, § 264.10, 264.20, 268.15
- Lack of, discretionary trusts, § 228, 264.10
- Professional trustee, § 541
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222

**STANDBY TRUSTS**

- Definitions, § 233

**STANDING**

- Beneficiaries, third parties
  - Collusion with trustees, § 955
  - Independent wrongs against trust, § 954
- Bonds (officers and fiduciaries), § 864
- Breach of trust, § 871
  - Third parties, collusion with trustee, § 955
- Interference with trustee, § 869
- Third parties
  - Beneficiaries
    - Collusion with trustees, § 955
    - Independent wrongs against trust, § 954
  - Interference with trustee, § 869

**STATE**

- As trustee, § 128, 328

**STATE AND TAX PLANNING**

- Generally, § 231, 233, 244, 261, 264.25, 273.35, 273.40, 277
- Alimony and separate maintenance trusts, § 234, 270.10
- Annuity trusts, § 234, 264.25
- Beneficiaries, disclaimer, § 170

**STATE AND TAX PLANNING**

—Cont'd

- Beneficiary controls, § 264.20, 268.20, 273.35, 282
- Charitable gifts
  - Charitable foundations, § 330
  - Community trusts, § 329
  - Lifetime, § 245, 264.25, 283
  - Pooled income funds, § 264.20, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
  - Testamentary, § 245, 264.20, 275.5, 283
- Charitable trusts, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
  - Annuity trusts, § 245, 264.20, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
  - Charitable lead trusts, § 264.25
  - Community trusts, § 329
  - Pooled income funds, § 264.25
  - Unitrusts, § 245, 264.20, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Conflict of laws, multistate trusts, § 300, 301
- Coordination, revocable trusts with will, § 233, 264.15
- Creditors, of settlor, § 233, 264.5, 264.10
- Deferred compensation payments, § 264.5
- Discretionary trusts and powers, § 228, 264.10, 264.20, 267
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20, 273.25, 286
  - Tax consequences, § 255, 264.5, 270.20, 273.25
- Family trusts, § 231, 235, 264.5, 264.20
- Federal estate tax
  - Apportionment of tax, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40, 276
  - Beneficiary controls, § 264.20, 268.20, 273.35, 282
  - Disclaimer or renunciation, § 268.5, 273.35
  - Gifts, lifetime, § 264.10, 264.15, 264.25, 277, 278
  - Gifts in contemplation of death, § 273.5, 286

INDEX

**STATE AND TAX PLANNING**

**—Cont'd**

- Federal estate tax—Cont'd
  - Gifts reducing gross estate, § 264.10, 264.15, 264.25, 277
  - Grantor-retained powers, § 264.10, 268.15, 273.10, 273.20
  - Insurance, § 235, 264.15, 273.40
  - Marital deduction, § 233, 234, 264.20, 275.10, 280
  - Powers of appointment, § 233, 264.20, 273.35
  - Successive life estates, § 233, 234, 264.5, 264.20
  - Tax basis, § 264.5, 271, 273.5, 284
  - Tax elections, § 274, 274.10, 274.15, 275.15, 276
  - Testamentary charitable gifts, § 264.20, 264.25, 275.5
- Federal gift tax
  - Annual exclusions, § 277, 279, 279.5
  - Charitable gifts, § 264.20, 264.25, 277, 283
  - Choice of gift property, § 234, 264.10, 264.20, 264.25, 277, 278
  - Disclaimer or renunciation, § 268.5, 282
  - Gift-splitting, § 281
  - Interests or powers, retained by donor, § 278
  - Marital deduction, § 280
  - Powers of appointment, § 282
  - Tax basis, § 264.5, 264.10, 268.25, 277
  - Tax rates, § 277
  - Trustee's discretionary powers, § 278
- Federal income tax
  - Beneficiary controls, § 264.20, 268.20
  - Capital gains, § 264.5, 266, 267, 268.10, 269
  - Charitable gifts, § 245, 264.20, 264.25, 270.5
  - Deductible expenses of trust, § 266, 267, 268.25

**STATE AND TAX PLANNING**

**—Cont'd**

- Federal income tax—Cont'd
  - Disclaimer or renunciation, § 171, 268.5
  - Discretionary allocations, income and deducting, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
  - Discretionary powers, § 233, 234, 264.10, 268.15, 268.20
  - Employee benefit trust distributions, § 255, 270.20
  - Grantor powers, § 264.10, 268.15
  - Income deflection and splitting, § 231, 235, 264.5, 264.25
  - Selection of tax year, § 264.25
  - Tax basis, § 264.5, 268.25, 277
  - Tax elections, § 266, 267, 268.25, 269
  - Termination of trust, § 269
  - Trust and beneficiary tax-rate brackets, § 233, 235, 264.5, 264.20
  - Trust as separate tax entity, § 264.10, 264.20, 268.25
  - Trust's fiscal year, § 268.25
- Federal taxes, grantor powers and interests, § 264.5, 264.20, 268.15, 273.10, 273.20
- Foreign trusts, § 10
- Functions of personal trusts, § 231, 233, 264, 264.25
- Generation skipping trusts, § 264.20, 271.15, 284, 284.30
- Gift tax exclusion trust, § 234, 264.10
- Governing law, § 264.5, 285, 287, 300
- Insurance, § 235, 264.5, 264.15, 273.40, 278, 279
  - Pour-over to, § 236, 264.5, 264.15
- Irrevocable trusts, § 234, 264.10, 264.15, 268.10, 268.20
- Land trusts, § 249
- Lifetime gifts, § 231, 233, 235, 264.10, 264.15, 264.25
- Literature, § 231, 233, 234, 264, 264.25
- Local law
  - Charitable gifts, § 245, 264.5, 264.25, 326



**STATE AND TAX PLANNING**

—Cont'd

- Local law—Cont'd
  - Choice of governing law, § 233, 264.5, 287, 291, 294, 300
  - Creditors of settlor, § 233, 264.5, 264.10
  - Domicile, § 287, 300
  - Effect, federal taxation, § 263
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 286
  - Insurance, § 235, 244, 264.5, 264.15
  - Property rules, § 263, 287
  - Qualification of trustee or executor, § 132, 233, 264.5
  - Spouse's award, marital deduction, § 275.10
  - Spouse's rights, § 211, 233, 264.5
  - State taxes, § 285, 287, 300
- Long-term irrevocable trusts, § 234, 264.10, 264.15
- Marital-residuary trust plan, § 233, 235, 264.20, 275.10
- Minors, § 233, 234, 264.10, 279, 279.5
- Multiple trusts, § 264.10, 268.25
- Multistate trusts, conflict of laws, § 291 et seq
  - Living trusts, § 297, 301
  - Testamentary trusts, § 296, 301
- Objectives
  - Estate plan, § 231, 233, 244, 264, 264.25, 277
  - Tax minimization, § 261, 264, 264.25
- Personal trusts, § 231, 244
- Pooled income funds, § 264.20, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283
- Powers of appointment, § 233, 273.35, 282
- Qualifying trust as public charity, § 264.25
- Real estate investment trusts, § 248, 270.35
- Revocable declaration of trust, § 233, 264.5
- Revocable trusts, § 233, 264.5
- Several tax entities, § 264.5, 264.20, 268.25

**STATE AND TAX PLANNING**

—Cont'd

- Short-term trusts, § 234, 264.10, 268.10
- Special types of trusts, § 246, 255, 270, 270.40
- Split-interest trusts, § 264.25
- Spouse's rights, § 211, 233, 264.5
- Successive life estates, § 264.5, 264.20
- Support trusts, § 229, 268.15
- Testamentary trusts, § 264.20, 296, 301
- Trustee powers and discretions, § 264.5, 264.20, 267, 268.15, 268.25, 269, 551 et seq
- Trusts, generally, § 233, 245, 261, 264, 264.25
- Wills and revocable trusts, coordination, § 233, 264.5

**STATE BANKS**

See also Banks and Banking

**STATE COURTS**

Jurisdiction, § 870

**STATE ESTATE AND INHERITANCE TAXES**

See also Federal Estate Tax; Gift Tax—Federal; Gift Tax—State, this Index

- Generally, § 285 et seq.
- Apportionment, § 286, 286.5
- Beneficiaries
  - Disclaimer, § 170, 233
  - Statutes, § 171
- Business trusts, beneficial shares, § 247S
- Charitable gifts, § 286
- Charitable trusts, § 245, 286
- Classification of state laws, § 286
- Common problems, state death taxes, § 286
- Conditional exemptions, § 286, 287, 300
- Conflict of laws, § 287
- Credits, § 286
- Deductions, § 286
  - Charitable gifts, § 275.5

## INDEX

### STATE ESTATE AND INHERITANCE TAXES

#### —Cont'd

- Disclaimer, effect, § 170, 172
- Distinction, state estate and inheritance tax, § 286
- Double taxation
  - Arbitration or compromise, § 286
  - State death taxes, § 287
- Duties of trustee, § 286, 300, 602
- Employee benefit trust payments, § 255, 286
- Estate and tax planning, § 233, 235, 264.5, 264.10, 264.15, 286, 287, 300
  - Disclaimer or renunciation, § 170, 172, 233
- Exemptions
  - Conditional, § 286, 287
  - Nonresident decedent, intangibles, § 286, 287
  - Out of state personal property, § 286, 287
  - Reciprocal, § 286, 287
- Expenses of trust, deductions, § 286, 807
- Future interests, § 286
- Includible property, § 286
- Interstate arbitration and compromise, § 286, 287
- Irrevocable trusts, tax planning, § 234, 264.10, 264.15, 286
- Jurisdiction, § 287
- Life insurance proceeds
  - Estate and tax planning, § 234, 235, 241, 286
  - Exemptions, § 241
  - Taxation, § 286
- Multistate taxation, § 287, 300
- Multistate trusts, § 287, 300
- Non-resident decedent
  - Business property, § 286, 300
  - Exemptions, § 286, 287
  - Intangibles, § 286, 287, 300
  - Local real estate, § 286
  - Tangible personalty, § 286
- Payment, trustee's duties generally, § 286, 300, 602
- Pickup tax, federal credit, § 286

### STATE ESTATE AND INHERITANCE TAXES

#### —Cont'd

- Pour over from will to trust, effect, § 233, 264.5
- Powers of appointment, § 233, 286
- Reciprocal exemptions, § 286, 287, 300
- Revocable trusts, § 233, 264.5, 286
- Source of payment, principal or income, § 807
- Spendthrift trust provisions, beneficiary's obligations, § 224
- Taxable transfers, § 286
- Totten trust beneficiary, § 47, 286

### STATE FUNDS

- Bank deposits, preferred status, § 21
- Investment, § 616, 666

### STATE GIFT TAXES

- See Gift Tax—State; Gift Taxes, ante

### STATE HOSPITALS

- Spendthrift trusts, resident's interest, creditor's claims, § 224, 811

### STATE INCOME TAXES

- See Income Tax—State

### STATE INSTITUTIONS

- Spendthrift trusts, interest of resident, creditor's claims, § 224, 811

### STATES

- See also Beneficiaries' Interests; Determinable Fees
- Beneficiaries, § 168
- Beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Capacity to be trustee, § 128, 328
- Charitable trusts
  - Attorney General, supervisor and enforcer, § 411
  - Beneficiary, § 378
- Selection of trustee who cannot be sued, § 128
- Trustees, land held for public benefit, § 34
- Trustee's interest, § 144, 184
- Trust subject-matter, § 112, 116

**STATES FOR YEARS**

- Creation of trust, § 43, 112
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112
- Tenant, direct restraints on alienation, § 220

**STATES OF DECEDENTS**

- See also Death; Descent and Distribution, Federal Estate Tax; State Estate and Inheritance Taxes, this Index
- Constructive trust, intermeddling, § 476
- Trustee continuing business, § 571

**STATE TAXATION**

- See Income Tax—State and Local; State Estate and Inheritance Taxes; Gift Tax—State; Taxes and Taxation, this Index

**STATUTE OF CHARITABLE USES**

- Generally, § 321, 362, 373
- Education, § 375
- Health, § 374
- Poverty, § 373
- Religion, § 376
- Terms, English, § 321
- United States, common law or reenactments, § 322

**STATUTE OF ENROLLMENTS**

- Bargain and sale transactions, writing and registration formalities, § 201
- Creation of trusts, early law, § 201
- Registration of uses, § 201

**STATUTE OF FRAUDS**

- Abandonment of Statute shelter, § 66
- Account stated, illustration of writing satisfying, § 89
- Acknowledgment, analysis, wording of American statutes, § 63
- Affirmative allegations, § 71
- Agents
  - Signature, § 86
  - Writing made by agent, § 63
- Agreement to create trust, § 62
- American reenactments, § 62
- Wordings, analysis, § 63

**STATUTE OF FRAUDS—Cont'd**

- Antecedent writing as satisfying, § 82
- Assignment of beneficiary's interest, § 190
- Bankruptcy trustee raising Statute, § 70
- Beneficiaries, identification, § 161
- Beneficiary
  - Assignment of interest, § 190
  - Partial performance, § 92
  - Raising Statute, § 70
- Beneficiary's interest, assignment, § 190
- Breach of contract to leave property at death, § 480
- Business trusts, transferability of shares, § 247(O)
- Change of position, § 92
- Charitable trusts, creation, § 323
- Clarifying writing with parol evidence, § 88
- Conflict of laws, § 293
- Consideration of marriage, contract, § 203
- Constructive trusts, § 67, 471, 472, 487, 488, 495, 497
  - Application, § 472
  - Breach of oral trust, § 495, 499
- Contents of memorandum, § 87
- Contract and trust distinctions, § 17
- Contracts
  - Breach of contract to leave property at death, § 480
  - To create trust, § 62
  - Devise or bequeath, part performance, § 480
- Contract to devise or bequeath, § 480
- Contract to leave property at death, partial performance, § 480
- Co-trustees, signature, § 86
- Creation of trusts, § 61, 71
  - American statutes, § 62, 63
  - Beneficiaries raising Statute, § 70
  - Constructive trust, breach of oral trusts, § 495, 497
- Created or declared, meaning, § 81
- Creditors raising Statute, § 70
- Creditors' rights, § 69

INDEX

**STATUTE OF FRAUDS—Cont'd**

- Creation of trusts, § 61, 71—Cont'd
  - English statute, § 61
  - Executed oral trusts, § 69
    - Dower, § 69
    - Estoppel, § 69
  - Lack of seventh section in some states, § 64
  - Oil and gas leases, § 65
  - Personal property trusts, § 65
  - Pleading, § 71
  - Powers of settlor, § 70
  - Proceeds of sale of realty, § 66
  - Raising Statute where trust executory, trustee in bankruptcy, § 70
  - Reformation of instrument, § 68
  - Signature or subscription, § 63, 86
  - Subject-matter of trust, § 63
  - Trustee and successors raising Statute, § 70
  - When enforceability status determined, § 66
  - Who may raise Statute, § 70
  - Writing, § 63
    - Agent, § 63
- Creditors rights, § 69 et seq
- Deed on oral trust, breach of agreement, constructive trust, § 495
- Deeds and conveyances, oral trust requiring support, § 66
- Delivery of writing, § 85
- Destroyed documents, § 91
- Devises, contract, partial performance, § 480
- Dower, creation of trust, § 69
- English statute, § 61
- Equitable lien, § 32
- Estoppel
  - Creation of trust, § 69
  - Partial performance, § 92
- Executory trusts, § 70
- Frauds, Statute of, generally, this index
- Impact of digital age, § 94
- Joint venturers in realty, § 488
- Language, American statutes, analysis, § 63

**STATUTE OF FRAUDS—Cont'd**

- Leaseholds, § 63, 65
- Lost documents, § 91
- Marriage, § 62
- Memorandum, § 82, 91
- Oil and gas leases, creation of trust, § 65
- Oral trust, § 70
  - Acknowledgement, § 82
  - Attack by settlor, § 997
- Parol evidence
  - Clarifying writing, § 88
  - Supplementing writing, § 88
  - Varying writing, § 88
- Parol trusts, § 64, 70
- Partnership agreement, § 36
- Part performance, § 92
- Passive trusts, creditor's remedies, § 193
- Personal property, § 65
- Pleading, § 71
  - Affirmative allegations, § 71
- Power to make writing satisfying, § 82
- Recording acts, trust documents, § 149
- Reference, incorporation of writings, § 90
- Reformation of instrument, § 68
- Repeal and reenactment, England, § 61
- Resulting trusts, § 67, 452
  - Agreements between payor and grantee, § 462
  - Express agreement between payor and grantee, § 462
  - Parol surrender of beneficiary's interest, § 466
  - Purchase-money type
    - Extinction, § 466
    - Resulting trusts, exception, § 452
- Satisfaction
  - Failure, § 93
  - Part performance, § 92
    - Beneficiary, § 92
    - Confirmation by conduct, § 92
    - Estoppel, § 92

**STATUTE OF FRAUDS—Cont'd**

- Satisfaction—Cont'd
  - Part performance, § 92—Cont'd
    - Trustee, § 92
- Writing
  - Ambiguities, parol evidence, § 88
  - Contents, § 87
  - Corporate trustee, § 82, 86
  - Declaration of trust, § 82
  - Delivery, § 85
  - Illustrations, § 89
  - Incorporation by reference, § 90
  - Instrument separate from transfer, § 82
  - Intent of maker, § 84
  - Lost or destroyed, § 91
  - Made after action brought, § 83
  - Made by trustee, § 82
  - Mistake, § 84
  - Obtained by invalidating cause, § 84
  - Oral evidence to show incomplete, § 87
  - Parol evidence supplementing, § 88
  - Power of bankrupt, § 82
  - Power of judgment debtor, § 82
  - Power to make, § 82
  - Settlor
    - After transfer, § 82
    - Before transfer, § 82
  - Signature, § 90
    - Agent, § 86
    - Corporate agent, § 86
    - Co-trustee, § 86
    - Partner, § 86
  - Terms, § 82, 87
  - Time of making, § 83
  - Two or more, § 90
  - Varying, § 88
- Signature
  - Analysis of wordings of American statutes, § 63
  - Corporation as trustee, § 86
  - Creation of trust, § 63, 86
  - Intent with which writing made, § 84

**STATUTE OF FRAUDS—Cont'd**

- Signature—Cont'd
  - Partnership as trustee, § 86
  - Satisfaction, § 82, 86
  - Writing, § 86, 90
- State statutes, § 62
- Stock, business trusts, transferability, § 247(O)
- Subscription
  - Creation of trust, § 63, 86
  - Writing, § 86
- Successor trustees, § 70
- Supplementing writing with parol evidence, § 88
- Surrender to trustee by beneficiary, § 1006
- Trust instrument
  - Delivery, § 147
  - Recording, § 149
- Wordings, American statutes, analysis, § 63
- Writing
  - Contemporaneous, § 81
  - Created or declared by, meaning, § 81
  - Manifested or proved by, meaning, § 81

**STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS**

See Limitation of Actions

**STATUTE OF USES**

- Generally, § 4, 5, 206, 208
- Active uses, application, § 5
- Application
  - Charitable trusts, § 206
  - Constructive trusts, § 206
  - Personal property trusts, § 206
  - Resulting trusts, § 206
- Application of law, § 206
- Consideration in early law, § 201
- Construction, § 5
  - Applied to freeholds, § 5
  - Personal property, § 5
  - Use on a use, § 5
- Contingent remainders, preservation, § 207
- Creation of trusts, § 201
- Creation of trusts, early law, § 201

## INDEX

### STATUTE OF USES—Cont'd

- England, § 4, 5, 201
- Land trusts, § 249
- Passive trusts, § 5, 206
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Purposes, § 4
- Remainders, contingent, preservation, § 207
- Repeal, England, § 4
- Resulting trusts, § 453
- Status in United States, § 206, 208
- Terms, preamble and text, § 4
- Theory of operation, § 206
- Trusts to preserve contingent remainders, § 207
- Trust without purpose and active duties, § 1002
- Use on a use, § 206
  - Construction, § 5
- Uses and trusts before enactment, § 3

### STATUTE OF WILLS

- See also Living Trusts; Wills; Wills Acts
- England, § 101
- Perpetuities, § 213
- United States, § 101

### STATUTES

- See also Accounts and Accounting; Compensation of Trustee; Investments; Powers of Trustees; Statute of Frauds; Statute of Limitations; Statute of Uses; Statute of Wills
- Generally, § 212, 263, 295
- Abolishing or restricting purchase money resulting trusts, § 458, 467
- Accumulations, § 216
  - Charitable trust income, § 352
  - Restrictions on trust purposes, § 212, 216
- Adopted children as beneficiaries, § 182
- Advances power of court, § 815
  - For adults, § 815
  - For minors, § 815
- Alienation
  - Restraints, charitable trust, § 350

### STATUTES—Cont'd

- Alienation—Cont'd
  - Suspension of power, § 219
- Alienation, suspension of power, § 219
- Aliens
  - As beneficiaries, § 168
- Allocation of receipts and expenses to income or principal, § 802, 816
- Anti-lapse statutes, successors of deceased beneficiary, § 164
- Apportionment
  - Death taxes, § 272.5, 276, 286, 807
  - Income, § 818
- Assessments on corporate stock, liabilities, § 720
- Attorneys fees, breach of trust, § 871
- Australia, § 7
- Banks and banking
  - Collection items, tracing trust funds, § 924
  - Collection of commercial paper, § 24
  - Totten trusts, § 47
- Beneficiaries
  - Creditors, § 193
  - Disclaimer, § 171
  - Restrictions, capacity, § 168
- Beneficiary's interest, § 184
  - Equitable remedies of creditor, § 193
- Bona fide purchasers, § 881
  - Trust instrument later found invalid, § 881
- Breach of trust, § 861
  - Attorneys fees, § 871
- Breach of trust, remedies of beneficiary, § 543(V), 861
- Business trusts, § 247A, 247D
  - State regulation, § 247Q
  - Transferability of shares, § 247(O)
  - Validity and effect, § 247, 247D
- Canada, § 7, 9
- Cemetery association and cemetery upkeep funds, § 377
- Change in legal status, corporate trustee, § 531

**STATUTES—Cont'd**

- Changes in laws, charitable trust purpose, § 378
- Charitable foundations, § 330
- Charitable trusts, § 322, 326
  - Accumulations of income, § 352
  - Aid of religion, purpose, § 376
  - Attorney General, enforcement, § 391, 395, 399, 411
  - Changes in law, § 378
  - Corporations, title to property, § 325, 327
  - Court accountings, § 396
  - Creation and administration, § 322
  - Cy pres, § 433
  - Educational purposes, § 375
  - Exemption, perpetuities rules, § 342
  - Federal law, § 245, 264.25, 270.5
  - Mortmain acts, § 325, 326
  - Recreational Charities Act of 1958, England, § 379
  - Restraints on alienation, § 350
  - Supervision, § 7, 411
  - Validity, § 322
- Charitable Trusts, this index
- Choice of law, multistate trusts, § 295
- Church property disputes, § 399
- Church schism, rights to property, § 398
- Civil death of beneficiary, § 164
- Codifications of purchase money trust rules, § 454
- Codifications of trust law, various states, § 7
- Collection items, tracing funds, § 924
- Collection of commercial paper by banks, § 24
- Common trust funds
  - Federal regulation, § 677
  - State statutes, § 616, 666, 677
- Common trust funds, state statutes, § 616 to 666
- Community property, eight states, § 7, 26
- Compensation, § 975 et seq
  - Apportionment, § 978

**STATUTES—Cont'd**

- Compensation, § 975 et seq—Cont'd
  - Forfeiture of trustee's right to, § 980
  - Trustee, § 975
- Conflict of laws, validity of trusts, § 211, 295
- Consideration, bona fide purchasers, § 889
- Consideration, when required, § 202
- Constructive trusts, limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 953
- Contracts
  - Devise or bequeath, § 480
  - Liabilities, § 712
- Conveyances of property, § 45, 141, 142, 893
- Corporate trustees, restrictions, § 327
- Corporations as trustee, change in legal status, § 531
- Co-trustees
  - Death, survivorship, § 530
  - Joint tenancy, § 145
- Court's powers
  - Appoint trustee, § 121, 123, 246, 532
  - Approve settlement terminating trust, § 1009
  - Distributions to beneficiaries, § 815
  - Investments, § 394, 614, 687
  - Modify or terminate trusts, § 994, 1002
  - Mortgage of trust property, § 763
  - Remove trustee, § 519
  - Sale of trust property, § 743
  - Supervision of trusts, § 563
  - Transfer trusteeship to or from foreign state, § 121, 132
  - Uniform Trusts Act, investments, § 688
- Court's powers, investments, § 614
- Creation of private trusts, § 45
- Creation of public trusts, § 246
- Creditors' remedies, § 193, 227
- Cy pres, § 433
- Cy pres, United States, § 433
  - General or special intent, § 436
  - Uniform act, § 433



## INDEX

### STATUTES—Cont'd

- Death
  - Co-trustees, survivorship, § **530**
  - Sole trustee, § **529**
- Development of trust law, § **7**
- Deviation from trust terms, § **394, 561**
- Disclaimer, § **171, 278**
- Discretion of trustee, distributions in kind, § **814**
- Distributions
  - Absent or unknown beneficiaries, § **814, 1010**
  - Disabled persons, payments and deposits, § **814**
  - In kind, § **814, 1010**
- Duration of trust, § **218**
- Duty of purchaser to see to application of purchase money, § **902**
- England
  - Charitable Trusts Validation Act, § **372**
  - Charities Act, 1960, § **7, 321**
  - Development of trust law, § **7**
  - Judicial Trustee Act, § **7**
  - Modification or revocation of trust, court representing incompetent or future beneficiaries, § **1009**
  - Mortmain, and Charitable Uses Act, prior law, § **325**
  - Perpetuities and Accumulations Act of 1964, § **7**
  - Public Trustee Act, § **7**
  - Recreational Charities Act, § **379**
  - Statute of Charitable Uses, § **373, 378**
  - Trustee Act of 1925, § **7, 511, 686, 814, 815**
  - Trustee Investments Act, 1960, § **7, 615**
  - Variation of Trusts Act, § **7, 561, 994**
- England, Trustee Investments Act-1960, § **615**
- Escheat, § **187, 529**
- Evasion or violation, voidable trust, § **211**

### STATUTES—Cont'd

- Exculpatory clauses, trustee liability, § **542**
- Exoneration of trusts, minor breaches, § **814, 956**
- Federal
  - See also Charitable Trusts, Employee Benefit Trusts, this Index
- Foreign laws, § **9**
- Fraud on spouse, § **211, 233**
- Gift by will to trustee of existing or future trust, § **106**
- Governmental trusts, public services, § **378**
- Grant of broad powers to trustee, § **551**
- Homicide, constructive trusts, § **478**
- Husband and wife, fraud, § **211**
- Improvements, amortization of cost, § **805**
- Income apportionment, § **818**
- Insurance proceeds
  - Exemption
    - Insured's debts, § **243**
    - Payment of beneficiary's debts, § **244**
- Investments, § **612, 612 to 613, 613, 615, 615 to 666, 666, 673, 687**
  - All states, trust statutes and rules, § **616, 616 to 666, 666, 687**
  - Common trust funds, § **677**
  - Duty to sell nonlegal investments, § **686**
  - English Trustee Act of 1925, retention of investments, § **686**
  - Legal lists, § **613, 614**
  - Mutual trust investment companies, § **677**
  - National banks, regulations, § **134, 667, 975**
  - Participating mortgages, § **675**
  - Prudent investor rule, § **613**
  - Prudent man, sale or retention of investments, § **686**
  - Reasonable breach excused, § **687**
  - Uniform Common Trust Fund Act, text and adoptions, § **677**
- Investments, this index

**STATUTES—Cont'd**

- Joint bank accounts, § 47
- Joint tenancy, § 145
- Jurisdiction, multistate trusts, § 292
- Leases, § 787
- Liability on trustee's contracts, § 712
- Limitation of actions, constructive trusts, breach of trust, § 953
- Limiting assignments of beneficial interests, § 188, 222, 226, 228, 230, 255
- Limiting duration of private trusts, § 218, 252, 996
- Liquidation trusts, § 254
- Louisiana, development of trust law, § 2, 7
- Loyalty duty, § 543
- Merger, § 1003
  - Statements and writing, § 51
- Mining, oil and gas leases, § 787, 795
- Modification of trusts, § 992
- Mortgages, § 763
- Multiple party accounts, § 47
- Multistate trusts
  - Choice of laws, § 295
  - Jurisdiction, § 292
  - Powers of appointment, § 299
- Murder, constructive trust, § 478
- Mutual trust investment companies, § 677
- Natural resources, apportionment of receipts, § 827
- Negotiable Instruments Law, generally, this index
- New York, § 212
- Participating mortgages, trust investments, § 675
- Passive trusts, Statute of Uses, § 206
- Payable on death accounts, § 47
- Perpetuities, § 214
  - American statutes, § 214
- Pour over wills, § 233
- Powers and interests reserved to settlor, § 104
- Powers of appointment, § 233, 299
- Powers of trustees
  - Extensive grants, § 551

**STATUTES—Cont'd**

- Powers of trustees—Cont'd
  - Personal or attached to office, § 553
- Principal and income
  - Stock dividends, § 847, 851, 859
  - Uniform Acts, § 7, 802, 816
- Private foundations, federal law, § 245, 264.25, 270.5
- Probate income, disposition, § 817
- Prudent man rule, § 543, 613
- Purchase money resulting trusts, § 454
  - Abolition or restriction, § 467
- Purposes, § 231
- Purposes of trusts, § 212
- Quebec, § 9
- Recording, trust instruments, § 149
- Recording Acts, generally, this index
- Removal of trustee, § 519, 527
  - Notice, § 523
- Removal of trust property to another state, § 132, 583
- Reservation of broad powers by settlor, effect, § 104
- Resignation of trustee, § 513
- Restricting trust beneficiaries, § 168
- Restrictions, § 231
- Resulting trusts, § 454
  - Abolition or modification, § 467
  - Creditors of payor, presumption purchase fraudulent, § 463
  - Purchase-money type, § 454
- Revised Uniform Principal and Income Act, § 7, 802, 816
- Revocation of trusts, § 999
  - Trusts deemed irrevocable unless expressly made revocable, § 999
  - Trusts deemed revocable unless expressly made irrevocable, § 999
- Rule against Perpetuities, American statutes, § 214
- Charitable trusts, § 342
- Contingent interests, § 214
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 342

## INDEX

### STATUTES—Cont'd

- Sales by trustees, § 743
  - Court's power to permit, § 392, 742
  - Nonlegal investments, § 686
  - Salvaging of mortgages, § 825
- Settlement, distributive shares, § 814
- Solicitation of frauds, charities, § 411
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
  - Creation, § 225
- Spendthrift trusts, United States, § 222
  - Creation, § 225
  - Execution, exemption, § 222
  - Model Act, § 222
  - Restrictions, § 222, 224
  - Support claims, § 224
- Stock
  - Stock dividends, principal or income, § 847, 851, 859
- Supervision and enforcement
  - Charitable trusts, § 411
  - Court supervised trusts, § 563
- Suspension of power of alienation, § 219
- Tax exemptions, charitable trust property, § 400
- Termination of trust, § 996
  - Consent of beneficiaries, § 1005
  - Merger, legal and equitable interests, § 1003
  - Purpose accomplished, impossible or illegal, § 206, 1002
- Third parties, breach of trust, § 901
- Tort liability of trustees, § 732, 735
- Totten trusts, § 47
- Tracing trust funds, bank collection, § 924
- Trust codes, various states, § 7
- Trustees
  - All must act, § 554
  - Appointment of successor, § 533
  - Bond or security, § 151
  - Duties, § 541
  - Duties, property taxes, § 285, 602
  - Duty of loyalty, § 543
  - Good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544

### STATUTES—Cont'd

- Trustees—Cont'd
  - Letters of office, § 151
  - Loyalty cured by statute, § 543(U)
  - Majority may act, § 554
    - Unanimity required, § 145, 554
  - Powers, all states, § 551
  - Removal from office, § 519, 520, 527
  - Resignation, § 511
    - Consent of beneficiaries, § 513
  - Vacancy in office, § 532
- Trust leases, § 787
- Trusts created by statute, § 246
- Uniform Act for Simplification of Fiduciary Security Transfers, generally, this index
- Uniform Acts
  - Uniform Act for the Simplification of Fiduciary Security Transfers, § 7, 905
  - Uniform Charitable Trusts Administration Act, § 7, 433
  - Uniform Common Trust Fund Act, § 7, 677
  - Uniform Disposition of Community Property Rights at Death Act, § 7
  - Uniform Fiduciaries Act, § 7, 901, 911
  - Uniform Marital Property Act, § 7
  - Uniform Principal and Income Act, § 7, 802, 816
    - Revised Act, § 7, 802, 816
  - Uniform Supervision of Charitable Trusts Act, § 7, 411
  - Uniform Testamentary Additions to Trusts Act, § 7
  - Uniform Trustees' Accounting Act, § 7, 981
  - Uniform Trusts Act, § 7
- Uniform Charitable Trusts Administration Act, cy pres, § 433
- Uniform Commercial Code
  - § 7—and see Uniform Commercial Code
- Uniform Commercial Code, generally, this index

**STATUTES—Cont'd**

- Uniform Commercial Code, this Index
- Uniform Disposition of Unclaimed Property Act, § **187, 814**
- Uniform Durable Power of Attorney Act, § **15**
- Uniform Estate Tax Apportionment Act, § **272.5, 286**
- Uniform Fiduciaries Act, generally, this index
- Uniform Fraudulent Conveyances Act, § **211**
- Uniform Fraudulent Transfer Act, § **211**
- Uniform Gifts to Minors Acts, § **15, 231, 233, 264.10**
- Uniform Marital Property Act, § **7**
- Uniform Marriage and Divorce Act, § **7**
- Uniform Negotiable Instruments Law, § **247K, 714, 775**
- Uniform Premarital Agreement Act, § **211**
- Uniform Probate Code
  - § 7—and see Uniform Probate Code
- Uniform Probate Code, generally, this index
- Uniform Probate Code, this Index
- Uniform Statutory Custodial Trust Act, § **15**
- Uniform Statutory Rule Against Perpetuities, § **7, 214**
- Uniform Statutory Wills Act, § **7**
- Uniform Stock Transfer Act, § **142**
- Uniform Supervision of Trustees for Charitable Purposes Act, § **411**
- Uniform Transfers to Minors Act, § **15**
- Uniform Trustees Powers Act, § **541, 551**
- Uniform Vendor and Purchaser Risk Act, § **18**
- Unincorporated associations
  - As beneficiary, § **167**
  - As trustee, § **125**
- United States, development of law, § **7**

**STATUTES—Cont'd**

- Validating wrongful sales of trust property, § **747**
  - Violation of public policy, trust creation, § **211**
  - Voting stock, § **543(N), 551**
  - Voting trusts, validity, § **252**
  - Waste, § **861**
  - Writing required, assignments of beneficial interests, § **188, 190**
- STATUTORY COMMISSIONS**
- Trustee's compensation, § **975, 980**
- STATUTORY CUSTODIANSHIP TRUST**
- Advantages, § **15**
  - Compared with agency and guardianship, § **15**
  - Text of proposed Uniform Act, § **15**
- STATUTORY TRUSTS**
- Functions, § **246**
- STIPULATIONS**
- Resulting trusts
    - Different interests, § **462**
    - Identical to stipulated trust, § **461**
- STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**
- Allocation of corporate benefits, § **841, 859**
  - Current statutes, § **859**
  - English rule, § **852**
  - Former Kentucky rule, § **851**
  - Former Pennsylvania rule, § **847, 848**
  - Massachusetts rule, § **850**
  - Arm's length transactions, corporate directors dealing with stockholders, § **16, 481**
  - Breach of trust
    - Transfer agents, § **905**
  - Business life insurance trusts, § **253**
  - Business trusts, § **247A**
  - Certificates of beneficial interest, § **247(O)**
  - Parties to proceedings, § **247M, 247N**
  - Right to accounting, § **247**

## INDEX

### STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS

#### —Cont'd

- Buying own stock for trusts,  
§ 543(G)
- Calls and assessments
  - Expense, allocation to principal,  
§ 808
  - Liabilities arising from ownership,  
§ 720
- Constructive trust relationships,  
§ 481
- Corporate distributions, § 841, 859
  - Extraordinary cash dividends,  
§ 844
  - Ordinary cash dividends, § 843
  - Other dividends and rights, § 853,  
857
  - Principal and income allocations,  
§ 841 et seq
  - Stock dividends, § 845, 852
- Corporate trustee retaining own  
stock, duty of loyalty to benefi-  
ciaries, § 543(G)
- Co-trustees, joint voting of stock,  
§ 554
- Creation of trusts, transfer of prop-  
erty, § 142
- Delivery of certificates to trustee,  
§ 142
- Distinctions from trust, § 16
- Duty to minority stockholders, § 481
- Employer stock ownership plans,  
§ 255
- Federal estate tax, gross estate, § 273
- Fiduciary relationship, directors and  
officers, § 481
- Investment trusts, § 248
  - Bearer securities, § 612
  - Callable securities, § 612
  - Common stocks, § 673
  - Disloyalty, corporate trustee buy-  
ing or holding own stock,  
§ 543(G)
  - Investment trust shares, § 673, 679
  - Preferred stock, § 673
  - Prudent man rule, § 612, 613, 673,  
679
  - Settlor's permission to buy, § 680
  - Statutes, common stocks, § 673

### STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS

#### —Cont'd

- Joint venture, sale contract providing  
for profit sharing and splitting  
dividends, § 36 31
- Liability of transfer agents, fiduciary  
security transfers, § 905
- Majority shareholders, fiduciary duty  
to minority shareholders, § 481,  
543
- Minority stockholders
  - Duties to, § 16, 481
- Multistate trusts, situs of shares of  
stock, § 292
- National banks as trustee, voting  
power, § 134, 543(N)
- Possession, transfer of stocks, § 142,  
148
- Preferred stock, § 673
  - Trust investments, § 673
- Principal and income
  - Additional shares received from  
stock split, § 845
  - Corporate distributions, § 841 et  
seq
  - Profits on sale, corporate shares,  
§ 823
- Purchase of securities, participation  
in breach of trust, § 903
- Real estate investment trusts, § 248
- Replacement of misappropriated  
funds, tracing trust funds, § 929
- Resulting trust, voluntary transfers,  
§ 453
- Sales
  - Injunction, minority stockholders,  
business trusts, § 247
  - Proceeds, allocation, § 822
- Securities, subject-matter of trust,  
§ 111, 115
- Shares and Shareholders, generally,  
this index
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
- Statute of Frauds, personal property  
trusts, § 65
- Stock dividends, accumulations,  
construction, § 217
- Subscriptions rights, principal and  
income, § 853

**STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**

—Cont'd

- Tracing trust funds, § 921
- Misappropriated funds, § 929
- Transfer agents, participation in breach of trust, § 905
- Transfer of possession, creation of trust, § 148
- Transfer of securities to trustee, § 142
- Trust for dissolved corporation, § 246
- Uniform Act for the Simplification of Fiduciary Security Transfers, § 7, 901, 905
- Uniform Commercial Code, § 142
- Uniform Stock Transfer Act, delivery of stock certificate with donative intent, § 142
- Voting, corporate trustee, duty of loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543(N)
- Voting by co-trustees, § 554
- Voting trusts, § 252

**STOCK BONUS PLANS**

- Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20
- Federal income tax, § 270.20

**STOCKBROKERS**

- Fiduciary duty, § 481

**STOCK DIVIDENDS**

- Accumulations restrictions, rules, § 217
- Allocation, settlor's directions, § 845
- Distinguished from stock splits, § 845
- Principal and income, § 845, 852
  - English rule, § 852
  - Extraordinary, § 844
  - Former Kentucky rule, § 851
  - Former New York rule, § 849
  - Former Pennsylvania rule, § 847, 848
  - Massachusetts rule, § 850
  - Regular or ordinary, § 845
  - Small size, statutes, § 849, 851, 859
  - Uniform acts, § 816, 859

**STOCK OF GOODS**

- Statute of Frauds, personal property trusts, § 65
- Tracing, § 923

**STOCK PURCHASE PLANS**

- Spendthrift trusts, § 222

**STOCK SPLITS**

- Distinguished from stock dividends, § 845

**STOCK SUBSCRIPTION RIGHTS**

- Principal or income, § 853

**STONE QUARRIES**

- Principal and income, § 827

**STORES AND STOREKEEPERS**

- Continuation of decedent's business, § 571, 581
- Management, implied powers to mortgage, § 760
- Merchandise, tracing trust funds, § 923
- Mortgages, implied powers, § 760
- Tracing trust funds, § 923

**STORMS**

- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15
- Wasting assets, destruction, principal and income, § 827

**STOVERS**

- Timber crop, apportionment of proceeds, § 827

**STRAW MAN**

- Bona fide purchasers, title to property, § 881
- Disloyalty, § 543(A), 543(T)
- Judicial sales, buying at forced sale, § 543
- Trustees, purchasing through straw man, § 543(C)

**STREETS AND ALLEYS**

- Charitable trusts, § 378
  - Governmental benefits, § 378
  - Governmental purposes, § 378
- Improvements, § 328
- Lighting, source of funds, § 367
- Dedications for public use, § 34

## INDEX

### **STREETS AND ALLEYS—Cont'd**

- Improvements, charitable trusts,  
municipal trustee, § 328
- Powers of trustees, statutory, § 551

### **STUDENT LOAN FUND**

- Charitable trusts, charging of interest,  
§ 364

### **STUDENT LOANS**

- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Beneficiaries, § 364

### **STUDENTS**

- University professor, contract to  
teach course, student rights, § 17  
96

### **SUA SPONTE MOTIONS**

- Breach of trust, § 871

### **SUBCHAPTER S STOCK TRUSTS**

- Income taxes, § 270.45

### **SUBCONTRACTORS**

- Beneficiaries, misapplication of funds  
by owner, § 182 25
- Statutory trusts for, § 246

### **SUBDIVISION OF PROPERTY**

- Agency for, distinction from trust,  
§ 15

### **SUBDIVISION TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 249
- Functions, management and sale of  
real estate, § 249

### **SUBJACENT SUPPORT**

- Liabilities arising from ownership,  
§ 720
- Tort liability, § 732

### **SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION**

- Generally, § 292

### **SUBJECT-MATTER OF TRUST**

- See also Investments; Res; Trust  
Property
- Generally, § 111, 111 et seq., 116
- Bank account, § 47, 115

### **SUBJECT-MATTER OF TRUST —Cont'd**

- Beneficial interest, spendthrift trust,  
inalienability, § 114
- Board of trade membership, § 112
- Bonds, United States savings bonds,  
§ 114
- Business enterprise, § 571
- Charitable trusts, § 323
- Choses in action, § 115
- Claim against beneficiary, § 115
- Claim against settlor, § 115
- Claim against trustee, § 115
- Conditions subsequent, power of  
termination, § 114, 420
- Construction, settlor's intent, § 111
- Constructive trusts, imperative power  
of appointment, § 116
- Contingent or vested interest, § 112
- Contract to create trust in future,  
§ 113
- Copyright, § 112
- Corporation as trustee holding own  
stock, § 115
- Debtor declaring self trustee, § 115
- Decedent's business, § 571 et seq
- Definitions, § 1
- Description to be applied by executor  
or trustee, § 111
- Destruction, termination of trust,  
§ 995
- Determinable fee, possibility of  
reverter, § 114, 419
- Determinable interest or interest on  
condition subsequent, § 112,  
419, 420
- Equitable interest, § 112
- Excessive, resulting trust of excess,  
§ 469
- Expectancies, § 113
- Formulae, § 112
- Fractional interest, § 111
- Fungible property, § 111
- Future interests, § 112, 113
- Imperative special power of appoint-  
ment, § 116
- Constructive trust theory, § 116
- Defined, § 116
- Express trust theory, § 116



**SUBJECT-MATTER OF TRUST**

—Cont'd

- Imperative special power of appointment, § 116—Cont'd
  - Failure to exercise, result, § 116
  - Implied gift theory, § 116
  - Statutory control, § 116
- Inalienable interests, § 114
- Indefiniteness, trust creation, § 46, 111
- Insurance policy as, § 235, 239
- Interest in severalty or co-ownership, § 112
- Marital deduction, federal estate and gift taxes, § 275.10, 280
- Necessity, § 111
  - Vague description, § 111
- Partnership interest, § 112
- Patent right, § 112
- Pension rights, § 114, 222, 255
- Possession, beneficiary, passive trust, § 208
- Possibility of reverter or right of reentry, § 114, 419, 420
- Present or future interest, § 112
- Property rights, settlor, § 43
- Property subject to power of appointment, § 43
- Removal to foreign jurisdiction, § 583, 861
- Residue of estate, § 112
- Resulting trust, excessive, § 469
- Rights of re-entry, § 114
- Size of interest, § 111
- Statutes, imperative powers of appointment, § 116
- Termination
  - Destruction, § 995
  - Interest on condition subsequent, § 420
  - Power of, § 114, 420
- Totten trust, § 47
- Tracing trust property
  - Remedies of beneficiaries, § 866, 921, 929
- Trade name or mark, § 112
- Transfer to trustee
  - Formalities, § 142

**SUBJECT-MATTER OF TRUST**

—Cont'd

- Transfer to trustee—Cont'd
    - Necessity, § 148
    - Words of transfer, § 50
  - Uncertainty in description, § 48
  - United States savings bonds, § 114
- SUBLEASES**
- Leases, taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)
- SUBPOENA**
- Chancellor's process, § 3
- SUBPOENA DUCES TECUM**
- Parol trusts, secret memorandum, § 85
- SUBROGATION**
- Compared with trust, § 33
  - ERISA and the constructive trust doctrine, § 475.2
  - Substitute for tracing, § 930
  - Tracing trust funds, alternatives, § 930
- SUBSCRIPTIONS**
- Charitable cause, creation of trust, § 323, 324
- SUBSIDIARY CORPORATIONS**
- Buying at own sale, § 543
  - Loyalty
    - Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)
    - Loans, § 543(J)
  - Selling own property to trusts, § 543(E)
  - Trustees
    - Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)
    - Lending trust funds to relatives, § 543(J)
    - Selling own property to trust, § 543(E)
- SUBSIDIARY TRUST COMPANIES**
- Investment of trust funds, § 677
- SUBSTANTIAL BENEFIT**
- Attorneys fees, breach of trust, § 871
- SUBSTANTIAL OWNER TRUSTS**
- See Income Tax—Federal, this Index

## INDEX

### **SUBSTITUTE PLAN**

See also Cy Pres  
Charitable gifts, selection by court,  
§ 442

### **SUBSTITUTION**

Revocable trust for will, § 7, 104,  
264.5

### **SUBSTITUTION OF PROPERTY**

Creation of trust, settlor's power,  
§ 42, 46  
Possession and use of trust property  
by beneficiary, power of trustee,  
§ 208

### **SUBSTITUTION OF PURPOSE**

Charitable trusts, § 394, 431, 442  
Power of trustees, § 435

### **SUBSTITUTION OF**

#### **SUBJECT-MATTER**

Changes in form, § 821  
Charitable trusts, eminent domain  
proceeds, § 400  
Principal and income, § 821  
Settlor's power, § 42, 46  
Tracing trust funds, § 921, 929

### **SUBSTITUTION OF TRUSTEES**

Federal estate tax, grantor's power,  
§ 264.10, 273.10, 273.20,  
273.35  
Federal income tax, grantor's power,  
§ 268.15  
Powers of court, § 532

### **SUBSTITUTIONS**

Civil law, Louisiana, § 2, 7  
Debt for trust, § 17  
Pledge and trust distinctions, § 30  
Trust securing creditors, substitution  
of collateral, § 250

### **SUB-TRUSTS**

Charitable gifts to corporations,  
§ 362  
Administration, § 391  
Power to enforce, § 413

### **SUBTRUSTS**

Creation, protection of cash and secu-  
rities, § 994

### **SUBTRUSTS—Cont'd**

Division of irrevocable trust for  
investment purposes, § 612

### **SUCCESSION TAXES**

See Federal Estate Tax; State Estate  
and Inheritance Taxes

### **SUCCESSIVE ASSIGNEES**

Beneficiary's interest, priorities,  
§ 194, 195

### **SUCCESSIVE BENEFICIARIES**

Apportionment  
Receipts of trustee, § 816, 859  
Life estates, estate and tax planning,  
§ 264.20

### **SUCCESSOR CUSTODIAN**

Designation, Uniform Gifts to Minors  
Act, § 15

### **SUCCESSORS OF SETTLOR**

Powers, trust obtained by wrongdo-  
ing, § 44, 997  
Resulting trust, excessive trust res,  
§ 469  
Reverter or condition, charitable  
gifts, § 419, 420

### **SUCCESSOR TRUSTEES**

Appointment  
Beneficiaries, § 532  
Court, § 532, 533  
Settlor, § 532  
Compensation  
Discretion of court, no statute,  
§ 978  
Waiver by predecessor not bar  
right of successor, § 980  
Contracts of predecessor, § 722  
Court appointment  
Beneficiary's nomination, § 532  
Factors, § 532  
Jurisdiction, § 533  
Parties, § 533  
Procedure, § 533  
Transfer of title, § 532  
Duties on taking over from predeces-  
sor, § 583  
Gifts to minors, Uniform Act, § 15  
Jurisdiction, appointment, § 533

**SUCCESSOR TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Limitation of actions
  - Breach of trust, third person, § 955
- Parties, appointment by court, § 533
- Power to appoint, § 121, 532
- Release, predecessor's breach of trust, § 943
- Remedies against third persons, limitation of actions, § 954
- Settlor may provide, § 121, 532
- Statutes, § 532, 533
- Statutory commission, division among successive trustees, § 978
- Survivorship interests, joint tenants, § 145
- Title to property, transfer after appointment, § 532
- Trustees, this index

**SUFFERING**

- Relief, charitable purpose, § 361

**SUITS**

- See Actions and Proceedings

**SUMMARY PROCEEDINGS**

- Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 321
- To secure possession of trust property, § 583
- Statutory provisions, § 870
- Third persons, breach of trust, § 869

**SUNDAY SCHOOL**

- Charitable trusts, establishment, § 376

**SUPERVISED TRUSTS**

- Court, continuing jurisdiction, § 292, 563
- State statutes, § 295, 563
- Uniform Probate Code, § 7, 295, 563

**SUPERVISION**

- Charitable trusts
  - Attorney General's powers, § 411
  - Development of law, § 7, 411
  - Uniform Supervision of Trustees for Charitable Purposes Act, § 411
- Private trusts by courts, § 292, 563

**SUPPLEMENTAL NEEDS TRUSTS**

- Social services, recovery of payments, § 229

**SUPPLEMENTARY PROCEEDINGS**

- Creditors' remedies, § 193
- Spendthrift trusts, § 227

**SUPPORT OF PERSONS**

- Generally, § 229
- Contracts, consideration for creation of trusts, § 204
- Evasion, fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Investments, active trusts, § 207
- Protective trusts, § 230
- Public trusts, § 246
- Relinquishment of rights, gift taxes, § 278
- Restraints on alienation, § 222
- Spendthrift trusts, § 222
  - Assignments, § 226
  - Creditors rights, § 227
  - Exceptions, § 224
  - Garnishment, § 224

**SUPPORT TRUSTS**

- Active trust, creation, § 207, 229
- Aged persons, conveyances in return for promises of support, § 19
- Annuity payments, inadequate funds, § 813
- Beneficiary's interest, § 182, 229, 811
  - Alienability, § 188, 229
  - Seizure of property to satisfy debts, § 193, 229
- Blended trusts distinguished, § 230
- Breach of promise by grantee, § 19
- Consideration of
  - Other income of beneficiary, § 811
  - Public aid or assistance, § 811
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182, 229, 811
- Creditors of beneficiary
  - Effect of spendthrift clauses, § 224
  - Rights and remedies, § 229
- Defined, § 229, 811
- Definition, § 229

## INDEX

### **SUPPORT TRUSTS—Cont'd**

- Definition and effect, § **229, 268.15, 811**
- Deviation from terms of trust, § **815**
- Discretionary, § **811**
  - Consideration of other property of beneficiary, § **811**
- Distinguished from discretionary trusts, § **228**
- Distributions, deviation from trust terms, § **815**
- Federal estate tax, deduction, relinquishment of support rights, § **275.15**
- Federal gift tax, support of grantor, § **278**
- Federal income tax, discharge of legal obligation, § **268.15, 268.20**
- Fraud, support of settlor, § **211**
- Meaning of support, § **229, 811**
- Mortgages to support beneficiaries, statutory provisions, § **763**
- Payments for support, duties of trustee, § **811, 812, 814**
- Promise by grantee
  - Remedies for breach, § **19**
- Spendthrift clause public policy, support of wife or children, § **224**
  - Created for settlor, § **223**
  - Creditor's claims, wife or children, § **224**
  - Creditor's rights and remedies, § **227**
  - Husband's interest, claims of wife and children, § **224**
  - Notice to creditors, § **222**
  - Partial destructibility, § **226**
- Standards, payments of income, § **229, 811**
- Statutes, mortgages, § **763**
- Support of beneficiary's family, § **224, 811**
- Types and extent of income payments, § **229, 811**

### **SURCHARGE**

- See also Damages; Liabilities of Trustees
- Interest on damages award, § **863**

### **SURETIES**

- Bond of trustee, § **151**
  - No right to seek removal of trustee, § **522**
  - Trustee's default, liability on bond, § **864**
- Creditor beneficiary bank, contractor-surety trust agreement, § **17 60**
- Remedies of beneficiaries
  - Liability of sureties, § **864**

### **SURETIES AND SURETYSHIP**

- Breach of trust, liability of sureties, § **864**
- Liability, personal representative and co-trustee same person, § **12**
- Resulting trusts, § **456**
- Trustees, removal from office, § **522**

### **SURETY BONDS**

- See Bonds (Officers and Fiduciaries)

### **SURNAME**

- Statute of Frauds, signature or subscription, § **86**

### **SURPLUS**

- Income, spendthrift trusts, creditors rights, § **227**
- Res, resulting trusts, § **469**
- Resulting trusts, § **451, 469**

### **SURPLUS INCOME**

- Annuity trust, distribution, § **813**
- Charitable trusts, cy pres application, § **438**
- Creditor's rights, § **193, 227**
- Discretionary support trusts, § **811**
- Disposition by trustee, § **182, 811**
- Spendthrift trusts, creditor's rights and remedies statutes, § **227**

### **SURPLUS PROPERTY**

- Creditor's rights, spendthrift trust, § **227**
- Distributions, § **182, 469**
- Foreclosure of mortgage, § **29**
- Pledge and trust distinctions, § **30**
- Resulting trust where res proves excessive, § **469**
- Spendthrift trusts, creditors' rights and remedies, § **227**

**SURRENDER**

- Beneficial interest, writing required by statute, § **1006**
- Beneficiaries' interests
  - Destroying trust, § **1006**
  - Necessity of writing, § **1006**
- Distinguished from release, § **943**
- Extinction of purchase-money resulting trust, § **466**
- Parol trusts of real estate, § **466, 1006**
- Validity of, burden of proof, § **544**

**SURRENDER VALUE**

- Insurance, estate planning, § **235, 264.15**

**SURVIVAL OF ACTIONS**

- See also Limitation of Actions
- Constructive trusts, § **472**

**SURVIVING SPOUSE**

- Beneficiaries' interest, § **182**
- Conflict of laws, estate planning, § **301**
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § **182**
- Disclaimer, § **170, 172, 278**
  - Acceleration of remainder interest, § **172**
  - Statutory election as barring right to disclaimer, § **171**
- Donee, powers of appointment, § **233, 264.20, 275.10**
- Dower, beneficiary's interest, § **186**
- Election to take against will, § **211, 233**
  - Generally, § **211, 233, 291, 296, 297**
  - Joint bank accounts, § **47**
  - Statutory share qualifying for marital deduction, § **275.10**
- Federal estate tax, marital deduction, § **275.10**
- Fraud, creation of trusts, § **211, 233**
- Fraud, revocable trusts, statutory elective share, § **233**
- Fraudulent conveyances, statutory elective share, § **211**
- Illegal trusts, fraud, § **211**

**SURVIVING SPOUSE—Cont'd**

- Illusory trusts, statutory elective share, § **233**
- Joint tenancy, estate taxes, § **273.30**
  - State taxes, § **286**
- Life insurance, liability for debts, § **232**
- Marital Deduction, generally, this index
- Marital Deduction, this index
- Marital rights, § **233**
- Multistate trusts
  - Elective share, nondomiciliary state, § **296**
  - Rights, differing state laws, § **291**
- Multistate trusts, conflict of laws, § **291**
- Passive trusts, § **206**
- Power of appointment, § **233**
- Protective trusts, § **230**
- Qualified domestic trusts, estate taxes, marital deduction, § **275.12**
- Qualified Terminable Interest Property, generally, this index
- Relinquishment, support rights, as consideration
  - Federal estate tax, § **273.45**
  - Federal gift tax, § **278**
- Remainders, passive trusts, § **206**
- Renunciation
  - Power of appointment, § **273.35**
- Revocable trusts
  - Elective share, § **233**
  - Fraud, statutory share, § **233**
- Revocable trusts, rights, § **211, 233**
- Savings account trusts, elective share, § **233**
- Separate share trusts, assets, § **233**
- Shares held in revocable intervivos trusts, elective share, § **104**
- Statutory elective share, § **211, 233**
- Statutory rights, § **168, 186, 211, 233**
- Totten trusts, statutory elective share, § **233**
- Undue influence, revocable trusts, statutory elective share, § **233**
- Uniform Probate Code, amendments, elective share, § **211**

## INDEX

### **SURVIVING TRUSTEES**

Vacancy in office, appointment of successor, § 532

### **SURVIVORS**

Class beneficiaries, § 162, 182

### **SUSPENSION**

Temporary, trustees, § 528

### **SUSPENSION OF POWER OF ALIENATION**

See also Perpetuities, Rule Against; Restraints on Alienation

Attack of trust by settlor, § 42

Business trusts, § 247P

Charitable trusts, statutes, § 350

Common law rules, § 219, 349

Conflict of laws, § 219, 291

Employee benefit trusts, statutory exemption, § 255

Insurance trusts, § 242

Land trusts, § 249

Power of appointment, § 219

Sales, settlor prohibits alienation, § 741

Separability, § 219

States following original New York system, § 219

Statutes

Construction, § 219

Original New York legislation, § 219

Recent statutory changes, § 219

### **SWOLLEN ASSETS DOCTRINE**

Exception, identification requirement, § 921, 922

Theory and examples, § 922

Tracing trust funds, payment of trustees creditors with trust property, § 922

### **SYMBOLS**

Delivery of property to trustee, § 142

Statute of Frauds, signature or subscription, § 86

### **SYNDICATE**

Compared with trust, § 38

### **TABLE OF CASES**

See Table volumes

### **TABLES**

Credit for state death taxes, § 276

Estate tax, § 271.5, 276

Federal tax rates

Credit for state death taxes, § 276

Estate tax, § 271.5, 276

Gift tax, § 271.5, 277

Income tax, § 268.25

Gift tax, § 271.5, 277

Income tax, § 268.25

Unified credit, federal, § 271.5, 276, 277

### **TABULA IN NAUFRAGIO**

Bona fide purchasers, priorities and preferences, § 886

English doctrine, bona fide purchaser rule, § 886

### **TAXABLE YEAR**

Federal income tax

Selection by trustee, § 268.25

When income taxed to beneficiaries, § 266, 267.5, 268.5

When income taxed to trust, § 268.25

### **TAX ASSESSMENTS**

Charitable trusts, improvements, § 401

Mortgage to pay, statutory provisions, § 763

Special, payment by trustee, § 602

### **TAX CERTIFICATES**

Statute of Frauds, § 65

Trustee buying, disloyalty, § 485, 543(D)

### **TAX COURT**

Income taxes, § 262

### **TAX ELECTIONS**

Administration expenses, § 275.15

Alternate valuation of property, § 274.5

Employees, employee benefit trusts, § 270.20, 273.35, 278

**TAX ELECTIONS—Cont'd**

- Federal estate tax
  - Administration expenses, § 275.15
  - Alternate valuation of property, § 274.5
- Federal gift tax, joint tenancy in real estate, prior law, § 278
- Federal income tax, fiscal year, § 268.25

**TAXES AND TAXATION**

- See also Federal Estate Tax; Gift Tax—Federal; Gift Tax—State; State Estate and Inheritance Taxes, this Index
- Accumulations
  - Distributions of income, federal income tax, § 266, 267.5, 268.20
- Ad valorem, § 285, 287, 300, 602
  - Beneficiary's equitable interest, § 287, 602
  - Power of state to levy, § 287
  - Trustee's duty to pay, § 602
- Alimony and separate maintenance trusts, § 234, 270.10
- Allocation
  - Source of payment, § 807
- Annuity trust payments, § 268.5, 270.20, 813
- Annuity trusts, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 813
- Appeals, federal taxes, § 262
- Apportionment
  - Insurance and appointive property, Code provisions, § 272.5, 273.35, 273.40, 276
  - State statutes, § 272.5, 286, 807
- Beneficiaries
  - Disclaimer, § 170
    - Application of tax laws, § 171
    - Federal estate tax, § 273.35, 275.5
    - Federal gift tax, § 278
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20, 273.25
  - Beneficiary, § 187, 268.5, 287
    - Character of trust property, § 187

**TAXES AND TAXATION—Cont'd**

- Beneficiary, § 187, 268.5, 287
  - Cont'd
  - Double taxation, § 285, 287, 300, 602
  - Equitable interest, § 287, 602
  - Income, control by settlor, § 266, 267.5, 268.5
  - Nature of interest affecting, § 185, 285, 287
  - Payment, § 268.5, 602
- Beneficiary's interest, § 187, 287, 602
- Business trusts, § 247, 247S, 270.40
- Capital gains tax, wrongful sale of property, liability of trustee, § 747
- Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § 275.5
- Charitable split-interest trusts, § 264.25, 275.5, 283
- Charitable trusts, § 245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283, 361, 400
  - Accumulations of income, federal income tax, § 264.25, 270.5, 352
  - Ad valorem taxation, § 361
  - Definition of charity, § 361, 369
  - Exemptions, ad valorem, § 401
  - Federal income tax, § 245, 264.25, 270.5
  - Funds raised by taxation, § 367
  - Income trusts, § 264.25
  - Injunction, § 391
  - Remainder trusts, § 264.25, 275.10, 283
  - Source of funds, § 367
- Common trust funds, § 270.25
- Community property, federal taxes, § 273, 278 2
- Conflict of laws, estate planning, § 301
- Conflict of state laws, § 287, 300
- Constitutional law, federal, § 287
- Covenants, trust securing creditors, § 250
- Damages, capital gains, breach of trust, § 703



## INDEX

### TAXES AND TAXATION—Cont'd

- Deferred compensation arrangements, § **264.5**
- Double taxation
  - Intangible personal property, § **287**
  - State estate or inheritance taxes, § **287, 300**
  - State income taxes, § **287**
  - Trustee and beneficiary, § **285, 287, 300, 602**
- Duties of trustee
  - Filing returns and payment of tax, § **265, 268.25, 272, 272.5, 276, 277, 602**
- Employee benefit trusts, § **255, 270.20, 273.25, 286**
  - Distributions of benefits, § **270.20**
  - Tax consequences, § **255, 264.5, 270.20, 273.25**
- Equitable interest of beneficiary, § **287, 300, 602**
- Escrow accounts
  - Payment of taxes, excess funds, § **21**
- Estate Taxes, generally, this index
- Evasion, fraudulent conveyances, § **211**
- Evasion or violation of statutes, trusts, § **211**
- Excise Taxes, generally, this index
- Exemptions—See also Tax Exemptions, this Index
  - Charitable property, § **400**
  - Charitable trusts, § **255, 270.5, 330**
  - Employee benefit trusts, § **255, 270.20**
- Expenses of trust, § **807**
  - Apportionment, § **810**
- Failure to pay, removal of trustee, § **527**
- Family trusts, § **231, 244**
- Federal estate tax
  - § 271 et seq.—And see Federal Estate Tax; Estate and Inheritance Taxes
- Federal estate tax, this Index
- Federal income tax, § **264, 269**
- Foreign trusts, § **10**

### TAXES AND TAXATION—Cont'd

- Generation Skipping Transfer Taxes, generally, this index
- Generation skipping trusts, § **284 et seq**
- Gift Taxes, generally, this index
- Grantor trusts, federal income tax, § **268.10, 268.15**
- Income Taxes, generally, this index
- Intangible Personal Property Taxation, generally, this index
- Intangible property, § **287, 300**
- Investment trusts, § **270.30**
- Irrevocable trusts, § **234**
- Irrevocable trusts, generally, § **234, 264.10**
- Jurisdiction or power of states to tax, § **287**
- Liabilities arising from property ownership, § **602, 720**
- Life tenant, § **27**
- Living trusts, § **231, 244, 264.5, 264.15**
- Mortgage escrow accounts, tax deposits, payment of interest, § **21**
- Mortgages to pay taxes
  - Power of court to authorize, § **762**
  - Statutory provisions, § **763**
- Multistate taxation, § **287, 300**
  - Arbitration and compromise, § **287**
  - Conditional immunity, intangibles, § **287**
  - Immunities, § **287, 300**
  - Income, § **287, 300**
  - Intangibles, § **287, 300**
  - Reciprocal waiver or exemption, intangibles, § **287, 300**
- Multistate trusts, § **287, 291, 300**
  - State taxes, § **287, 300**
- Mutual funds, § **270.30**
- Payment
  - Active trust, creation, § **207**
  - Active trusts, § **207**
  - Duties of trustee, § **602**
  - Duty of trustee, active trust, § **208**
  - Mortgaging trust property, § **762, 763**
  - Passive trusts, § **208**

**TAXES AND TAXATION—Cont'd**

- Payment—Cont'd
  - Presumption, purchase-money resulting trust, § 454
  - Source of payment, § 272.5, 286, 602, 807, 810
- Personal liability of trustee, § 265, 268.25, 272, 276, 277, 602
- Personal trusts, § 231, 244
- Planning with trusts, § 261, 264.25
- Pooled income funds, § 264.25, 270.5
- Power of state to tax, § 287, 300
  - Bases
    - Domicile of decedent, § 287
    - Residence of beneficiary, § 287
    - Residence of trustee, § 287
    - Situs of corporation, § 287
    - Situs of property, § 286, 287
    - Situs of trust, § 287
    - Transfer or succession, interest in property, § 287
  - Beneficiary's equitable interest, § 287
  - Conflict of laws, § 287, 300
  - Federal constitutional provisions, § 287
  - Income, § 287
  - Intangibles, § 287, 300
  - Multistate taxation, § 287, 300
  - Tangible personalty and real estate, § 287
- Power to revoke, federal tax consequences, § 233, 264.5, 268.15, 273.20, 278, 1000
- Preservation of property, § 582, 602
- Property taxes
  - Charitable trusts, § 245, 400
  - Duty of life tenant, § 27
  - Trustee's liability, § 285, 602
- Property Taxes, generally, this index
- Real estate investment trusts, § 270.35
- Reciprocal exemption or waiver, state taxation of intangibles, § 287, 300
- Residence, basis for taxing power, § 287, 292
- Resulting trusts, judgments and decrees, § 465

**TAXES AND TAXATION—Cont'd**

- Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, payment, § 454
- Reversionary trusts, federal income tax, § 268.10, 268.15
- Revocable declaration of trust, § 233, 264.5
- Sales
  - Mortgage to avoid tax sale, power of court, § 762
- Short term trust, federal income tax, § 268.10
- Situs of property, § 286, 287, 300, 602
- Source of payment, principal and income, § 602, 807, 810
  - Apportionment, § 810
- Spendthrift trust, collection of debts, § 222, 224
- Spendthrift trusts, exemptions, § 222
- Standing, § 869
- State
  - Arbitration and compromise between states, § 287
  - Charitable Contributions, this index
  - Death taxes, credits, § 276
  - Deductions, this index
  - Estate and inheritance taxes. State Estate and Inheritance Taxes, this index
  - Estate planning, § 264.5, 287, 291, 300
  - Gift Taxes—State, this index
  - Income Taxes—State and Local, this index
  - Jurisdiction matters, § 287, 292
  - Multistate trusts, § 287, 291, 300
  - Property Taxes, generally, this index
  - Support trusts, institutional care, § 229
- Statutes
  - Apportionment, § 272.5, 276, 807
  - Business trusts, § 247S
  - Evasion, § 211, 265, 272
  - Mortgage to pay taxes, § 763
  - State, § 285, 287

## INDEX

### TAXES AND TAXATION—Cont'd

- Subrogation, tracing trust funds, § **930**
- Successive beneficiaries, apportionment, § **810**
- Tangible personal property, § **285**
- Tracing trust funds, subrogation, § **930**
- Trustees
  - Duty to pay, § **602**
  - Grounds for removal, § **527**
  - Payment, accumulations, § **217**
- Trustee's liability
  - Failure to pay, § **265, 268.25, 272, 272.5, 276, 277, 602**
  - Personal, § **265, 268.25, 272, 272.5, 276, 277, 602**
  - Property taxes, § **285, 602**
  - Transferee, § **265, 268.25, 272, 272.5, 276, 277, 602**
- Trust securing creditors, payment, covenants, § **250**
- Trust taxable as an association, § **247, 270.40**
- Trust to secure creditors, § **250**

### TAX EVASION

- Federal income tax, fraud, § **265**
- Removal of trustee, § **527**
- Statutes, trusts in violation, § **211**
- Trustees, grounds for removal, § **527**

### TAX EXEMPT FUNDS

- Estate taxes, payment, § **233**

### TAX EXEMPTIONS

- See also Income Tax—Federal; Federal Estate Tax; Gift Tax—Federal; Gift Tax—State; State Estate and Inheritance Taxes
- Aged persons, housing, charitable institution, § **401**
- Beneficiary's interest, § **187**
- Charitable foundations, § **264.25, 270.5, 330**
  - Property taxes, § **400**
- Charitable trusts
  - Generally, § **245, 270.5, 361, 401, 661**
  - Estate taxes, § **275.5, 286**

### TAX EXEMPTIONS—Cont'd

- Common trust funds, § **270.25**
- Community trusts, § **270.5, 329**
- Compensation and salaries, charitable trusts, unemployment compensation, exemptions, § **401**
- Education expenses, generation skipping transfer taxes, § **284.55**
- Employee benefit trusts, income taxes, § **270.20**
- Estate taxes
  - Charitable trusts, § **275.5, 286**
  - Housing bonds, § **273**
  - States, § **286**
- Federal
  - Charitable trusts, § **264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283**
  - Common trust fund, § **270.25**
  - Corporate tax, investment trusts and real estate investment trusts, § **270.30, 270.35**
  - Employee benefit trusts, § **255, 264.25, 270.20**
  - Income tax, trust's personal, § **267**
  - Investment trusts and real estate investment trusts, § **248, 270.30, 270.35**
- Foundations, § **270.5, 330**
- Generation skipping transfer taxes, § **284.40, 284.55**
- Gift taxes, § **278**
  - Charitable trusts, § **361, 401**
- Homestead, transfer to trust for benefit of another, § **187**
- Housing bonds, estate taxes, § **273**
- Income taxes, trustees return, § **268.25**
- Qualified domestic trust, § **275.12**
- Qualified terminable interest property, generation skipping transfer tax, § **284.55**
- Real estate investment trusts, § **270.35**
- State
  - Charitable organizations, § **285, 287**

**TAX EXEMPTIONS—Cont'd**

- State—Cont'd
  - Charitable trusts, property taxes, § 400
    - Purpose and use requirements, § 400
    - Statutory limits on exemption amount, § 400
  - Employee benefit trusts, § 255
  - Income taxes, nonresident, § 285
  - Intangibles, nonresidents, § 285, 287, 300
  - State estate taxes, § 286
  - Unemployment compensation, charitable trusts, § 401

**TAX EXPERTS**

- Trustees, employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)

**TAX LIENS**

- Federal estate tax, § 272.5
- Federal gift tax, § 277
- Federal income tax, § 265
- Federal Tax Lien Act of 1966, § 43, 277

**TAXPAYERS**

- Injunctions against government administering charity, § 128, 328
- Trust identification number, § 265

**TAX PLANNING**

- See Estate and Tax Planning, this index
- Generally, § 261 et seq.

**TAX SALES**

- Avoidance, duty of trustee, § 602
- Mortgage to avoid tax sale, power of court, § 762
- Trustee buying on, disloyalty, § 486, 494, 543(D)

**TAX TREATIES**

- Federal estate tax, § 10
- Federal income tax, foreign situs trusts, § 10

**TEACHERS**

- Charitable trusts
  - Beneficiaries, § 375
  - Source of funds, dues and assessments, § 367
  - Support, charitable purpose, § 375

**TECHNICAL TERMS**

- Ambiguities, § 51
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Necessity in trust creation, § 45
- Parol evidence of meaning, Statute of Frauds, § 88

**TECHNICAL WORK**

- Trustees
  - Employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)

**TEMPERANCE**

- Charitable trust purpose, encouragement, § 374
- Charitable trusts, promoting health, § 374

**TEMPORARY TRUSTEE**

- Private trusts, § 528, 532

**TEMPORARY TRUSTEES**

- Vacancy in office, § 532

**TEMPTATION**

- Trustees, removal from temptation, § 543(A)

**TEMPT ORGANIZATIONS COUNCIL**

- Federal income tax, charitable trusts and foundations, § 270.5

**TENANCY BY ENTIRETIES**

- See also Joint Tenancy; Tenancy in Common, this Index
- Beneficiaries, husband and wife
  - Generally, § 181
  - Creditors' rights, § 230
- Blended trusts, creditors' rights, § 230
- Creation of trust, settlor's interest, § 43
- Estate taxes, § 273.30
- Federal estate tax, § 273.30

## INDEX

### TENANCY BY ENTIRETIES

#### —Cont'd

- Federal gift tax
  - Marital deduction, § 280
  - Real property, § 278
- Gift taxes
  - Generally, § 278
  - Marital deduction, § 280
- Homicide, constructive trust of property, § 478
- Protective trusts, § 230
- Purchase money resulting trusts, presumptions, § 460
- Resulting trusts
  - Husband as payor, § 459
  - Wife as payor and husband as grantee, § 460
- Resulting trusts, presumptions, § 459
- Spendthrift trusts, § 223
- Subject-matter of trust, § 43, 112, 223, 230
- Trust distinguished, § 28
- Trust for spouse, spendthrift effect, § 223

### TENANCY IN COMMON

- Beneficiaries, § 181
- Buying outstanding interest, one tenant, § 543(D)
- Co-beneficiaries, powers and duties, § 191
- Community property, § 26
- Corporate and individual trustees, § 145
- Co-trustees, § 145
- Distinguished from trust, § 28
- Judicial sales, co-tenant buying at forced sale, § 486, 494, 543(C)
- Leases, co-tenant renewing for self, § 491, 543(I)
- Leases, taking renewal or buying reversion for self, § 543(I)
- Sale forced by third parties, purchasing, § 543(C)
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112
- Trustee buying for self claims against trust property, § 543(D)
- Trustees, § 145

### TENANTS

- See Landlord and Tenant; Leases

### TENEMENTS

- Beneficiaries' interest
  - Alienation, Statute of Frauds, § 190
  - Execution, Statute of Frauds, § 193

### TENNESSEE

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 658
- Trustees compensation, § 975

### TENTATIVE TRUSTS

- See Totten Trusts

### TERM FOR YEARS

- Leases, restraints on alienation, § 220
- Statute of Uses, application, § 5

### TERMINABLE INTERESTS

- Federal estate tax, marital deduction, § 275.10
- Federal gift tax, marital deduction, § 280

### TERMINATION OF TRUST

- Court approval of compromise proposed by parties to litigation, § 1009
- Exercise of power to revoke or terminate, § 1001
- Expiration of trust term, § 996
- Express reservation of power to revoke or grant of termination power, § 1000
- Limitation of actions, § 951
- Merger
  - Generally, § 1003
  - Texas statute, § 1003
- No implied power in settlor to revoke, § 998
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Revocation by settlor, statutes, § 999
- Settlor sole beneficiary, § 1004
- Statutes, § 999, 1002, 1003, 1005, 1007, 1008
- Trustee powers and duties on termination, § 1010

**TERMINATION OF TRUST**

—Cont'd

Trust set aside for invalidating cause, rescission, § 997

**TERMINATION OF TRUSTS**

Accomplishment of trust purposes, § 996, 1002

Actions, § 1002, 1004, 1009

Trustee defending action, § 581

Adverse possession and Statute of Limitations, § 995

Application of Rule in Shelley's Case, merger of interests, § 187, 1003

Apportionment of income, § 818

**Beneficiaries**

All must join or be represented, § 1007

Conveyance or release to trustee, § 1006

Grant of termination power, § 1000

Joint request to court with settlor, § 1005

Purposes accomplished, request of beneficiaries, § 1007

Purposes not fully accomplished, arguments on principle, § 1008

Purposes unaccomplished, § 1008

Releases to trustee, § 1006

Revocation, joint action with settlor, § 998

Surrender of interests to trustee, § 1006

Changed circumstances, purposes accomplished, § 1002

Statutes, § 1002

Change making trust illegal, § 1002

Charitable trusts, § 245, 264.25, 399, 418, 438, 439

Power of court, § 399, 1002

Statutes, § 395, 399

Compensation, termination fees, § 975, 977

Compromise and settlement, request of beneficiaries, § 994, 1009

Conditions precedent to approval by court, § 1009

**TERMINATION OF TRUSTS**

—Cont'd

Compromise and settlement, request of beneficiaries, § 994, 1009

—Cont'd

Continued possession by trustee, Statute of Limitations, § 951

Court approval, § 1009

Statutes, § 994, 1009

**Court, powers**

Administration difficult or inadvisable, § 1007

English rule, postponement of beneficiary's enjoyment, § 1008

Improvvidence in creation, § 997, 1007

Partial termination, § 1007

Purposes accomplished or illegal, § 1002

Purposes unaccomplished, majority American rule, § 1008

Request of all beneficiaries, who are beneficiaries, § 1007

Request of settlor and all beneficiaries, § 1005

Settlement of litigation, § 1009

Spendthrift trusts, § 1008

Trust improvidently created, § 997, 1007

Death of beneficiary, § 996

Destruction of subject-matter, § 995

**Distributions, cash or in kind**

Generally, § 1010

Minor, absent or unknown beneficiaries, § 1010

**Duties of trustee**

Apportionment of income, § 818

Conveyances and delivery of possession, § 1010

Court accounting, § 1010

Distributions, deeds and conveyances, § 1010

Form of distributions to beneficiaries, § 1010

Income collected during winding up period, § 818

Valuation of assets for distribution, § 1010

Events causing, § 995, 996

## INDEX

### TERMINATION OF TRUSTS

#### —Cont'd

- Exercise of express power of revocation or termination, § **1001**
- Expiration of trust term, § **996**
- Express reservation or grant of power, § **998, 1000**
- Federal income tax
  - Beneficiaries
    - Entitled to excess deductions and carryovers, § **269**
    - Trust income taxable to, § **265, 269**
  - Final taxable year of trust
    - Unused trust deductions, § **269**
    - Unused trust loss carryovers, § **269**
  - When deemed terminated, § **265, 269**
- Invalidating causes
  - Failure of consideration, termination by rescission, § **997**
  - Impvidence of creation, § **997, 1007**
- Joint action
  - Beneficiaries and trustee, § **1006**
  - Settlor and beneficiary, § **998**
  - Settlor and trustee, § **998**
- Lack of purpose, necessity of conveyance from trustee, § **1002**
- Legislature's power, duration of trusts, § **1008**
- Limitation of actions, remainder beneficiaries, § **951**
- Merger of legal and equitable interests
  - Generally, § **1003**
  - Court's discretion, § **1003**
  - Income and remainder interests in one person, § **1003**
  - Rule in Shelley's Case, § **1003**
  - Sole beneficiary acquires legal title, § **1003**
  - Spendthrift trust, merger doctrine inapplicable, § **1003**
  - Trustee acquires all equitable interests, § **1003**
- Mistake, power of revocation omitted, § **998**

### TERMINATION OF TRUSTS

#### —Cont'd

- Partial termination
  - Generally, § **1007**
  - Power of court, § **1007**
- Performance of trust, presumption, § **996**
- Powers of trustees after termination, § **1010**
- Purchase-money resulting trust, § **466**
- Purpose accomplished, impossible or illegal, § **206, 1002, 1007**
- Rescission, effect, § **997**
- Reservation or grant of power, § **1000**
- Resulting trusts, purchase-money type, § **466**
- Revocation
  - Implied power, § **998**
  - Power omitted by mistake, § **998**
  - Settlor and trustee or beneficiaries acting jointly, § **998**
  - Statutory provisions, § **999**
    - Construction, identity of beneficiaries, § **999**
  - Trustee and beneficiaries joining, § **1006**
  - Trustee attempts to revoke, § **998**
- Right of beneficiary to take property instead of proceeds, § **1008**
- Settlor
  - Settlor and all beneficiaries request, § **1005**
  - Settlor and part of beneficiaries request, § **1005**
  - Settlor and trustee, lacking power, § **998**
  - Settlor as sole beneficiary, § **1004**
  - Settlor as sole owner, worthier title doctrine, § **182, 992, 1004**
  - Settlor not sole beneficiary, § **1004**
- Short-term or reversionary trusts, § **234, 264.10, 268.10**
- Spendthrift trusts, methods
  - Generally, § **226**
  - Court, unaccomplished trust purposes, § **1008**
- Release or surrender by beneficiaries, § **1006**



**TERMINATION OF TRUSTS**

—Cont'd

- Spendthrift trusts, methods—Cont'd
  - Settlor as sole beneficiary, § 1004
- Statute of Uses, operation, § 1002
- Statutory provisions, § 999, 1002, 1009
  - Charitable trusts, § 395, 399
  - Purposes accomplished, impossible or illegal, § 1002
- Surrender by beneficiary, § 1006
- Trustee
  - Charitable trust, § 399
  - Conveyance to beneficiary, § 1006
  - Conveyance to third person, § 1006
  - Settlor and trustee joining, § 998
  - Trustee and beneficiaries convey to settlor, § 1006
  - Trustee and beneficiary joining, § 1006

**TERMINOLOGY**

- Generally, § 1
- Federal taxes, § 261, 263

**TERM OF TRUST**

- Expiration, termination, § 996
- Insurance trusts, § 237
- Limits on duration
  - Charitable trusts, no limit, § 351
  - Private trusts, § 218
- Reversionary trust, federal income tax, § 268.10
- Settlor's intent, § 144, 996

**TESTAMENTARY ADDITIONS TO TRUSTS ACT**

- Development of trust law, § 7

**TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS**

- See also Statute of Wills; Wills Acts
- Characteristics, § 103, 104
- Designation of insurance beneficiary, § 103
- Designation of recipient of death benefits, § 103, 239, 255
- Effect of retained rights and interests, § 103, 104
- Insurance trusts, § 103, 239

**TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS**

—Cont'd

- Interest passing to donee, § 103
- Language of gift determining, § 103
- Living trusts, § 103, 104, 211, 233
  - Take effect at death, § 101
  - Take place of will, § 104
- Management, reservation of powers by settlor, § 104
- Personal insurance trust, § 103, 239
- Power to appoint remaindermen, § 104
- Reservation of power to alter or revoke, § 104
- Reserved interests or powers, § 104
  - Combination of retained interests and powers, § 104
  - Statutes, § 104
- Revocable trusts, § 103, 104, 211, 233
- Statutes
  - Reservation of powers in settlor, § 104
- Take effect at death, § 103
- Totten trusts, § 47, 103
- When disposition testamentary, § 103
- When living trust deemed, § 103, 104
- Who can attack, § 102

**TESTAMENTARY TRUSTS**

- Generally, § 264.20, 291 et seq.
- Acceleration of remainder, election to take against will, § 172
- Ambiguities
  - Oral evidence, § 102
- Beneficiaries
  - Disclaimer, § 170
  - Statutes, § 171
- Estate and tax planning, § 264.20
- Bonds (sureties), statutes, § 151
- Characterization, § 293
- Charitable corporations, statutory restrictions, § 327
- Charitable gifts, § 264.20, 264.25
  - Mortmain, public policy, § 296, 298, 328
- Choice of law, validity, construction and administration, § 294, 296

## INDEX

### TESTAMENTARY TRUSTS

#### —Cont'd

- Co-beneficiary, indebtedness, restitution, § **191**
- Conflict of laws, § **291, 296**
  - Estate and tax planning, § **301**
  - Estate planning, § **301**
- Court supervision, § **233**
- Creation of trusts, quantum of trustee's interest, § **144**
- Duties of trustee, statutes, § **542**
- Estate planning, § **264, 264.20**
- Family trusts, § **264.20, 264.25**
- Federal income tax, § **264.20, 266, 267.5, 268.25**
- Foreign banks, § **132**
- Foreign corporations, capacity to act as trustee, § **132**
- Formalities, § **101**
- General uses and tax consequences, § **264.20**
- Gift to trustee of trust to be established, § **106, 236, 239**
- Incorporation by reference, § **102, 105**
- Informal trust, effect, § **102**
- Insurance, transfer of policy or proceeds, § **142**
- Lapse, § **105**
- Life insurance trusts, § **264.15**
- Marital trusts, § **264.20, 275.10**
- Mortmain statutes, § **326**
- Multistate trusts, § **291, 296**
  - Charitable gifts, law governing validity, § **298**
  - Choice of law, § **294**
- Oral evidence, informal trust, § **102**
- Personal life insurance trusts, creation, § **236**
- Power of appointment given beneficiary, § **233, 264.20, 273.35**
- Remainders
  - Acceleration, disclaimer, § **172**
- Spousal insurance trusts, § **235**
- State income taxes, § **285**
- Terminating before death, lapse, § **105**
- Terminology and classification, § **1**
- Transfer of property, § **141**

### TESTAMENTARY TRUSTS

#### —Cont'd

- Trustees, removal from office, § **519**
- Uniform Probate Code, trust sections, § **7**
- Validity
  - Personal property, § **296**
  - Real property, § **296**

### TESTATOR

- See also Testamentary Trusts; Wills
- Capacity, § **44, 101**

### TEXAS

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § **974**
- Investment statutes, § **659**
- Trustees compensation, § **975**

### THEATERS AND SHOWS

- Beneficiary, charitable trust, § **364**
- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § **375**
  - Purpose and beneficiaries, § **364**
- Charitable trusts, advancement of education, § **375**
- Principal and income, royalties, § **827**

### THEFT

- See also Larceny, this Index
- Appropriation of trust property, § **861**
- Constructive trust of proceeds, § **476**
- Contract and trust distinction, § **17**
- Debtors and creditors, cancellation of debt, consideration, bona fide purchasers, § **889**
- Estate taxes, deductions, § **275, 275.15**
- Title to property, constructive trusts, limitation of actions, breach of trust, § **953**
- Tracing trust funds, insurance proceeds, § **925**
- Trusts and trustees, appropriation of trust property, § **861**

### THELLUSSON ACT

- Accumulations of trust income, § **215**
- Trust accumulations, § **215**

**THEOLOGICAL SEMINARIES**

Charitable purpose, aid to religion,  
§ 376

**THIRD PARTIES**

See also Participation in Breach of Trust  
See, also, Breach of Trust, generally, this index  
Agents and agency, breach of trust, § 901  
Bank Deposits and Collections, generally, this index  
Beneficiaries' interest  
Heirs, § 182  
Transfer of interest, § 188  
Breach of trust, § 861, 901 et seq.  
Bad faith, § 909  
Joint cotrustees accounts, single trustee withdrawals, § 911  
Cotrustees, bank deposits and collections, joint accounts, single trustee withdrawals, § 911  
Crimes and offenses, § 901  
Damages, liability, § 901, 902  
Debtors and creditors, payments of trust property, personal debts of trustees, § 904  
Duties  
Application of payments or deliveries to trust purposes, § 902  
Inquiry, § 901, 902  
Equitable liens, § 865  
Good faith, limitation of actions, § 955  
Joinder of parties, § 871  
Knowledge, § 901, 902  
Limitation of actions, § 955  
Negotiable instruments, payments of trust property, personal debts of trustees, § 904  
Notice  
Agents and agency, § 912  
Officers and directors, § 912  
One breach putting on inquiry thereafter, § 910  
Purchases from trustees, § 903

**THIRD PARTIES—Cont'd**

Breach of trust, § 861, 901 et seq.  
—Cont'd  
Remedies of beneficiaries, § 868, 901  
Security, personal debts of trustees, § 904  
Shares and shareholders, § 905  
Standing, trustees, § 871, 955  
Tracing trust funds, § 868  
Breach of trust, participation  
Generally, § 901 et seq  
Actions, § 868, 869, 871  
Barring of remedies, beneficiary's consent or ratification, § 941, 942  
Limitation of actions, § 954, 955  
Participation with knowledge, liability for damages, § 902  
Release, § 943  
Remedies, § 868  
Business trusts, participation in breach, liabilities, § 247  
Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 412  
Collusion with trustees  
Limitation of actions, § 955  
Standing, beneficiaries, § 955  
Contracts of trustee, § 711 et seq  
Contribution, § 862  
Corporations, officers and directors, breach of trust, § 901  
Court decree barring remedies, § 956  
Crimes and offenses, breach of trust, § 901  
Damages, breach of trust, § 901, 902  
Debtors and creditors, breach of trust, payments of trust property, personal debts of trustees, § 904  
Delegation of trustee's powers, § 555  
Disloyalty, trustee acting for both third person and trust, § 543, 543(S)  
Dummies, trustees, purchases, § 543(C)  
Equitable liens, breach of trust, § 865  
Errors and mistakes, breach of trust, limitation of actions, § 955

## INDEX

### THIRD PARTIES—Cont'd

- Executors and administrators
  - Breach of trust, § 901
  - Collusion with trustee, standing, § 955
  - Sale forced by third parties, purchase by fiduciary, § 543(C)
- Exercise of power to revoke, conveyance by settlor, § 1001
- Facts imposing duty to inquire, breach of trust, § 901, 902
  - Debtors and creditors, payments of trust property, personal debts of trustees, § 904
  - Purchases from trustees, § 903
- Federal gift tax, husband and wife splitting gifts to, § 281
- Federal income tax, § 268.20
- Guardian and ward, breach of trust, § 901
- Independent wrongs against trust, standing, beneficiaries, § 954
- Intangible property, creation of trusts, transfers, § 142
- Interference with trustee, § 861
  - Remedies, § 869
- Joint and several liability, trustees, election of remedies, § 945
- Knowledge, breach of trust, § 901, 902
- Laches, breach of trust, evidence, § 949
- Limitation of actions
  - Independent wrongs against trust, § 954
  - Participation in breach, § 955
- Negotiable instruments, breach of trust, payments of trust property, personal debts of trustees, § 904
- Notice, extent of trustee's powers, § 565
- Power to remove trustee, § 520
- Release, participation in breach of trust, § 943
- Remedies, other wrongs, § 869
- Remedies against trustee
  - Contracts, § 712, 719

### THIRD PARTIES—Cont'd

- Remedies against trustee—Cont'd
    - Quasi-contractual liability, trust estate, § 725
    - Tort claims, § 731, 732
  - Remedies of beneficiaries, § 868, 869, 901
    - Interference with trust property, § 869
    - Participants in breach of trust, § 747, 868, 901
  - Resulting trusts, agreement to benefit third party, § 462
  - Rights, torts of trustee, § 731 et seq
  - Security, breach of trust, personal debts of trustees, § 904
  - Shares and shareholders, breach of trust, § 905
  - Spouses, gift taxes, § 281
  - Taxed as substantial owner of trust, federal income tax, § 268.20
  - Title to property, income taxes, § 268.20
  - Tracing trust funds, § 868
  - Tracing trust property, remedies of beneficiary, § 866
  - Trustee acting for, disloyalty, § 543(S)
  - Trustees
    - Acting for trust and also for third party who deals with trust, § 543(S)
    - Buying at sale forced by third parties, § 543(C)
    - Extent of powers, notice, § 565
    - Loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
    - Removal from office, § 520
  - Trustee's remedies against
    - Collection and preservation of trust property, § 582
    - Contracts, § 711
    - Limitation of actions, § 954, 955
    - Sales, § 746
  - Trust instrument, delivery, § 147
  - Trust property, transfer of possession, § 148
- ### THIRD PARTY BENEFICIARIES
- Bank checks, payee, § 21

**THIRD PARTY BENEFICIARIES**

—Cont'd

- Bank draft, payee, § 21
- Commercial paper, payee, § 21
- Constructive trust, enforcement, § 498
- Contracts
  - Consideration, promises to create trusts, § 203
  - promise to create trust, § 203
  - Trusts distinguished, § 17
- Payee of bank check or draft, § 21
- Privity, trust creation, § 17, 169
- Recovery of improper payment to, § 814
- Resulting trusts
  - Purchase-money type, § 462
- Standing, § 869

**THREATS**

- Breach of trust, removal of trustee, § 527, 528
- Duress and Coercion, generally, this index
- Removal of trustee, breach of trust, § 527

**THROWBACK RULE**

- Complex trusts, accumulation distribution, method of computation, § 267.5
- Federal income tax, distribution of accumulated trust income, § 267.5
- Income taxes, § 267.5

**TIMBER AND LUMBER**

- Life estates, sale of standing timber, trustee to hold sale proceeds, § 246
- Management of business, implied power to mortgage, § 760
- Principal and income, depletion, § 816, 827

**TIME**

- Beneficiaries
  - Disclaimer
    - Generally, § 170
    - Federal and state statutes, § 171
  - Class gifts, closing of group, § 182

**TIME—Cont'd**

- Debtors and creditors, probate estates, filing claims, § 231
- Delay, generally, this index
- Disclaimer, gift taxes, § 278.5
- Duration of trusts, § 218
  - Business trusts, § 247P
  - Federal income tax purposes, § 265, 269
  - Honorary trusts, § 166, 218
  - Mixed charitable and noncharitable trusts, § 372
  - Statute of Frauds, contents of memorandum, § 87
  - Statutes, § 218
- Duration of Trusts, generally, this index
- Election of remedies, breach of trust, § 946
- Estimated tax payments, probate estates, § 231
- Making of writing, Statute of Frauds, § 83
- Payment of price, resulting trusts, § 456
- Periodic payments of compensation, statutes, § 977
- For removal of trustee, § 526
- Transfer, federal gift tax purposes, § 278
- Trustee's compensation, when awarded, § 977

**TIME DEPOSITS**

- See also Duties of Trustee; Investments, this Index
- Transfer of property interest, § 142

**TITLE TO PROPERTY**

- Abstracts of title, deed to trustee, § 45
- Adverse possession
  - Acquisition of title, § 583
  - Charitable trust, successors of settlor, power to attack, § 417
  - Creation of trust, § 143
  - Destruction of trust, § 995
- Agency distinguished from trust, § 15
- Bailment distinguished from trust, § 11

## INDEX

### TITLE TO PROPERTY—Cont'd

- Beneficiary's interest
  - Generally, § 183
  - Assignment, § 188
  - Creditors, § 193
  - Joining with trustee in transferring title, § 188
- Bona fide purchaser rule, § 885
- Bona fide purchasers, § 881, 885
- Charitable trust
  - Statutes regarding corporate capacity to take, § 327
- Charitable trusts
  - Generally, § 391
  - Corporate trustees, restrictions on powers, § 327
  - Liability, § 401
  - Schism in church, § 399
  - Subtrustee, § 413
- Claims against property, trustee buying for self, § 543(C)
- Classification, § 1
- Cloud on title
  - Business trusts, § 247
  - Implied powers, § 551
  - Parties, breach of trust, § 869
- Community property, § 8, 26
- Constructive trust, oral promises to convey, § 497
- Constructive Trusts, this index
- Contract and trust, distinction, § 17
- Conveyance, winding up, § 1010
- Corporations, § 16
- Court appointment of successor trustee, § 532, 533
- Creation of trusts
  - Generally, § 141 et seq
  - Intent, § 45, 46
  - Transfer, formalities, § 142
- Death of beneficiary intestate, § 189
- Death of sole trustee, § 529
- Death of trustees, § 529
- Deeds and conveyances
  - Guaranty, § 814
  - Oral promises, § 497
  - Reconveyance, termination of trust, § 996
  - Winding up trust, § 1010

### TITLE TO PROPERTY—Cont'd

- Deeds and conveyances, active trusts, § 209
- Deeds of trust, § 29
- Direct restraints on alienation, § 220
- Disclaimer
  - Beneficiary, § 170
  - Trustee, § 150
- Doctrine of Worthier Title, generally, this index
- Executors and administrators, § 12
- Gifts, Uniform Gifts to Minors Act, § 15
- Guardians, lack of, § 13
- Inter vivos trusts, § 104
- Land contracts, § 18
- Land trusts, § 249
- Merger
  - Legal and equitable interests, termination of trusts, § 1003
  - Trustee with a double interest, § 129
- Quieting title
  - Business trusts, § 247
  - Implied powers, § 551
  - Parties, breach of trust, § 869
- Receivership, § 14
- Resulting Trusts, this index
- Resulting trusts, title in another than payor
  - Generally, § 458
  - Consent of payor necessary, § 458
  - Effect of lack of payor's consent, § 458
  - Payor and another, joint grantees, § 459
  - Title placed in names of spouses jointly, § 460
- Rule against Perpetuities, wait and see doctrine, § 213
- Security of title, oral promise to convey, constructive trust, § 497
- Statutes, charitable trust, § 327
- Termination of trust
  - Merger, § 1003
  - Reconveyance, § 996
  - Scope of interest, § 144, 996
- Terminology and classification, § 1

**TITLE TO PROPERTY—Cont'd**

- Third parties, income taxes, § 268.20
- Transfers, remedies, beneficiaries, § 861
- Trust deeds, § 29
- Trustee
  - Capacity to take, § 125
  - Formalities necessary to transfer, § 142
  - Joint tenancy, co-trustees, § 145
  - Quantum of interest, § 144
- Trustees, vacancy in office, appointment of successor, § 532
- Vendor, specifically enforceable contract, § 18
- Winding up, conveyances, § 1010

**TOLL BRIDGES**

- Franchises, principal and income, § 827

**TOMBSTONES**

- Charitable trusts, § 377

**TORNADOES**

- Victims, public subscription, § 362

**TORNADO VICTIMS**

- Charitable trusts
  - Beneficiaries, § 363

**TORTS**

- Adjoining landowners, excavations, § 732
- Agents or servants, § 731
- Beneficiaries
  - Direct liability, possession and control, § 733
  - Indemnity from, § 734
  - Possession, § 733
- Benefit to trust estate, liability, § 732
- Business trusts, § 247K, 731 et seq
  - Actions, § 247K
  - Personal liability, § 247K
- Business trusts, actions and proceedings, § 247
- Characterization, § 293
- Charitable trusts, liability
  - Generally, § 361
  - Trustees, § 394, 401, 402
- Co-trustees, joint liability, § 731

**TORTS—Cont'd**

- Creditors' rights, spendthrift trust beneficiary, § 224
- Damages, spendthrift trusts, § 224
- Employees and agents of trustee, § 731
- Form of action, § 731
- Indemnity, § 720, 734
  - Trustee, § 734
- Uniform Probate Code, § 732
- Uniform Trusts Act, § 734
- Intentional, no trustee indemnity, § 734
- Land trusts, liability, § 249
- Liability, generally, § 731 et seq
  - Benefit to trust estate, § 732
  - Form of action, § 731
  - Trustee, personal, § 731
  - Trustee, representative capacity, § 732
  - Uniform Probate Code, § 732
  - Uniform Trusts Act, § 732
- Limitation of personal liability, § 735
- Modern case law, representative liability, § 732
- Older rule, no representative liability, § 732
- Personal liability of trustee, § 731
  - Business trusts, § 247K
- Predecessor trustee, liability, § 731
- Representative, liability
  - Generally, § 732
  - Uniform Probate Code, § 732
  - Uniform Trusts Act, § 732
- Restatement, Trusts, Second; rule of representative liability, § 732
- Settlor's determination of ultimate liability, § 735
- Statutes, representative liability, § 732
- Uniform Trusts Act, indemnity of trustee, § 734

**TOTTEN TRUSTS**

- Bank deposits, § 47, 233
- Bankruptcy, § 47
- Characterization, § 293
- Conflict of laws, § 47, 293



## INDEX

### TOTTEN TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Construction of intent
  - Generally, § 47
  - Relationship of parties, § 47
- Creditors of depositor, § 47, 233
- Descent and distribution, § 47
- Fraud on spouse, § 47, 211, 233
- Garnishment, § 47
- Implied power of revocation, § 47, 1000
- Intent
  - Generally, § 47
  - Delivery of passbook, § 47
  - Deposit cards, terms, § 47
  - Illusory, § 47
  - Mere form of account, § 47
  - Notice to beneficiary, § 47
  - Other controlling factors, § 47
  - Retention of passbook, § 47
  - Statements by depositor, § 47
- Joint bank accounts
  - Bankruptcy, § 47
  - Garnishment, § 47
- Methods of revocation, § 1000
- Notice to beneficiary, § 47, 169
- Poor man's will, § 47
- Powers of court as to withdrawals, § 47
- Probate, avoidance, § 47, 233
- Probate proceedings, avoidance, § 231
- Retention of passbook, § 47
- Revocation
  - Generally, § 47
  - Acts deemed to revoke, § 47, 1000
  - Depositor's will, § 47, 1000, 1001
  - Facts showing, § 47, 1000
  - Implied power, § 47, 1000
  - Removing name from savings account passbook, § 47
  - Withdrawal of funds, § 47, 1000, 1001
- Rules as to creation and administration, § 47
- Savings accounts, § 47
- Statute of Wills, § 47, 103
- Statutes
  - Effect of deposit, § 47

### TOTTEN TRUSTS—Cont'd

- Statutes—Cont'd
  - Protection of bank, § 47
- Surviving spouse, claims, § 47, 233
- Surviving spouse, elective share, § 233
- Termination, § 47, 1000, 1001
- Testamentary or inter vivos, § 47, 211, 233, 1000
- Testamentary revocation, § 47, 1000, 1001
- Undue influence, contesting validity, § 997
- Uniform Probate Code provisions, § 47
- When irrevocable, § 47
- Wills Acts, § 47, 103, 211, 233, 1000
- Withdrawals, effect, § 47

### TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS

- Disincorporation, trustee to hold property, § 246
- Political Subdivisions, generally, this index
- Trustees, § 130

### TRACING TRUST FUNDS

- Generally, § 866, 921 et seq.
- Accounting, identification, § 923
- Accounts and accounting, § 923
- Alternatives, § 930
- Bank collection items, § 924
- Beneficiary's remedy, breach of trust, § 866
- Beneficiary's right to accounting, § 866
- Burden of proof, identification, § 923
- Cash, § 924
- Circumstantial evidence, § 923
- Clayton's case, presumptions, commingled funds withdrawals, multiple trusts, § 927
- Commercial paper, identification, § 924
- Confusion of goods, § 923
- Confusion of goods doctrine, § 923
- Conservative trust, requirement, § 471, 476, 921
- Constructive trusts, requirement, § 471, 476

**TRACING TRUST FUNDS—Cont'd**

- Contract and trust, distinction, § 17
- Credit, property producing, § 924
- Damages, election of remedies, § 945
- Debtors and creditors, payment of trustees creditors with trust property, § 922
- Deposits, restoring fund, § 929
- Discovery, § 923
- Election of remedies, § 946
  - Money claim or tracing, § 867, 945, 946
- Equitable liens, § 865
- Evidence, § 921, 923
  - Bill for discovery, § 923
  - Methods of proof, § 923
- Fungible assets, § 923
  - Burden of proof, § 923
  - Commercial paper, § 924
- Gambling, § 921
- Greater lien theory, insurance proceeds, § 925
- Homesteads, identification, § 923
- Identification
  - Accounting from trustee, § 923
  - Bill for discovery, § 923
  - Burden of proof, § 923
  - Cash or commercial paper, § 924
  - Circumstantial evidence, § 923
  - Collection items
    - Bank Collection Code, § 924
    - Uniform Commercial Code provisions, § 924
  - Confusion of trust funds and other property, § 923
  - Constructive trust, § 471
  - Fungible assets, § 924
  - Homestead, § 923
  - Improvements to realty, § 923
  - Investments from mixed trust and personal funds, § 928
  - Mere proof of receipt, § 921
  - Methods of proof, § 923
  - Necessity, § 921
  - Payment of life insurance premiums, § 925

**TRACING TRUST FUNDS—Cont'd**

- Identification—Cont'd
  - Presumptions
    - Continued possession of trustee, § 923
  - Substitutes for tracing, § 930
  - Trustee's deposits, restorations of trust funds, § 929
  - Trust property, changes in form, § 921
  - Trust property in bank account, § 924
  - Trust property or its product, strict proof, § 921
  - Trust property produced credit in other bank, § 924
  - Trust property used to pay trustee's personal debt, § 922
  - Using trust fund to discharge lien, § 930
  - Withdrawals from mixed trust funds, § 927
    - Personal funds, § 926
    - Uniform Trusts Act, § 927
- Identity and identification, § 921
- Improvements to real estate, § 923
- Insurance proceeds, § 925
- Investments, § 928
- Lesser lien theory, insurance proceeds, § 925
- Liens and incumbrances, using fund to discharge, § 930
- Life insurance proceeds, § 925
  - Proceeds of larceny invested in insurance, § 476
- Lost or destroyed property, § 921
- Marshaling of assets, alternatives, § 930
- Negotiable instruments, § 924
- Newell v. Hadley, § 930
- Oatway case, commingling, investments, § 928
- Presumptions
  - Generally, § 923, 928
  - Investments from mixed personal and trust funds, § 928
  - Trustee's deposits restoring trust funds, § 929
  - Uniform Trusts Act, § 927

## INDEX

### TRACING TRUST FUNDS—Cont'd

- Presumptions—Cont'd
  - Withdrawals from mixed trust and personal funds, § 926
  - Withdrawals from mixed trust funds, § 927
- Release, § 943
- Restorations
  - Trustee's individual funds and trust funds in personal bank account, § 929
  - Trustee's individual funds and trust funds in trust account, § 929
- Security, § 923
- Subrogation, alternatives, § 930
- Substitutes
  - Marshaling assets, § 930
  - Newell v. Hadley, § 930
  - Subrogation, § 930
- Swollen assets doctrine, payment of trustees creditors with trust property, § 922
- Theory and prerequisites, § 921
- Third parties, § 868
- Third party, breach of trust, § 868
- Trustee's personal debt, trust funds used to pay, § 922
- Uniform Trusts Act, mixed trust funds, § 927
- Withdrawals from mixed funds, presumptions, § 926, 927

### TRADE

- See also Continuation of Business
- Acceptances as trust investments, § 678
- Business interests, trust investments, § 679
- Charitable trusts, advancement of education, § 375

### TRADE SECRETS

- Constructive trusts
  - Disloyal use, § 482
- Disclosure, constructive trust, § 482

### TRANSFER

- Resignation of trustee, § 512
- Trustee, transfer to, § 141, 142, 147, 148

### TRANSFER—Cont'd

- Trust situs, remedy of beneficiary, § 861

### TRANSFER AGENTS

- Duty of inquiry, adverse claims, fiduciary stock transfers, § 905
- Participation in breach of trust, § 905

### TRANSFEREE

- Federal estate tax, § 265, 272, 272.5
- Federal gift tax, § 265, 277
- Federal income tax
  - Trustee liability, § 265

### TRANSFERS

- Assets to trustees, creation of trust, § 141, 142, 147, 148
- Beneficiary's interest, § 188, 190
- Bona Fide Purchasers, generally, this index
- Deeds and Conveyances, generally, this index
- Estate taxes, § 265, 272, 272.5
- Gift taxes, § 265, 277
- Income taxes, § 265
- Interests of beneficiaries, restrictions, § 193, 222, 228 et seq.
- Situs, remedies of beneficiaries, § 861

### TRANSFER TAXES

- See Federal Estate Tax; Gift Tax—Federal; Gift Tax—State; State Estate and Inheritance Taxes

### TRANSMUTATION OF POSSESSION

- Deeds and conveyances, § 201

### TREES

- Charitable trusts, governmental purposes, § 378
- Depletion, principal and income, § 827
- Management of business, implied power to mortgage, § 760

### TRESPASS

- Actions, duties of trustee, § 583, 869, 954

**TRESPASS—Cont'd**

- Co-trustees, duties of inactive trustee, § 585
- Limitation of actions, third parties, independent wrongs against trust, § 954
- Parties, remedies against third persons, § 869

**TRESPASS ON CASE**

- Standing, harm to trust property, § 869

**TRESPASS TO TRY TITLE**

- Standing, wrongfully withholding trust property from trustee, § 869

**TREUHAND**

- Germanic law, uses, § 2
- Predecessor of trust, § 2, 9

**TROVER**

- Standing
  - Beneficiaries, third parties, § 870
  - Harm to trust property, § 869

**TROVER AND CONVERSION**

- See also Conversion; Investments
- Co-beneficiary, § 191, 861
- Collections, choses in action, § 22
- Constructive trusts, § 476, 483
- Contract and trust distinctions, § 17
- Immunity of trustee, § 542
- Parties, remedies against third persons, § 869

**TRUST CODES**

- California, § 7
- Foreign countries, § 9
- Georgia, § 7
- Louisiana, § 1, 7, 9
- Missouri, § 7
- Texas, § 7
- Uniform Probate Code, § 7, 211, 295
- Various states, § 7
- Washington, § 7

**TRUST COMPANIES**

- Bond of trustee, § 151
- Common trust funds, investments, § 270.25

**TRUST COMPANIES—Cont'd**

- Corporations, joint tenancy, survivorship, § 145
- Foreign corporations as trustees, competency, § 132
- Indirect disloyalty, § 543(T)
- Letters of office, § 151
- Securing incidental benefits for self while engaged in trust business, § 543(Q)
- Standard of care, § 541

**TRUST DEEDS**

- Foreclosure sale, constructive trust, § 494, 543(c)
- Mortgages, distinguished, § 29
- Securing creditors, § 250
- Statutes, § 29
- Trust distinguished, § 29

**TRUSTEE DE SON TORT**

- Interference with estate of deceased person, constructive trust, § 476

**TRUSTEE PROCESS**

- Beneficiary's interest, statutes, § 193
- Compared with trust, § 38
- Spendthrift trusts, § 227
- Spendthrift trusts, creditor's rights and remedies, § 227

**TRUSTEES**

- See also Accounts and Accounting; Co-Trustees; Compensation of Trustees; Duties of Trustee; Investments; Liabilities of Trustees; Powers of Trustees; Rights of Trustees
- Absconding trustee
  - Removal, § 523, 527
- Absent trustees
  - Bond, action, § 864
  - Removal, § 132, 527
- Acceptance of trust, § 150
  - Election to accept or reject trust, § 150
  - Normally not condition to trust creation, § 150
  - Proof, § 150

## INDEX

### TRUSTEES—Cont'd

- Accounts and accounting
  - Failure to account
    - Removal, § 527
  - Removal
    - Pleading, § 524
  - Resignation, § 516
  - Uniform Trustees' Accounting Act, § 7
  - Voluntary statements, § 942
- Accounts and Accounting, this index
- Accumulations, § 215
- Actions
  - Bond, absence of trustee, § 864
  - Charitable trustee, capacity, § 328
  - Collection of debts, foreign corporations, § 132
  - Remedies of beneficiary, § 861
  - Suits by or against private trustee, § 868, 869
- Active duties required, § 206
- Additional bond, § 151, 861
- Administration of trust
  - Capacity of trustee, § 125
  - Charitable trusts, § 328
  - Incapacity of person selected as trustee, § 132
- Advances to beneficiaries, duties and rights, § 814
- Adverse interest
  - Resignation, duty, § 511, 515, 543
- Adverse or Pecuniary Interests, this index
- Advisor to trustee
  - Fiduciary capacity, § 122, 701
  - Investment advice, § 701
  - Types of powers, § 122
- Appeals, adverse court decision
  - Attack on trust, adverse ruling, § 581
- Appointments, this index
- Attorney General as trustee, disqualification, charitable trusts, § 129
- Bankruptcy, fraud, § 947
- Banks
  - National banks, § 134

### TRUSTEES—Cont'd

- Becoming incompetent, effect, § 527, 566
- Beneficiaries, this index
- As beneficiaries, § 168
  - Transfer of title with, § 188, 998
- Bondholders' protective committees, § 251
- Bond of trustee
  - Generally, § 151
  - Absent trustee, action on bond, § 864
  - Additional bond, § 861
- Bonds (Officers and Fiduciaries), this index
- Breach of Trust, generally, this index
- Burden of proof
  - credits to trustee on accounting, § 971
  - dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
- Business life insurance trusts, § 253
- Business trusts, shareholder control, § 247H, 247L
- Capacity, § 125 et seq.
- Capacity to act as
  - Administration of trust, § 132
  - Cemetery trusts, statutes, § 377
  - Charitable corporations, § 130, 131, 328
  - Cities and towns, § 130
  - Corporations, § 121, 130, 132, 134
  - Disqualification, judges and clerks of court, § 129
  - Foreign corporations, § 132
  - Foreign fiduciaries, multistate trusts, § 132, 295
  - Individuals and corporations, generally, § 121 et seq
  - Municipal corporations, § 128, 130
  - Person with double interest, § 129
  - Private corporations, § 131
  - Public body or official, § 128
  - Unincorporated associations, § 125
- Change in legal status, statutes, § 531
- Charitable trusts
  - Public and private corporations, § 328

**TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Change in legal status, statutes, § 531
  - Cont'd
  - Charitable trusts—Cont'd
    - Restrictions on corporate capacity to take title or hold property, § 327
  - Consolidation, § 531
  - Conversion, § 531
  - Removal, jurisdiction, § 523
- Changes in personnel, § 511 et seq.
  - Charitable trusts, § 397
  - Private trusts, § 511, 533
- Charitable corporations
  - Restrictions on capacity to hold property, § 327
  - Restrictions on capacity to take, title, § 327
- Charitable trusts
  - Acceptance, § 328
  - Ambiguities, § 328
  - Capacity of trustee, § 328
  - Changes in personnel, § 397
  - Constitutional restrictions, § 328
  - Court appointment, § 328
  - Disqualification of Attorney General, § 129
  - Failure to name, § 328
  - Identification, § 328
  - Plan of administration, § 371
  - Property interests, § 391
  - Public agency, when violation of constitutional provisions, § 328
  - Public and private corporations, § 328
  - Qualification, § 328
  - Refusal or disclaimer, § 328
  - Selecting plan of administration, § 371
  - Selection, § 328
  - Statutory limitations on account, corporate donees, § 327
  - Unincorporated associations, § 328
- Charitable Trusts, this index
- Classes of trustees
  - Different functions or duties, § 122
  - Reasonable classification, § 122

**TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Commingling property, qualifications, § 125 1
- Compensation, § 975
  - Reduction or denial remedy of beneficiary, § 861
  - Renunciation of settlor's provisions for statutory amount, § 976
- Compensation and Salaries, this index
- Comptroller of Currency, regulation of national banks, § 134
- Conditional removal, § 528
- Conditions precedent
  - Disqualification, § 565
  - Qualification, § 151
- Conflict of interest
  - Constituting disloyalty, § 543
  - Removal, § 527, 528
  - Resignation, § 515, 543
  - Trustees of liquidation trusts, § 254
- Constitutional law
  - Charitable trusts, public agency, § 328
  - Public corporations, § 328
- Contempt, § 861
- Contract liability, statutes, § 712
- Contracts of sale, qualification, § 741
- Conveyance to one as trustee, merely, § 45
- Corporate
  - Generally, § 121, 122, 130
  - Deposits, qualification to act, § 151
  - Dissolution, § 397, 531
  - Foreign, § 132
  - Merger or consolidation, § 397, 531
  - Officers and agents, participation in breach of trust, § 901
  - Restrictions on capacity to act, § 130, 132
  - Sale of business, § 531
  - Trust indentures, § 250
- Co-trustees
  - Death, survivorship, § 530
  - Duties of inactive trustees, § 584
  - Joint action, § 122, 554

## INDEX

### TRUSTEES—Cont'd

- Co-trustees—Cont'd
  - Legal interests, § 145
- Court
  - Appointment, § 121, 246, 532, 533
  - Creation of trust, § 1, 121
  - Removal, § 519, 523, 524, 527, 528
  - Supervision, § 563
- Creditors, interest of trustee, § 146
- Criminal liability, breach of trust, § 861
- Curtesy, trustee's interest, § 146
- Death
  - Generally, § 529
  - Co-trustee, survivorship, § 145, 554
  - Sole trustee, § 529, 554
  - Trust property not subject to claims against trustee's estate, § 146
- Decanting, power to transfer trust assets to another trust, § 567
- Deeds and conveyances, when active duty, § 209
- Defense of trust, § 581
- Definitions, § 1
- Delegation of powers
  - Generally, § 122, 512, 555
  - Agent, § 555
  - Co-trustee, § 122, 555
  - Employment of agents etc., § 555
- Descent and distribution, limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 950
- Description, in trust instrument, § 45
- Digital assets of a decedent, fiduciary powers and duties as to, § 568
- Directions of settlor, reasonable care in following, § 683
- Disclaimer of trust, § 150, 328
  - Evidence, § 150
- Discretion, this index
- Discretionary powers
  - Generally, § 552
  - Disloyalty, § 543 to 543(V)
- Disloyalty, § 543
- Disqualification
  - Judges and clerks of court, § 129

### TRUSTEES—Cont'd

- Disqualification—Cont'd
  - Trust indentures securing bondholders, § 250
- Dissolution of corporate trustee, § 531
- Distributions of trust principal, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Dower, trustee's interest, § 146
- Duties, generally, § 541, 544, 581 et seq
- Duty to supervise active co-trustee, § 587
- Effect of failure to qualify
  - Appointment, § 151
  - Authority to act, § 151
  - Constitutes rejection, statutes, § 151
  - Creation of trust, § 151
  - Grounds for removal, statutes, § 151, 527
  - Nominated but not appointed, § 151
  - Transaction with third party, § 151
- Embezzlement, this index
- Employees and agents, delegation of powers, § 555
- Employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)
- English Trustee Act of 1925, § 7
- Equitable fees outside trust, restraints on alienation, § 220
- Errors and mistakes, § 541
- Exculpatory clauses, § 542
- Executors of settlor's estate, § 121
- Express powers, § 551
- Extent of property interest, § 144
- Failure to name, effect, § 123
- Federal Reserve Act, national banks, § 134
- Fees, revocable trusts, § 231
- Fiduciaries, good faith and fair play in direct dealing with, § 544
- Foreclosure, this index
- Foreign corporations
  - Advantages and disadvantages, § 132



**TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Foreign corporations—Cont'd
  - Conditions to administering local testamentary trust, § **132, 295, 563**
  - Court transfer of trusteeship, § **132, 861**
  - Creation of trust, § **132**
  - Disqualification, administration of testamentary trusts, § **132, 295**
  - Power to administer local testamentary trust, § **132**
  - Power to sue locally to collect debts, § **132**
  - Statutes, § **132, 295**
- Foreign Corporations, this index
- Fraud, this index
- Good Faith, this index
- Grounds for removal
  - Absence or nonresidence, § **527**
  - Adverse interest, § **527, 528**
  - Antagonism or hostility to beneficiaries, § **527**
  - Breach of trust, § **527**
  - Conflict of interest, § **527, 528**
  - Failure to account, § **527**
  - Insolvency, § **527**
  - Mismanagement, § **527**
  - Statutes, § **527**
- Identification, § **328**
- Immunity clauses, § **542**
- Impartiality duty, § **541, 612**
- Implied powers, § **551**
- Incapacity of person named to administer trust
  - Court power to remove, § **132**
  - Statutes permitting court to transfer title to new trustee, § **132**
- Incapacity to take or hold title, § **125**
- Income taxes, duty to file, § **265**
- Incompetency to act, § **132, 529, 566**
- Independent trustee
  - Adverse interests of beneficiaries, § **121**
  - Tax reasons, § **121, 264.10, 264.20, 268.15, 268.20**

**TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Interest, creditors of trustee, statutes, § **146**
- Interest in trust property, § **146**
- Interference with trustee, § **869**
- Interim trustees, § **123, 125, 528**
- Investments, this index
- Joinder of legal and equitable interests, termination of trust by merger, § **1003**
- Joint and several liability, third parties, election of remedies, § **945**
- Joint exercise of powers, § **122, 554, 744**
- Joint tenants, § **122, 145, 554**
- Land trusts, duties, § **249**
- Leases, this index
- Letters of trusteeship
  - Generally, § **151**
  - Control by court, § **151**
  - Corporate trustee, § **151**
  - Statutes, § **151**
  - Validation of acts prior to qualification, § **151**
- Liability of sureties on trustee's bond, § **864**
- Liability of Trustees, generally, this index
- Liens and Incumbrances, this index
- Life Insurance Trusts, this index
- Limitation of Actions, this index
- Liquidation trusts, § **254**
- Loans, this index
- Loyalty, duty of, § **543 et seq**
- Loyalty, this index
- Majority may act
  - Settlor's direction, § **121**
  - Statutes, § **554**
- Mandatory powers, § **552**
- Mental Disabilities, this index
- Merger
  - Corporate trustee, § **531**
  - Legal and equitable interests, § **129**
  - Termination of trusts, § **1003**
  - Theories of merger, legal and equitable interests, § **129**
- Misfeasance, this index

## INDEX

### TRUSTEES—Cont'd

- Mortgages, this index
- Multistate trusts
  - Nonresidents, § 132, 291, 294
  - Transfer of trust situs, § 132, 861
- Municipal Corporations, this index
- National banks
  - Federal Reserve Act, § 134
  - Regulation 9, United States Comptroller of Currency, § 134
  - State statutes, § 134
- Negligence, this index
- Nonresident
  - Corporate, § 132, 291, 295
  - Individuals, § 132
  - Multistate trust, § 132, 291, 295
  - Removal by court, § 132, 527
- Nonresidents, this index
- Oath of office
  - Generally, § 151
  - Officers and directors, corporate trustee, § 151
  - Statutes, § 151
  - Waiver, § 151
- Officers and Employees, this index
- Ordinary skill and diligence, duty to exercise, § 541
- Partial removal, § 528
- Passive trusts, lack of duties, § 208
- Perpetuities, measuring period, § 214
- Personal powers, § 553
- Plural trustees
  - Advantages and disadvantages, § 121
  - Delegation of powers, § 121
  - Joint tenancy, § 122, 145
  - Powers and duties, § 122, 145, 554
  - Quorum, § 121
  - Unanimous action, § 121, 122, 554
- Possession of property, transfer not vital, § 148
- Power of appointment, creation, § 219
- Powers and duties
  - Generally, § 206, 551 et seq
  - Active trusts, § 206, 209
  - Charitable trusts, § 391

### TRUSTEES—Cont'd

- Powers and duties—Cont'd
  - Court control, § 558 et seq
    - Advice as to extent of powers, § 559
    - Alteration of powers, deviation, § 561
  - Decanting, power to transfer trust assets to another trust, § 567
  - digital assets of a decedent, § 568
  - Express powers, § 551
  - Implied powers, § 551
  - Personal powers and powers attached to office, § 553
  - Statutes, § 551
  - On termination of trust, § 1010
  - Trust fund collection and preservation, § 581 et seq.
  - Uniform Probate Code, § 7
  - Usually joint powers, not several, § 554
- Private trusts, § 121, 130, 132, 134
- Privileges and immunities, contracts, § 541, 542
- Privity, collateral estoppel, breach of trust, barring of remedies, § 956
- Proceedings
  - Appointment of successor, § 533
  - Removal, § 522
  - Resignation, § 514
- Professional
  - Appointment, § 134, 151
  - Skill required, § 541
- Property, interest, transfer to, § 141
  - Formalities necessary, § 142
- Property interest, § 111, 116, 144
- Prudent Investor Rule, restatement, Third, Trusts, § 612, 671 et seq.
- Prudent man rule, investments, § 612, 612 to 613, 613, 616, 616 to 666, 666
- Public corporation
  - Charitable trust, § 328
  - Private trusts, § 128, 130
- Public Policy, this index
- Public trustee
  - England, § 246

**TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Qualification
  - Condition precedent to acting, § 151
  - Corporate trustee, § 151
    - Deposit with state authority, § 151
  - Court appointed trustees, § 151
  - Creation of trust, § 151
  - Effect of failure to qualify, § 151
  - Inherent power of court, § 151
  - Private trusts, § 151
  - Settlor may direct, § 151
  - Statutes, § 151
- Quantum of property interest
  - Conveyance of fee interest, § 144
  - Duties will determine, § 144
  - Intent of settlor or testator, § 144
  - Statutes, § 144
  - Words of inheritance not necessary to convey fee, § 144
- Ratification, successor trustees, breach of trust, § 942
- Relatives, this index
- Remedies of beneficiary against, § 861 et seq
- Remedies of trustee
  - Advice from court, § 559
  - Barred by court decree, § 956
  - Enforcement of trust, § 582, 583
    - Contracts, § 711
    - Sales, § 746
  - Obtain compensation, § 975
- Removal
  - Absconding trustee, notice, § 523
  - Action, § 522, 526, 871
  - Adverse interest, § 527, 528
  - Court discretion, § 519, 527
  - Failure to qualify, § 151
  - Jurisdiction of court, § 523
  - Notice, alien trustees, § 523
  - Partial removal, § 528
  - Parties, § 522
  - Pleading requirements, § 524
  - Power of court, § 519, 543(V)
  - Procedure, court, § 522
  - Remedy of beneficiary, § 861
  - Specific grounds for, § 527

**TRUSTEES—Cont'd**

- Removal—Cont'd
  - Statutes, § 519, 527
  - Trust terms regarding, § 520
- Removal from Office, this index
- Renunciation or rejection of office, § 150
- Representing trust in court, § 551
- Resignation
  - Generally, § 511 et seq.
  - Acceptance, § 515
  - Accounts and accounting, § 516
  - Act of trustee, § 511
  - Agreement, § 513
  - Agreement of parties, § 513
  - Appointment of successor, § 533
  - Approval of beneficiaries, § 513
  - Charitable trusts, § 398
  - Conditional acceptance, § 516
  - Costs, § 518
  - Costs, judicial proceedings, § 518
  - Court approval, § 511
  - Judicial proceedings, § 514
  - Revocability, § 517
  - Transfer of trust to another, § 512
  - Voluntary, § 511
  - When accepted by court, § 515
- Retention of own stock
  - Generally, § 543(G)
  - Scope of interest, § 144
- Reversions, this index
- Revocable living trusts, respective responsibilities, § 233
- Sale of business, § 531
- Sales, this index
- Securing incidental benefits for self while engaged in trust business, § 543(Q)
- Selection, § 121 et seq.
  - Settlor, § 121, 145
  - Settlor as interim trustee, § 123, 125
- Self Dealing, this index
- Selling own property to trusts, § 543(E)
- Shares and Shareholders, this index
- Similar transactions, standard of care, § 541

## INDEX

### TRUSTEES—Cont'd

- Single trustee, advantages and disadvantages, § 121
- Skill and diligence required, § 541
- Sole trustee
  - Beneficiary as, § 1, 129, 168, 1003
  - Death, § 529
- Standard of care
  - Generally, § 541, 612
  - Reduced by settlor, § 542
- Standard of care required, § 541, 612
- State acting as, § 128, 328
- State banks
  - Massachusetts statute governing, § 2
- Statutes, this index
- Subdivision trusts, duties, § 249
- Subsidiary Corporations, this index
- Successors, appointment, § 121, 145, 532
  - Statutes, § 532, 533
- Successor trustees
  - Generally, § 529
  - Breach of trust
    - Liability, § 871
    - Limitation of actions, collusion with third parties, § 955
    - Ratification by predecessor, § 942
    - Standing, § 871
    - Collusion with third parties, § 955
  - Limitation of actions
    - Generally, § 954
    - Breach of trust, third parties, collusion with trustee, § 955
    - Ratification, breach of trust, § 942
  - Standing, breach of trust, third parties, collusion with trustee, § 955
  - Turnover of assets, liability, sureties and suretyship, § 864
  - Vacancy in office, § 532
- Suspension, § 528
- Taxes and taxation, independent trustee, § 121, 122, 264.10, 264.20, 268.15, 268.20
- Taxes and Taxation, this index

### TRUSTEES—Cont'd

- Temporary removal, § 528
  - Termination of trust
    - Beneficiaries and trustee, § 1006
    - Merger of legal and equitable interests, § 1003
    - Settlor and trustee, § 998
  - Third Parties, this index
  - Title of trustee, § 144, 145
  - Tort liability, statutes, § 732, 735
  - Transactions with beneficiaries, validity, § 544
  - Transfer of property interest to, § 141
  - Transfer of trust to another, § 512
  - Trust indentures, eligibility, § 250
  - Trust protectors distinguished, § 137
  - Unanimous action, § 121, 122, 554
  - Uniform Probate Code, duties and liabilities, § 7
  - Unincorporated associations, capacity, § 125, 328
  - United States as, § 128, 246, 328
    - Indian lands, § 246
  - Vacancies in trusteeship
    - Generally, § 532
    - Appointment of successors, § 121, 145, 532, 533
    - Personal powers, § 553
  - Vacancy in office
    - Limitation of actions, § 954
    - Successors, § 532
  - Vested interest, duration, § 218
  - Voting own stock, § 543(N)
  - War, this index
- ### TRUST FUNDS
- See Subject-Matter of Trust; Tracing Trust Funds
- ### TRUST INDENTURE
- Generally, § 250
  - Liability of trustees, § 250
- ### TRUST INDENTURES
- To secure bondholders, § 29, 250
  - Securing creditors, § 250
  - Trustee as fiduciary, § 29

**TRUST INSTRUMENTS**

- Customary terms
  - Insurance trusts, § 237
  - Trust to secure creditors, § 250
- Definition, § 1
- Delivery, § 147
- Forgery, power of settlor to void, § 42
- Insurance trusts, § 237
- Meaning, § 147
- Merger of previous oral statements, statutes, § 51
- Recording, § 149
- Requirement of writing, Statute of Frauds, § 61, 66
- Several documents, § 45, 50
- Void document, trust creation, § 50
- Wills, § 101 et seq

**TRUST LEASE BACK ARRANGEMENT**

- Irrevocable trusts, § 234

**TRUSTOR**

- See Settlor

**TRUST POWER**

- See also Powers of Trustees
- Imperative power of appointment, § 116

**TRUST PROPERTY**

- See also Subject-Matter of Trust
- Damages, loss of value, trustee delays taking possession, § 583
- Element of trust, § 1
- Requirement, creation of trust, § 1, 50
- Terminology and classification, § 1

**TRUST PROTECTORS**

- Generally, § 137, 965

**TRUST PURPOSES**

- See also Functions of Trusts; Purposes of Trusts
- Accomplishment, termination of trust, § 468, 1002, 1007
- Failure of express trust, resulting trust arises, § 468
- Illegality, § 211, 468

**TRUST PURPOSES—Cont'd**

- Indefinite nature, § 48
- Necessity to make trust active, § 206, 1002

**TRUST RECEIPTS**

- Compared with trust, § 38
- Recording acts, bona fide purchasers distinguished, § 884

**TRUST SUBSTITUTES**

- Civil law countries, § 9
- Statutes, § 15, 47, 211, 233
- Uniform Probate Code provisions, § 47
- United States, § 15, 47, 211, 233

**TUBERCULOSIS**

- Charitable purpose, victims, § 374
- Charitable trusts, promoting health, § 374

**TUITION**

- Advancement of education, § 375
- Charges by trustees, § 364
- Charitable trusts, § 364, 375

**TWO PARTY REVOCABLE TRUSTS**

- Investment decisions, § 233

**ULTRA VIRES**

- Contracts, liability of trustee, § 712, 719
- Corporate beneficiaries, acceptance, beneficial interest, § 168
- Corporations, trustees of charitable trusts, § 328
- Corporations as trustees, § 130, 131

**UNBORN BENEFICIARIES**

- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Joinder of parties, breach of trust, § 871
- Perpetuities, § 213
- Unborn Children, this index

**UNBORN CHILDREN**

- Accumulations, § 163
- Barring remedies, § 941
- Beneficiaries
  - Generally, § 163

## INDEX

### UNBORN CHILDREN—Cont'd

- Beneficiaries—Cont'd
  - Qualification, class gifts, § 182
  - Class gifts, time of closing, § 182
- Consent of vested or living beneficiary, barring of remedies, § 941
- Consent to revocation, statutory provisions, § 999
- Guardian ad litem, § 871, 1007, 1009
- Revocation, statutory provisions, § 999
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 213

### UNBORN PERSONS

- Actions
  - Parties, representation, § 871, 1007
  - Powers of appointment, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
  - Widow, Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Children. Unborn Children, this index

### UNCERTAINTY

- Beneficiaries, § 161
- Charitable trusts
  - Beneficiaries, § 323
  - Gift to corporation, trust or absolute gift, § 324
  - Purposes or methods of administration, § 371
  - Successors of settlor, power to attack, § 417
- Insurance trust, terms, § 237
- Trustee's duties, passive trust, § 122, 206, 1002
- Trust intent, settlor's expressions, § 45
- Trust subject matter, § 111

### UNCLAIMED PROPERTY

- Distributions, disposition, § 814
- Escheat to state, beneficiary's interest, § 187
- Uniform Disposition of Unclaimed Property Act, § 187

### UNCLES AND AUNTS

- Resulting trusts, § 460

### UNCONSCIONABILITY

- Antenuptial agreements, § 211
- Trustees conduct, § 542

### UNDERPRIVILEGED PERSONS

- Aid, charitable purpose, § 379

### UNDERPRODUCTIVE PROPERTY

- Apportionment
  - Sales proceeds, § 824, 825

### UNDIVIDED INTEREST

- Gift of, § 264.25, 278
- Gift taxes, § 277
- Subject-matter of trust, § 111

### UNDUE INFLUENCE

- Basis for constructive trust, § 474
- Breach of trust
  - Ratification, § 942
  - Release, § 943
- Capacity of settlor, § 44
- Charitable trusts
  - Creation, invalidating cause, § 323
  - Successors of settlor, power to attack validity, § 417
- Charitable trusts, creation, § 323
- Constructive trust, § 474
- Constructive trusts, § 474
- Creation of trust, effect, § 44, 997
  - Ground for rescission, § 997
- Joint bank accounts, transfer of funds on death, § 47
- Presumption, direct dealings between fiduciaries and beneficiaries, § 544
- Ratification, breach of trust, § 942
- Release, breach of trust, § 943
- Revocable trusts, statutory share of surviving spouse, § 233
- Setting aside trust, § 42, 44, 581
- Termination of trust, compromise, § 1009
- Testamentary trustor, § 101
- Title to property, constructive trusts, limitation of actions, breach of trust, § 953
- Trustees, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544

**UNDUE INFLUENCE—Cont'd**

Voiding consent to breach of trust,  
§ 941

Voiding ratification of breach of trust,  
§ 942

Voiding release of breach of trust,  
§ 943

**UNEMPLOYED PERSONS**

Charitable trust purpose, § 373

**UNEMPLOYMENT  
COMPENSATION**

Charitable trusts, exemptions, § 401

**UNFAIR COMPETITION**

Business trust, suit on behalf of,  
§ 247M

Trustee in competing business,  
§ 543(O)

**UNIFIED CREDIT**

See also Federal Estate Tax; Gift  
Tax—Federal; Generation Skip-  
ping Transfers, this Index

Federal transfer taxes, § 271.5, 276,  
277

**UNIFIED TRANSFER TAX**

See also Federal Estate Tax; Gift  
Tax—Federal

Rates, § 271.5, 276, 277

Unified credit, § 271.5, 276, 277

**UNIFIED TRANSFER TAXES**

Generally, § 271

**UNIFORM ACT FOR  
SIMPLIFICATION OF  
FIDUCIARY SECURITY  
TRANSFERS**

Development of trust law, § 7

Liability of corporation for participa-  
tion in breach of trust, § 905

Participation in breach of trust, § 901,  
905

Third parties, breach of trust

Generally, § 901

Shares and shareholders, § 905

**UNIFORM CHARITABLE TRUSTS  
ADMINISTRATION ACT**

Cy pres, § 433

**UNIFORM CHARITABLE TRUSTS  
ADMINISTRATION ACT**

—Cont'd

Cy pres provisions, § 433

**UNIFORM COMMERCIAL CODE**

See also Uniform Fiduciaries Act;  
Uniform Negotiable Instruments  
Law

Bona fide purchasers, negotiable  
instruments

Generally, § 881, 883

Definition of value, § 887, 889

Collection items

Effect of Code provisions, § 24

Tracing trust funds, § 924

Contracts of trustee, liability, § 714

Creditor taking trust property in pay-  
ment of trustee's personal debt,  
§ 904

Delivery of stock certificate with  
donative intent, § 142

Development of trust law, § 7

Liabilities of trustees, business trusts,  
§ 247K

Mortgage loans

Generally, § 771, 775

Trustee's personal liability, § 775

Notice to agent or corporate officer,  
participation in breach of trust,  
§ 912

Participation in breach of trust, § 901,  
903, 905

Purchase of negotiable paper from  
trustee, participation in breach  
of trust, § 903

Third parties, breach of trust,  
purchases from trustees, § 903

Tracing collection items, § 924

Value, bona fide purchaser rule,  
§ 887, 889

**UNIFORM COMMON TRUST  
FUND ACT**

Development of trust law, § 7

Text and adoptions, § 677

Trust investments, § 677

**UNIFORM DISPOSITION OF  
COMMUNITY PROPERTY  
RIGHTS AT DEATH ACT**

Purpose and adoptions, § 7



## INDEX

### UNIFORM DISPOSITION OF UNCLAIMED PROPERTY ACT

- Generally, § **187, 814**
- Distributions, disposition, § **187, 814**
- Escheat to state, beneficiary's interest, § **187**

### UNIFORM DURABLE POWER OF ATTORNEY ACT

- Generally, § **15**
- Effect and adoptions, § **15**

### UNIFORM ESTATE TAX APPORTIONMENT ACT

- Generally, § **272.5, 286**
- Death taxes, sources of payment, § **272.5, 286**

### UNIFORM FIDUCIARIES ACT

- Generally, § **7, 901, 912**
- Actual notice of one breach, effect on bank's duty of inquiry, later breaches, § **910**
- Adoptions, § **902**
- Bad faith, participation in breach of trust, § **909**
- Bank cashing check from trustee to self, participation in breach of trust, § **907**
- Bank honoring checks on trust account in favor of third persons, § **908**
- Bank permitting co-trustee to withdraw trust funds from bank account, participation in breach of trust, § **911**
- Breach of trust
  - Bank liability, honoring checks drawn on trust property
    - To third parties, § **908**
    - To trustees, § **907**
  - Third parties
    - Bad faith, § **909**
    - Joint cotrustees accounts, single trustee withdrawals, § **911**
    - Cotrustees, bank deposits and collections, joint accounts, single trustee withdrawals, § **911**

### UNIFORM FIDUCIARIES ACT —Cont'd

- Breach of trust—Cont'd
  - Third parties—Cont'd
    - Notice of one putting on inquiry thereafter, § **910**
  - Co-trustees, trust bank accounts, withdrawals, § **911**
  - Creditor's acceptance of trust property in payment of trustee's personal debt, § **904**
  - Creditor taking trust property in payment of trustee's personal debt, § **904**
  - Notice, § **912**
  - Participation in breach of trust, § **901, 912**
  - Purchaser's liability for participation in breach of trust, § **903**
  - Third parties
    - Breach of trust, § **901**
    - Purchases from trustees, § **903**
    - Security, personal debts of trustees, § **904**
    - Duties, breach of trust, application of payments or deliveries to trust purposes, § **902**
  - Trustee depositing trust paper in trustee's personal account, § **906**

### UNIFORM FRAUDULENT CONVEYANCES ACT

- Generally, § **211**
- Adoptions, § **5, 211**
- Trust created to defraud creditors, § **211**

### UNIFORM FRAUDULENT TRANSFER ACT

- Generally, § **211**

### UNIFORM GIFTS TO MINORS ACTS

- Generally, § **15, 231, 233, 264.10**
- Custodians, § **15**
- Estate and tax planning, § **15, 231, 233, 264.10**
- Recent legislative changes, § **15**
- Text and adoptions, § **15**

**UNIFORM LAWS**

Generally, affecting trusts, § 7

**UNIFORM MANAGEMENT OF  
INSTITUTIONAL FUNDS ACT**

Adoptions, § 396  
Charitable trustees, § 394  
Charitable trusts, § 361  
Investment of charitable funds, § 396

**UNIFORM MARITAL PROPERTY  
ACT**

Generally, § 7

**UNIFORM MARRIAGE AND  
DIVORCE ACT**

Generally, § 7  
Division of property between  
spouses, § 7

**UNIFORM NEGOTIABLE  
INSTRUMENTS LAW**

See also Uniform Commercial Code  
Generally, § 247K, 714, 775  
Bona fide purchaser  
Generally, § 881, 883  
Value, § 888, 889  
Business trusts, liabilities of trustees,  
§ 247K  
Contracts of trustees, personal  
liability, § 714  
Creditor accepts trust property in  
payment of trustee's personal  
debt, § 904  
Mortgage loans, trustee's liability,  
§ 775  
Participation in breach of trust, § 903,  
904  
Purchase of negotiable paper from  
trustee, participation in breach  
of trust, § 903

**UNIFORM PREMARITAL  
AGREEMENT ACT**

Generally, § 211

**UNIFORM PRINCIPAL AND  
INCOME ACT**

See also Revised Uniform Principal  
and Income Act, this Index  
Generally, § 7, 802, 816

**UNIFORM PRINCIPAL AND  
INCOME ACT—Cont'd**

Allocation  
Corporate distributions, § 841, 859  
Costs of improvements, § 805  
Costs of repairs, § 804  
Expenses, § 801, 810  
Insurance costs, § 802  
Probate income, § 817  
Receipts, § 816, 829  
Amendment, 1959, probate income,  
§ 817  
Apportionment of income provisions,  
§ 818  
Bonds bought at a discount, receipts  
from sale, § 826  
Bonds bought at a premium, receipts,  
§ 828  
Corporate distributions, § 841, 843,  
859  
Costs of improvements, § 805  
Costs of repairs, § 804  
Expenses, § 801, 810  
Insurance costs, § 802  
Natural resources  
Receipts, § 827  
Probate income, § 817  
Proceeds, sale of unproductive prop-  
erty, disposition of proceeds,  
§ 824, 825  
Receipts, § 816, 829  
Receipts from wasting assets, § 827  
Retroactive application,  
constitutionality, § 848  
Trust expenses, source of payment,  
§ 802, 810

**UNIFORM PROBATE CODE**

Account, trustee's duty, § 973  
Adoptions, § 7  
Contract liabilities of trustees, § 712  
Durable power of attorney, § 15  
Guardian and conservatorship, § 13  
Information, beneficiaries; rights to,  
§ 973  
Jurisdiction, § 292  
Jurisdiction provisions, suit to  
enforce trust, § 870  
Marital rights, § 211, 233

INDEX

**UNIFORM PROBATE CODE**

—Cont'd

- Multiple-party accounts, § 47
- Multistate trusts, jurisdiction provisions, § 292
- Nonprobate transfers, § 47
- Powers of appointment, surviving spouse's elective share, § 211, 233
- Spouses elective share, amendments, § 211
- Trustee's compensation, § 975
- Trustee's tort liability, § 732, 735
- Trust investments, § 613
- Trust sections, text, § 7
- Trust sections, text and adoptions, § 7, 295

**UNIFORM PRUDENT INVESTMENT ACT**

- Generally, § 613

**UNIFORM PRUDENT INVESTOR ACT**

- Generally, § 671

**UNIFORM REVISED PRINCIPAL AND INCOME ACT**

- See Revised Uniform Principal and Income Act, this Index

**UNIFORM STATUTORY CUSTODIAL TRUST ACT**

- Generally, § 15

**UNIFORM STATUTORY RULE AGAINST PERPETUITIES**

- Text and adoptions, § 7, 214

**UNIFORM STATUTORY WILLS ACT**

- Generally, § 7

**UNIFORM STOCK TRANSFER ACT**

- Generally, § 142
- Delivery of stock certificate with donative intent, § 142

**UNIFORM SUPERVISION OF TRUSTEES FOR CHARITABLE PURPOSES ACT**

- Generally, § 7, 411

**UNIFORM TESTAMENTARY ADDITIONS TO TRUST ACT**

- Generally, § 233
- Jurisdiction, § 292

**UNIFORM TESTAMENTARY ADDITIONS TO TRUSTS ACT**

- Generally, § 7
- Pour-over wills, § 233, 264.5

**UNIFORM TRANSFERS TO MINORS ACT**

- Generally, § 15
- Disposition of property, § 231
- Insurance trusts, § 235

**UNIFORM TRUSTEES' ACCOUNTING ACT**

- Generally, § 7, 973

**UNIFORM TRUSTEES POWERS ACT**

- Generally, § 541, 551

**UNIFORM TRUSTEES' POWERS ACT**

- Terms and adoptions, § 551

**UNIFORM TRUSTS ACT**

- Contract liabilities of trustee, § 712
- Coupon and dividend bank accounts, § 20
- Court excusing trustee making improper distributions, § 814
- Disloyal transactions, § 543 et seq
- Indemnity of trustee, tort liability, § 734
- Text and adoptions, § 7
- Torts of trustee, representative liability, § 732
- Tracing trust funds, withdrawals from mixed trust funds, § 927

**UNIFORM VENDOR AND PURCHASER RISK ACT**

- Generally, § 18
- Effect and adoptions, § 17, 18

**UNINCORPORATED ASSOCIATIONS**

- Beneficiaries, § 161, 364
- Future formation as corporation, § 163

**UNINCORPORATED**

**ASSOCIATIONS—Cont'd**

- Beneficiaries, § **161, 364**—Cont'd
- Members as beneficiaries, § **167**
- Private trusts, § **167**
- Charitable purposes, § **364**
- Real estate investment trusts, § **248**
- Statutes, § **125, 328**
- Suits by and against, § **125, 328**
- Trustees
  - Capacity to take title, § **125**
  - Charitable trusts, § **328**
  - Private trusts, § **125**
  - Trusts for, duration, § **218**

**UNION DUES**

- Charitable trusts, source of funds, § **367**

**UNIONS**

- Beneficiaries of private trusts, § **167**

**UNITED STATES**

- Accounts and accounting
  - Statutes, § **255, 270.5, 270.20**
- Beneficiary, § **168**
- Bonds
  - Estate taxes, payment, § **233**
  - Joint tenancy, federal gift tax, § **278**
  - Principal and income, § **826**
  - Probate proceedings, avoidance, § **231**
  - Subject-matter of trust, § **114**
  - Trust investments, § **616, 666, 672**
- Bonds, trust investments, § **616 to 666**
- Charitable contributions, estate tax deductions, § **275.5**
- Charitable gifts, income tax deductions, § **264.25**
- Constitutional restrictions, charitable trusts, § **328, 375**
- Funds, bank deposits, preferred status, § **21**
- Obligations to, spendthrift trust exception, § **224**
- Regulation
  - Charitable trusts, § **245, 264.25, 270.5**

**UNITED STATES—Cont'd**

- Regulation—Cont'd
  - Employee benefit trusts, § **255, 270.20**
  - National banks, § **134, 667**
- Regulation, national banks, § **667**
- Settlor, § **41**
- Trustee, § **128, 246**
  - Indian lands, § **246**
  - Who cannot be sued, § **128**
- Trust indentures, regulation, § **250**

**UNITED WAY**

- Charities, qualifications, § **264.25**

**UNITRUSTS**

- Charitable remainder
  - Federal estate tax, § **275.5**
  - Federal gift tax, § **283**
  - Federal income tax, § **245, 264.25, 270.5**
- Device to avoid principal and income allocation problems, § **816**
- Split interest charitable trust, § **245, 264.25, 270.5, 275.5, 283**

**UNIVERSITIES**

- Colleges and Universities, generally, this index

**UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES**

- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § **375**
  - Charges by trustees, § **364**

**UNJUST ENRICHMENT**

- Beneficiary's election of remedies, § **946**
- Constructive trust to prevent, § **472**
- Fraudulent conveyances, § **211**
- Informal trust, refusal to carry out, § **495, 501**
- Quasi-contractual liability, trust estate, § **725**
- Resulting trust
  - Excessive trust res, § **469**
  - Failure of express trust, § **468**
- Resulting trusts, § **463**
  - Failure of express trusts, § **468**
- Trustees, loyalty to beneficiaries, § **543**

## INDEX

### UNJUST ENRICHMENT—Cont'd

Trust to defraud creditors, § 211

### UNKNOWN PERSONS

Actions

Parties, representation, § 871, 1009

Beneficiaries, distributions, § 814, 1010

Constructive trusts, oral promises to convey, § 499

Deeds and conveyances, active trusts, § 209

Trust to convey or distribute, active trust, § 209

### UNLAWFUL PURPOSES

Generally, § 211

### UNPRODUCTIVE PROPERTY

Apportionment

Carrying charges, sources of payment, § 807

Sale proceeds, § 824, 825

Federal estate tax, marital deduction, § 275.10

Sale of intangibles

Apportionment, § 825

Proceeds, principal or income, § 825

Sale of tangible property, receipts as income or principal, § 824

### UNRELATED BUSINESS INCOME

Charitable remainder trusts, income taxes, § 270.5

Employee benefit trusts, income taxes, § 270.20

### USAGES AND CUSTOMS

Charitable trust, leases, § 796

Commercial paper, bank collection, § 223

Compensation, § 977

Coupon and dividend bank accounts, § 20

Investments, mortgages, § 672

Leases, term, § 788

Sales of trust property, § 744

### USE

Definitions, § 2

### USE AND OCCUPATION

Beneficiaries, § 208

Liability of occupant, lease, § 799

Tenant or third person, breach of trust, § 869

Third parties, standing, § 869

### USEFUL PURPOSES

Charitable purposes, synonymous term, § 370

### USES

Consideration in early law, § 201

Origin and early history, § 2

Statute of Uses, § 5

Use on a use, § 5

### USE TAXES

National banks, immunity, § 134 9

### USE UPON A USE

Statute of Uses not executing, § 206

### USURY

Deeds of trust, § 29

Mortgage and trust distinctions, § 29

### UTAH

Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

Investment statutes, § 660

### VACANCIES

Appointment of successor trustees, § 532

Trusteeship, personal powers, § 553

### VACANT LAND

Bona fide purchasers, duty to inquire, § 896

### VACATING OR SETTING ASIDE

Conveyances in return for promises of support, § 19

Court's powers

Trust, invalidating cause, § 997

Creditors of settlor, fraud, § 211

Deeds and conveyances, actions and proceedings, parties, § 414

Charitable trusts, settlors, § 415

Disclaimer, fraudulent conveyance, § 171

**VACATING OR SETTING ASIDE**

—Cont'd

- Invalidating causes, trust creation, § 44, 101
- Power in trust, contract between donee and prospective appointees, § 116
- Trust, invalidating cause, § 997
- Trustee's action, remedies of beneficiary, § 861
- Trustees acts, § 861
- Trusts, § 861
- Wills, § 101

**VAGUENESS**

- See also Ambiguities; Indefiniteness; Uncertainty, this Index
- Charitable trust, administration, § 371
- Class beneficiary membership, § 162
- Identification
  - Beneficiary, § 161
  - Trust intent of settlor, § 45

**VALIDATION**

- Beneficiary
  - Breach of trust, § 941, 942
  - Contracts, § 723
  - Leases, § 768
  - Sales, § 747
  - Trustee's disloyalty, § 543(U)
  - Wrongful investments, § 688
- Court approval as, § 543(U), 551, 687, 956
- English Charitable Trusts Validation Act, § 372
- Investments
  - Beneficiary, § 688
  - Court, § 687
- Ratification by beneficiary, § 942
- Statute of Frauds, intent with which writing made, § 84

**VALIDITY**

- Antenuptial contracts, § 211
- Charitable trusts, duration of trusts, perpetual trusts, § 369
- Spendthrift trusts, exceptions, statutes, § 224
- Totten trusts, undue influence, § 997

**VALIDITY—Cont'd**

- Trusts, § 211
  - Bona fide purchasers, § 881
  - Charitable trusts, duration of trusts, perpetual trusts, § 369
  - Concurrent jurisdiction, § 870
  - Purpose of trust, resulting trusts, § 211
  - Spendthrift trusts, exceptions, statutes, § 224
  - Totten trusts, undue influence, § 997

**VALIDITY OF TRUST**

- See also Illegality; Purposes of Trusts
- Attack by settlor, § 42
- Business trusts, § 247D
- Defense by trustee, § 581
- Subdivision and land trusts, § 249
- Voting trusts, § 252

**VALUATION**

- Assets, upon termination of trust, § 1010
- Federal estate tax, § 274, 274.15
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
  - Farms and closely held corporations and real estate, § 274, 274.10
- Federal gift tax purposes, § 277
- Interest of shareholder or partner, business insurance trusts, § 253
- Setting up annuity trust, § 813

**VALUATION OF ASSETS**

- Close corporations, estate taxes, shares and shareholders, § 274, 274.5
- Closely held businesses, estate taxes
  - Real estate, § 274.10
- Copyrights, estate taxes, § 274
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
- Estate taxes, § 274
  - Agriculture, § 274.10
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
  - Close corporations, § 274.5
  - Shares, § 274

## INDEX

### VALUATION OF ASSETS—Cont'd

- Estate taxes, § 274—Cont'd
  - Closely held corporation, § 274.5
- Copyrights, § 274
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
- Farm and closely held business real estate, § 274.10
- Going concern value, § 274
- Life estates, § 274
- Patents, § 274
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
- Proprietorships, § 274
- Real estate, closely held businesses, § 274.10
- Remainders, § 274
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
- Reversions, alternate valuation election, § 274.15
- Securities, § 274
- Shares and shareholders, § 274
  - Close corporations, § 274.5
  - Special rules, § 276.7
- Gifts, § 277
- Going concern value, estate taxes, § 274
- Life estates, estate taxes, § 274
- Patents, estate taxes, § 274
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
- Proprietorships, estate taxes, § 274
- Real estate, closely held businesses, estate taxes, § 274.10
- Remainders, estate taxes, § 274
  - Alternate valuation election, § 274.15
- Reversions, estate taxes, alternate valuation election, § 274.15
- Securities, estate taxes, § 274
- Shares and shareholders, estate taxes, § 274
  - Close corporations, § 274.5
- Special use valuation, estate taxes, agriculture, § 274.10
- Trustees, employing self to do specialized work for trust, § 543(M)

### VALUE

- See also Valuation
- Assets in gross estate, federal estate tax, § 274, 274.15
- Bona fide purchaser rule
  - Bank credit, § 888
  - Cancelling or securing debt, § 889
  - Change of status, § 887
  - Definition, § 887
  - Fictional cancellation of debt, § 889
  - Illegal consideration, § 887
  - Part payment of price, § 890
  - Promises, § 887
    - Consideration contrasted, § 887
- Federal estate tax, consideration for transfer, § 273.45
- Federal gift tax, § 277
- Transfers for consideration, § 278

### VARIATION OF TRUSTS

- See also Cy Pres; Deviation; Modification of Trusts
- English statute permitting, § 561, 994

### VEGETARIANISM

- Charitable trust purpose, § 368
- Charitable trusts, purposes, § 368

### VENDOR AND PURCHASER

- See also Powers of Trustees; Sales
- Construction, contract or trust, § 18
- Fire loss, specific performance, § 18
- Land contract
  - No fiduciary relation, § 18
  - No trust division of ownership, § 18
  - Trustee distinguished, rights and duties, § 18
- Vendor as trustee of insurance proceeds, § 18
- Sales, generally, this index
- Uniform Vendor and Purchaser Risk Act, § 18

### VENDOR'S LIEN

- Distinctions, trust and contract for sale, § 18



**VENUE**

- See also Conflict of Laws; Governing Law
- Generally, § 870
- Remedies, jurisdiction, § 870
- Removal of trustee proceedings, § 523

**VERDICT**

- Advisory verdict, intent to create trust, § 49

**VERMONT**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

**VESSELS**

- Bill of sale, transfer of interest, § 142
- Depreciation, principal and income, § 827
- Subject-matter of trust, § 112

**VESTED INTERESTS**

- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Rule against Perpetuities
  - Charitable trusts, § 342 et seq
  - Private trusts, § 213 et seq

**VESTED RIGHTS**

- Beneficiaries, disclaimer, § 170, 172
- Beneficiary's interest, § 182
  - Assignment, § 188
  - Class gifts, time of closing class, § 182
  - Successive assignees, priorities, § 195
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Duration of trust, § 218
- Participants, employee benefit trusts, § 255, 270.20

**VESTING**

- Charitable trusts, § 661
  - Enforcement, § 414
  - Parties, § 412 et seq.
  - Remoteness, § 342
- Choice of law, § 294
- Construction, private trusts, § 182
- Employee benefit trusts, § 255

**VESTING—Cont'd**

- Remoteness, charitable trusts, § 361
- Resulting trusts, § 458

**VETERANS**

- Charitable trusts, purposes, § 391
- Creditors' remedies, § 193
- Maintenance, charitable trusts, § 374
- Organizations, charitable gifts, income tax deductions, § 264.25
- Privileges, evasion, fraudulent conveyances, § 211
- Special privileges, evasion or violation of statutes, § 211

**VETO**

- See also Mortgages; Sales
- Bondholders' protective committee reorganization plan, § 251
- Investments, by beneficiaries, § 689
- Power in co-trustee or advisor, § 122

**VEXATIOUS LITIGATION**

- Charitable trusts, enforcement, § 411, 414
- Election of remedies, § 946

**VILLAGES**

- Disincorporation, trustee to hold property, § 246
- Political Subdivisions, generally, this index
- Trustees
  - Charitable trusts, § 328
  - Private trusts, § 130

**VIRGINIA**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 662

**VIRTUAL REPRESENTATION**

- Actions to enforce trust, parties, § 871
- Contingent beneficiaries, termination of trust, § 1007
- Joinder of parties, breach of trust, § 871

**VISITATION**

- Charitable trusts, powers of trustee, § 416

## INDEX

### VISITATION POWERS

- Charitable trusts, § 416
- Gift to charitable corporation, § 416
- Gift to individual or noncharitable corporation as trustee, § 416
- Statutes, § 416

### VIVISECTION

- Charitable trust purpose, combating, § 368
- Charitable trusts, § 379
- Purposes, § 368
- Protection of animals, § 379

### VOLUNTARY CONVEYANCES

- Early law, resulting trusts, § 453

### VOLUNTARY TRUST

- Terminology and classification, § 1

### VOLUNTEERS

- Beneficiaries as, trust creation, § 181, 202
- Charitable trusts
- Personal liability, § 394

### VOTING

- Bank as trustee of its own stock, § 543(N)
- Shares and shareholders
- Trustees
- Rights, loyalty to beneficiaries, § 543
- Self as director or officer of corporation, § 543(N)
- Trusts
- Active trusts, § 207
- Duration, § 218
- Railroads, § 252
- Shares of stock, trustee's power, § 551

### VOTING TRUSTS

- Generally, § 252
- Active trust, creation, § 207
- Duration, § 218, 252, 996
- Functions, § 252

### WAGES

- See also Compensation of Trustee; Salaries

### WAGES—Cont'd

- Employer retaining, debt or trust, § 19
- Loyalty, trustee employing self, § 543(M)
- Right to receive when later earned, § 113
- Trust subject-matter, § 113

### WAIT AND SEE DOCTRINE

- Accumulations provision, Pennsylvania, § 217
- Meaning, § 213
- Rule against Perpetuities, § 213
- Statutory adoptions
- England, § 213
- United States, § 214

### WAIVER

- See also Consent; Ratification
- Accounting, defense to beneficiaries' action for, § 969
- Beneficiaries, disclaimer, § 171
- Bond of trustee, § 151
- Court's power to require, § 151
- Breach of trust, election of remedies distinguished, § 945
- Compensation, by trustee, § 975, 980
- Resignation of trustee, § 516
- Conditions subsequent, power of termination, § 35
- Defense to beneficiaries' action for accounting, § 969
- Election of remedies distinguished, § 945
- Trustee, right to compensation, § 980

### WAQF

- Compared with trust, § 9

### WAR

- Trustees
- Removal from office
- Alien trustees, § 523
- Grounds, § 527
- Temporary suspension, § 528

### WAR AND NATIONAL DEFENSE

- Aliens, capacity as beneficiaries, § 168

**WAR AND NATIONAL DEFENSE**

—Cont'd

- Beneficiaries' interest, termination, § 182
- Suspension of absent trustee, § 528

**WARRANTIES**

- Implied warranty
  - Assignment, chose in action, § 25
  - Power of trustee in making contract, § 724
- Sales, trustee's deed, § 745

**WASHINGTON**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 663
- Trustees compensation, § 975

**WASTE**

- Breach of trust, jurisdiction, § 870
- Charitable trusts
  - Cy pres, expediency, § 439
  - Resulting trusts, § 418
- Legal life tenant, liability for, § 27
- Natural resources, Uniform Principal and Income Act, § 827
- Principal and income, wasting property, § 824, 829
- Statutes, § 861
- Trustees, suspension, § 528
- Trustee's duty to prevent, § 582
- Trust property, remedies of beneficiary, § 861
- Wasting assets, amortization or depletion from receipts, § 827

**WASTING ASSETS**

- Bonds bought at a premium, § 828
- Building, depreciation reserve out of rents, § 829
- Federal income tax, depletion allowance, § 827
- Principal and income
  - Natural resources, receipts, depletion allowance, § 827
  - Other than natural resources, receipts, amortization fund, § 827

**WASTING SECURITIES**

- Salvaging mortgages, stocks and bonds, § 825
- Trust investments, § 612

**WATER SUPPLY**

- Tax funds, charitable trusts, § 367

**WEARING APPAREL**

- Charitable purpose, relief of poverty, § 373
- Charitable trusts, advancement of education, § 375

**WEATHER CONDITIONS**

- Estate taxes, deductions, § 275.15

**WEIGHT AND SUFFICIENCY OF EVIDENCE**

- See Evidence
- Creation of trusts, intent, § 49
- Resulting trusts, § 464

**WEST VIRGINIA**

- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974

**WHIM**

- Donor, charitable trusts, § 363

**WHIMSICAL TRUSTS**

- Charitable trusts, § 379

**WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS**

- See also Surviving Spouse, generally, this Index
- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Election to take against will, acceleration of remainder interests, § 172
- Fraud, illegal trusts, § 211, 233

**WIFE**

- See Husband and Wife; Married Women; Resulting Trusts; Widows and Widowers

**WILD ANIMALS**

- Subject-matter of trust, § 111

## INDEX

### WILLFUL AND WANTON MISCONDUCT

- Charitable trusts
- Trustees, § **394**
- Trustees, exemption from liability,  
§ **542**

### WILLS

- See also Statute of Wills;  
Testamentary Trusts; Wills Acts
- See, also, Descent and Distribution,  
generally, this index
- Absolute gift, no proof of express  
trust, § **102**
- Beneficiaries
  - Deceased persons, § **164**
  - Nature of rights, § **182**
- Bona fide purchasers, notice, duty to  
inquire, document terms, § **897**
- Breach of trust, release, § **943**
- Charitable corporations, statutory  
restrictions, § **327**
- Charitable trusts, creation, § **323**
  - Mortmain acts, § **325, 326**
- Conflict of laws, estate planning,  
§ **301**
- Consideration, creation of trusts,  
§ **202**
- Constructive trusts, § **473**
  - Contract to devise or bequeath,  
§ **480**
  - Gift absolute, oral trust, § **499**
  - Joint wills, breach of oral agree-  
ment, § **499**
  - Mutual wills, breach of oral agree-  
ment, § **499**
  - Trust appearing on face of will,  
§ **500**
- Contest
  - Spendthrift trust, § **222**
  - In terrorem clauses, § **181**
- Contests
  - Estate taxes, marital property,  
§ **275.10**
  - Surrendering rights, consideration  
for creation of trusts, § **204**
- Contingent interests, perpetuities,  
§ **213**

### WILLS—Cont'd

- Contract to devise or bequeath
  - Constructive trust, § **480**
  - Quantum meruit, § **480**
  - Specific performance, § **480**
  - Statute of Frauds, § **480**
- Coordination with revocable trusts,  
§ **231, 233, 264.5**
- Cy pres, § **431**
- Direct restraints on alienation, § **220**
- Disclaimers
  - Estate taxes, deductions, § **275.5**
  - Gift taxes, § **278, 278.5**
- Disclaimers, termination of trusts,  
§ **172**
- Election to take against, fraud on  
spouse, § **211**
- Election to take against will, § **211**
  - Estate taxes, marital deduction,  
§ **275.10**
- Estate planning, coordination, § **233**
- Gift by will to trustee under existing  
trust, § **105**
- Husband and wife, trust as fraud,  
§ **211**
- Informal trusts
  - Absolute gift followed by, § **102**
  - Attack by testator's successors,  
§ **102**
  - Constructive trusts, § **498, 500**
  - Effect of attempted trust, § **102**
  - Gift to trustees, oral evidence of  
trust terms, § **102**
  - Violation of agreement, construc-  
tive trusts, § **498, 500**
- Inter vivos trust intended to take  
place of will, § **104**
- Joint tenancy, estate taxes, § **273.30**
- Life estates, income taxes, § **269.5**
- Living trusts, comparison, § **231**
- Living trusts as substitutes, § **103,**  
**211, 233, 264.5**
- Mortmain Acts, § **325, 326**
- Multistate testamentary trusts, § **291,**  
**296**
- Oral trust, constructive trusts, § **498,**  
**500**
- Perpetuities, § **213**

**WILLS—Cont'd**

- Personal life insurance trusts
  - Application of law, § 239
  - Creation, § 236
- Personal property, restraints on alienation, § 220
- Pour-over
  - Gift by will to trustee under existing trust, § 105
  - Future trust, § 106
  - Insurance trusts, § 236, 264.15
  - Revocable trusts, § 233, 264.5
- Recording acts, bona fide purchasers, constructive notice, § 893
- Release, breach of trust, § 943
- Reserved powers of settlor, trust instrument testamentary, § 42, 104
- Resulting trusts, § 469
- Revocable living trusts, comparison, § 233
- Revocable trust
  - Coordination with will, § 233
  - Substitute for will, § 7, 105, 233, 264.5
- Spendthrift trusts, recording, § 222
- Substitute wills, fraudulent conveyances, elective share, § 211
- In terrorem clauses, § 181
- Totten trusts, when testamentary, § 47, 211, 233, 1000
- Trust as testamentary transaction, characteristics, § 103
- Trustees, good faith, dealing with beneficiaries, § 544
- Trust terms, incorporation by reference, § 233
- Uniform Testamentary Additions to Trusts Act, § 7
- Validity of trusts
  - Bona fide purchasers, § 881
  - Concurrent jurisdiction, § 870

**WILLS ACTS**

- See also Statute of Wills; Testamentary Dispositions
- Definition, § 101
- Effect, creation of trust under will, § 102

**WILLS ACTS—Cont'd**

- Formality requirements, § 101
- Insurance trusts, § 239
- Living trusts, § 102, 104
- When will invalid, § 101

**WILL SUBSTITUTES**

- Generally, § 233
- Advantages and uses, § 231, 233
- Joint accounts, § 47, 233
- Payable on death accounts, § 47, 233
- Revocable trusts, § 233, 264.5
- Spousal rights, § 211, 233
- Totten trusts, § 47, 233

**WINDFALLS**

- Constructive trusts, stolen property invested in insurance, § 476

**WINDING UP**

- Federal income tax purposes, § 269, 1010
- Termination of trust, § 1010
- Trustee's duties, § 1010

**WISCONSIN**

- Generally, § 212
- Accounts and accounting, statutory regulation of accounts, § 974
- Investment statutes, § 665
- Marital Property Act, § 211

**WISH**

- Precatory expressions, creation of trust, § 48

**WITHDRAWAL**

- Breach of trust, release, § 943
- Consent, barring of remedies, § 941
- Release, breach of trust, § 943

**WITHDRAWAL OF PRINCIPAL**

- Federal estate tax
  - As power of appointment, § 264.20, 273.35
  - Power to revoke, § 273.20
- Federal gift tax
  - Donor's power, incomplete gift, § 278
  - Gifts in trust, qualification for annual exclusion, § 279, 279.5

## INDEX

### WITHDRAWAL OF PRINCIPAL

#### —Cont'd

- Federal income tax, person to whom trust income taxed, § 268.20
- Power of beneficiary, § 234, 264.10, 268.20, 812
- Power of trustee to pay, § 812

### WITNESSES

- Death, laches, breach of trust, evidence, § 949
- Expert, charitable trusts, § 368

### WOMEN

- Beneficiaries, capacity, prior law, § 168
- Charitable trusts
  - Advancement of education, § 375
  - Deviation, § 396
- Gender Discrimination, generally, this index
- Married women's trusts, § 232

### WOMEN'S SUFFRAGE

- Charitable trust purpose, § 368

### WORDS AND PHRASES

- Aliquot part, purchase money resulting trusts, § 457
- Bailment, § 11
- Benevolent, § 370
- Charity, § 361, 369
- Constructive trusts, § 471
- Cy pres, § 431
  - Charitable trusts, § 396
- Deviation
  - Charitable trusts, § 396
  - Private trusts, § 561 et seq., 815
- Eleemosynary, § 373
- Estate, Medicaid, § 103
- Impossibility
  - Charitable trusts, § 438
  - Private trusts, § 1002
- Impracticability, charitable trusts, § 439
- Inexpediency, charitable trusts, § 439
- Mixed trusts, § 372
- Private charity, § 361
- Public charity, § 361
- Resulting trusts, § 451

### WORDS AND PHRASES—Cont'd

- Trusts, § 2
- Use, § 2

### WORDS OF INHERITANCE

- Construction of beneficiary's interest, § 182
- Deeds, size of trustee's interest, § 144

### WORKERS' COMPENSATION

- See also Employee Benefit Trusts; Officers and Employees; Wages
- Public trusts, § 246
- Trustees, appointment by court, § 246
- Trustee to hold compensation payments, § 246

### WORTHIER TITLE DOCTRINE

- Beneficiaries, identification, § 182
- Settlor as sole owner, termination of trust, § 992, 1004
- Settlor's heirs or appointees as beneficiaries, statutes authorizing revocation, § 999
- Settlor's modification of trust, parties, § 992

### WORTHLESS PROPERTY

- Abandonment by trustee, § 583
- Disclaimer by trustee, § 150

### WRITINGS

- Clarification, parol evidence, § 88
- Parol evidence to vary, § 51
- Statute of Frauds, parol evidence, § 88

### WRITTEN INSTRUMENTS

- Assignment of beneficiary's interest, Statute of Frauds, § 190
- Contemporaneous writing, Statute of Frauds, § 81
- Creation of trust, evidence, § 50
- Surrender of beneficial interest, § 1006
- Uses, creation, § 201

### WRONGFUL DEATH

- Executors and administrators as trustees of causes of action, § 12

**WRONGFUL INVESTMENTS**

Election of remedies, breach of trust,  
tracing assets, § 867

**WRONGFUL PAYMENTS**

Trustee's liability, improper distribu-  
tions, § 814

**WRONGFUL SALES**

Damages, recovery from trustees,  
§ 862

**WYOMING**

Accounts and accounting, statutory  
regulation of accounts, § 974

**ZOOLOGICAL GARDENS**

Charitable trusts, advancement of  
education, § 375

**ZOOLOGY**

Charitable trusts  
Advancement of education, § 375